

# Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE

*The Persecution Is Increasing BUT So Are The Blessings!*



**Mark S. Grenon**

**Volume III**

ISBN: 978-1-7345219-2-4  
Copyright © 2020 Mark S. Grenon

# DEDICATION

Besides the Lord, I could not have done it without my sons, Jonathan and Joseph and Jordan!

Love you guys!



***“To love God and serve Him is the sublimest gratitude” – Bishop Mark S. Grenon***

***100% of the proceeds from this book will be donated to the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to support its workers and support official G2 Projects around the world to help create, "a world without dis-ease."***

**REAL SCIENCE:** We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural, broad spectrum, voluntary, **human health studies of this world for the past 10 years. If you include Jim Humble and his studies in Africa, it has been almost 20 years. 95% of the world's diseases have been CURED with the Genesis II Church Protocols! No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result.** The people of this world who have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in any way, but they have "self-dosed" themselves voluntarily. "Self-Care" is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly well. Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/medical industry. - Mark S. Grenon

Now that's science, which is: "**Observation and Repeatability.**" That is why you'll hear me say we are doing "clinical studies" all over the world with humans with our G2 Sacraments and seeing consistent results! Because that is exactly what we are doing, and I will show you testimonies as well as how to do it for YOURSELF! We'll look at the digestive system which to me is where MOST of the body's problems start and where 80% of our immune system's defenses reside to stop pathogens. **A pathogen or infectious agent is a biological agent that causes disease or illness to its host. The term is most often used for agents that disrupt the normal physiology of a multicellular animal or plant.** Many toxins are synthetic and artificial and not found in nature. If these toxins are allowed to enter the human body without being neutralized or destroyed, they WILL disrupt the normal physiology of the body resulting in **the whole being becoming dis-eased!** **NOTE:** I wrote this book in **a conversational way so all you grammar Nazis reading this book** need to focus on the message and not how it was delivered, ok?

**Volume Three** – This book is about my personal experience with thousands of people worldwide as we showed them how to "restore health" in the body by practicing "self-care" with the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Sacraments.

**Self-Published by Mark S. Grenon - First Edition, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Vol. III Copyright © 2020 All rights reserved. ISBN: ISBN: 978-1-7345219-2-4**

This book is copy and write protected because some people would like to sell it, which is what I am trying to do with ALL the proceeds going to the G2Church, so you would be stealing from the G2 Church and not me. This book is designed to have the "research" and "evidence" in your hand to use as a personal health guidance plan to remain healthy in a VERY toxic world. This is how we are going to "**create a world without dis-ease.**" May **by doing** what this book teaches, help us reach that goal!

***"Buy the truth, and sell it not",*** Proverbs 23:23

***Let's change the world together! ~ Mark S. Grenon***

## Where to find us in (English)

- For all G2Church enquiries: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)
- G2Church Home site: [www.genesis2church.is](http://www.genesis2church.is)
- G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) - (Subtitled in Chinese, German, Spanish, Portuguese, Italian, French, Dutch, Arabic, Slovenian, Hungarian, Slovakian, English (Hearing Impaired))
- Listen to the G2Voice each week!  
Audio - [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

NOW we have each week's VIDEO of G2Voice Broadcast on:

Video: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>

Video: [www.bitcute.com/channel/g2church/](http://www.bitcute.com/channel/g2church/)

Video: [mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c](https://mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c)

Video: Telegram - <https://t.me/G2Voice>

- Read the Free Partial book: <https://g2churchbooks.org/Imagine-A-World-Without-DIS-EASE-Is-it-possible-Free-partial-Ebook-p119513145>

Get the Online course and study it for you and your family and take the exam and become a Health Minister and open a G2Church Chapter!

*Learn how to make the G2Sacraments in your home so no one can hinder you getting the Sacraments!:* <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

**Here is where we are located now. If anyone needs help, please feel free to contact us!**

Contact e-mails:

1. [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)
2. [BishopMark@protonmail.com](mailto:BishopMark@protonmail.com) **Uncensored**
3. **Spanish help:** [Joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:Joseph@genesis2church.is)

**To keep up with the latest news please sign up for our FREE weekly G2Church Newsletter at:**

1. <http://genesis2church.is/newsletter>
2. [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org) for all past newsletters!

**NOTE: Help us fight back by sending our Newsletter link to family and friends!**

### **Our weekly G2Voice Broadcast**

1. **G2Voice Broadcast Website:** [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) (AUDIO & VIDEO!)
2. [www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church](http://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church) **UNCENSORED (VIDEO)**
3. <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/> **UNCENSORED (VIDEO)**
4. [www.mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c](http://www.mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c) (VIDEO)
5. **G2Voice Telegram Channel:** **UNCENSORED** <https://t.me/G2Voice> (VIDEO)

### **G2 Sacramental Protocol Videos:**

**(Starting Procedure to Protocol 2000)**

**NOTE: ALWAYS START WITH STARTING PROCEDURE!**

1. [www.genesis2church.ch/videos](http://www.genesis2church.ch/videos)
2. <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church-sacramental-protocol-videos/>

### **MMS Video Testimonies:**

1. [www.mmstestimonials.co/videos](http://www.mmstestimonials.co/videos)
2. [www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/](http://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/)

### **Written Testimonies:**

1. <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>
2. [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)

#### **G2Church Travel Kit!**



<https://newq2sacraments.org/product/q2sacramental-travel-kit/>

**Donde encontrarnos en (Español)**

**Comparta estos enlaces con amigos y familiares ...**

- **Contacto:** [Joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:Joseph@genesis2church.is)

- Documental de la Iglesia Génesis II (Subtitulado en 10 idiomas): <http://quantumleap.is>
- Curso en español: [https://g2iglesiavideocurso.g2sacraments.org/membership-options/?s2member\\_vars=ruri..level..0..page..28..Lw%3D%3D&s2member\\_sig=1571586260-ad1dda5d1b7bd626abba460411a7dc92](https://g2iglesiavideocurso.g2sacraments.org/membership-options/?s2member_vars=ruri..level..0..page..28..Lw%3D%3D&s2member_sig=1571586260-ad1dda5d1b7bd626abba460411a7dc92)
- Testimonios de MMS
- Videos: <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/O5jRqvWWOdnB/>
- Escritos: <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/testimonios>
- Libro electrónico parcial gratuito (ENG, ESP)
- <https://g2churchbooks.org/Imagina-Un-Mundo-Sin-MAL-ESTAR-ebook-Parcial-Gratuito-p119513151>
- Suscripción al boletín de la Iglesia Génesis II: <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/>
- Curso de Video: [Haz Clic](#)
- Sitio web de G2Voice: <https://g2voice.is/>
- Videos de Iglesia Genesis II: [www.brighteon.com](http://www.brighteon.com), y [www.bitchute.com](http://www.bitchute.com)
- Libros: <https://g2churchbooks.org/>



### Volume One of this series answered questions like:

- *What is the dis-ease?*
- *How does the body become dis-eased?*
- *How was the body's Digestive System designed to work?*
- *How does the body's 13 systems work?*
- *Should you ASK YOUR DOCTOR anything about health or nutrition?*
- *Does the Liver NEED to be cleansed?*
- *Why is there so much Cancer in today's world?*
- *How does the body "restore health" from dis-ease?*
- *Are there testimonies of people restoring their health without a doctor?*
- *How can I be involved with "creating a world without dis-ease?"*

**Note: To donate for Vol. ONE - [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)**

## Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” Volume One Book Reviews

- I bought your new book you wrote. I love it! It has a lot more detail on foods to eat, what not to eat, and how to do the protocols than the other one I own. I will tell people to get yours for now on since it answers more questions everyone has.
- Anyway I really enjoyed your Bible, I think it is more than just a book packed with lots of valuable information. There is no other book that I know of with this kind of information. I wish and hope that it becomes a best seller. It is an Encyclopedia of Medical Breakthroughs. It should qualify for a Nobel prize, but, as we know, will not be the case since it is financed by the pharmaceutical crooks. Aldo
- I am on page 30 and this is the best book I have ever read outside of the BIBLE!!! Bob
- Congratulations on 100 episodes; you guys have me laughing hard at times; I bought the book and its packed with info and I can only urge people to buy a copy. :) Peter Martin Blessings!
- *“Eye Opening”*
- *“It’s inspired”,*
- *“A book to have with you” It answers the question of WHY we have dis-ease , what is it and how to “restore health” again”.*
- *“a book that tells us not only the why but the how to cure the body of dis-ease”*
- Erna Bueing\_ Mark and Joe. The book is awesome and full of information on your health.
- *“Great book, need to read it again”*
- *“The history of medicine and vaccines is horrible”*
- *“Now I know why to Not to trust the Medical Industry”*
- *“I pray for you cause this book might get you killed”*
- *“The world needs this information. Too many don’t know”*
- *“One of the best books explaining “how to take control of your Own health”*
- *From the Editor, “I learned so much reading through this. This document is PRICELESS! What a blessing it was for me to work on it.*

### A review from Dr. Leonard Horowitz

[World Without Disease by Mark Grenon is Imaginable and Prophetic.](#)

**April 15, 2019**

“Imagine a World Without Disease. Is it Possible? is an outstanding compilation of enlightening facts that Divine justice calls into question at these urgent ‘End Times.’ Civilization is now threatened with extinction by corporate fascists, government officials, and their minions of so-called science experts in ‘healthcare’ and biological warfare. Their damage demonstrates their criminal psychopathology, demonic possession, and ungodly impositions. These Deep State stewards of profitable depopulation, geopolitical and economic chaos, and human misery have a karmic destiny that is inescapable. Mark S. Grenon puts a nail in their coffin with this life-saving labor of love. I especially recommend his book for people awakening from their hypno-tronic trance states into the real world of physical salvation and spiritual restoration.”

Review by Dr. Leonard Horowitz

See our interview with Dr. Leonard Horowitz here: <https://www.brighteon.com/6048851681001>

**From Dr. Stephanie Seneff, MIT Scientist!** Thank you for the book. It looks really interesting, and your views on health and disease are in very good alignment with my own views. A wealth of useful materials on how to stay healthy in the modern toxic world. You have targeted many of the same things I am concerned about - glyphosate, vaccines, EMFs, fluoride, ....

I am taking a break from podcasts at this time. I want to wait until my book comes out, because I think then I will be in a stronger place to defend the idea that glyphosate is the primary cause of the alarming rise in many diseases, including autism. In my book, I have a section that defends chlorine dioxide, and I have references to back it up. I'm hoping that will help dispel the myth that chlorine dioxide is way too toxic to be used medicinally. **Stephanie**

**Hi Jordan**

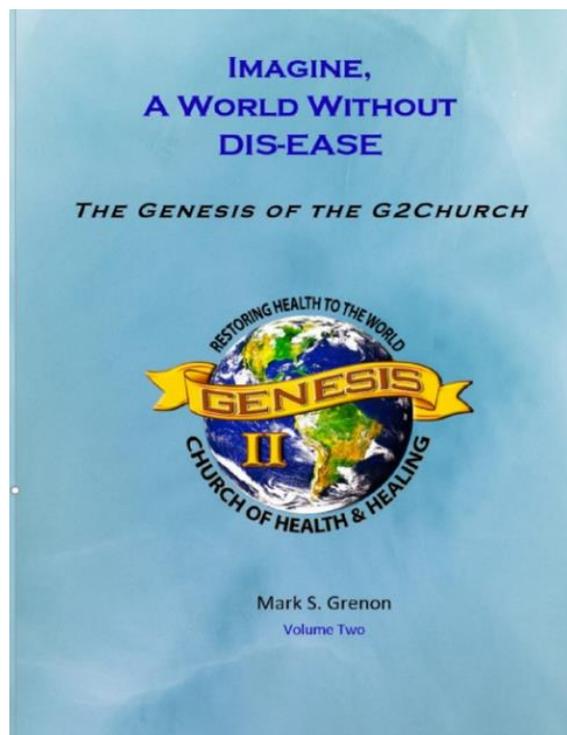
Can you tell me how I can put in my order now for Marks new Volume Two book "Imagine a World Without Disease?"

I would like to pay for it now so when it's released, I'll have it.

Thanks and GOD Bless. Okay! Standing by. I'm really excited about it. The original was sent by GOD.

What a masterpiece! Thanks. Richard Lee

**Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Volume Two is out!**



[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

## The Genesis of the G2Church

Volume Two of **'Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE'** is an autobiographical narrative of the **Genesis II Church of Health and Healing** told by the Co-founder, Mark S. Grenon.

**This Amazing Journey** started back in 2006 where Mark , then a missionary pilot in the Dominican Republic was working with medical teams in the D.R. and in Haiti when he contracted MRSA, a staph infection along with his three sons while working as interpreters. The MRSA spread to all of his 8 children! Nothing worked to kill this infection. After months of using the 'latest and greatest' antibiotics known at that time, it was getting worse! In desperation to save his son, Jonathan's leg, he found a free eBook on the internet written by a miner named Jim Humble. That book, **'Breakthrough, The Miracle Mineral Supplement of the 21<sup>st</sup> Century'** not only 'restored health' for him and his family from the MRSA but put him on a path that changed his life! Mark and his sons, Jonathan and Joseph went on to help hundreds in the D.R. and Haiti 'restore health' from many different illnesses such as: **Diabetes, AIDS, Dengue, Gastritis, Cancer**, to name just a few.

In 2010, Jim Humble came to live with the Grenon Family at their mission compound in Barahona, D.R. where they founded the G2Church. The G2Church has grown today as of January 2020, to over **3,700 members in 145+ countries with 1997 Health Ministers, 115 Bishops and 252 Church Chapters.**

For the past 3 years, 10+ testimonies of 'restored health' from 95% of the illnesses in this world are coming in and being read in the free weekly **G2Church** Newsletter [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org) and on the weekly **G2Voice Broadcast** at: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is). This book will cover this incredible story starting in 2006 to 2014. From 2010 – 2014, you will read the how and why the G2Church was founded as well as what has transpired globally! From its inception, the G2Church has been attacked from the FDA and mainstream media. You will see we've been **eliminated from YouTube, Facebook, Twitter, and Vimeo.** A spokesperson from Google even stated in a newspaper article that an algorithm was written to hinder people from finding the information about the G2Church and video testimonies! **ABC, BBC, CBC, Sky News, and the Guardian newspaper** have spent considerable time slandering the G2Church! Why? Is this tiny Church that much of a threat to the Big Pharma/Medical industries? **May the Lord open the eyes of the world to the truths found in this book.**



***“If we don’t know where we came from, we can’t know where we are and for sure don’t know where we are going.” - Bishop Mark S. Grenon***

Here are some of the testimonies that have been coming to the G2Church for the past 10 yrs. Below is a lot of evidence proving our G2Church Sacraments work! **Our G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) (subtitled in ten languages) Testimonies in the Documentary also.**

1. **1129 testimonies have come in to date:**<https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>
2. [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co) these are categorized by illness. **1500 more to be added in the next month or so.** (Reuploading since YouTube and Facebook canceled us!)
3. We had more but YouTube shut us down. Our 3 channels in May of 2019 with over 2 million views. YouTube kept all our data and gave us no ability to contest this obvious silencing of the truth. We were forced to go to an uncensored site such as:  
<https://www.brighteon.com/channels/g2church> and  
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/>
4. **Our Bishop in New Zealand:** <https://miraclemineal.co.nz/index.cfm?fact=Stories>
5. **Video Testimonies:** <https://www.bitchute.com/mmstestimonials/>
6. **For the past 3 1/2 years I put 10 testimonies in our FREE weekly Newsletter and read on our G2Voice Broadcast:** [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org) 189 broadcasts: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)
7. **3,111 Testimonies from Peruvian Amazon. See Newsletter:**  
<https://g2churchnews.org/592-g2voice-194>

**NOTE: Many Medical Doctors that use MMS around the world with great results can’t tell anyone or they are fired and lose their license and/or threatened with jail!**

My books were taken off **Amazon** without debate! Now on [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

**Twitter** cancelled us!

**Facebook** took 5 channels and even blocks my personal page!

**Vimeo** deletes all our testimonies and never gave any to us!

**Paypal** closed 3 accounts and kept the finances for 6 months!

**Clickbank** cancelled our acct. after we put out our g2Church Documentary:  
[www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)

**GoDaddy** cancelled our .com so we had to go to .is Iceland

**Google** wrote an algorithm so when people search for mms and Genesis II Church. All the false info. About us is first on the search! **Probably another 10 merchant accts. Shut us down.**

In an interview with Google Spokesperson with Business insider revealed an algorithm was created specifically against Genesis II Church and MMS to stop people from finding out what we are doing:

The most important testimony we have, is the **CURING of Malaria 100%** of the time in one day or less. Up to 500,000 people contract this tropical illness yearly. 1-2 million people die every year from this illness caused by a parasite. 50% of those that die are children under 5. This is the REAL pandemic and can be eliminated from off the face of the earth. The #1 killer in the history of the world over 2 Billion people.

Here are two studies we did in Uganda:

- **LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>
- **THIS VIDEO GOT US THROWN OFF YOUTUBE! NEW STUDY! Malaria cured in 4 hours with MMS Miracle mineral solution!** : <https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

Former Ambassador Dr. Alan Keyes just put this out last month about his experience in Uganda: **Just Released Documentary with Dr. Alan Keyes:** <https://www.brighteon.com/8cccdc8e-3c3b-44a1-90a3-5453bb882170> **Full Documentary:** Documentary: SEEKING GOD with Dr. Alan Keyes: <https://www.brighteon.com/c97dc88e-eec1-411b-931c-66b9e8505aca>

- **Spanish Testimonies:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/testimoniosdemms/>
- <https://www.brighteon.com/channels/iglesiagenesisii>
- <https://iglesiagenesis2.org/testimonios>



“For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;”, [2 Corinthians 10:4](#) KJV

# Table of Contents

DEDICATION .....	1
REAL SCIENCE:.....	2
Where to find us in (English).....	3
G2 Sacramental Protocol Videos: .....	4
Donde encontrarnos en (Español) .....	4
Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” Volume One Book Reviews.....	6
The Genesis of the G2Church .....	8
Preface .....	15
Introduction .....	23
<b>Chapter One: The Beginning of 2020.....</b>	<b>37</b>
Bishop Jonathan on Dominican Republic TV .....	38
The Daily Beast! .....	41
New eBook book out! .....	46
31 reasons why MMS is not restoring your health.....	50
Update: We have raised \$1,125.00 US towards Bishop Nana’s Jeep so far!.....	56
Colombian Seminar in English.....	59
Spanish Colombian Seminar! .....	62
Banned by Alex Jones! .....	63
My Coronavirus Theory! .....	64
In Case Of Mandatory Vaccines!.....	66
<b>Chapter Two: The Persecution Is Increasing BUT So Are The Blessings! .....</b>	<b>68</b>
Recapping 2014 and developing a plan for 2015.....	69
Genesis II Church Seminar # 44 And 3 health restoration centers!.....	72
Dominican Republic G2 Church Compound sold!.....	75
What to do if you are forced to receive a vaccine.....	80
The Patch Protocol.....	81
The NEW Genesis II Church Online Video Course is done and is ready to help change the Whole World Health Wise!.....	88
BREAKING NEWS: England Attacks Religious Freedom .....	90
U.S. Government and Johnson & Johnson use Chlorine Dioxide! .....	99
Natick plays key role in helping to fight spread of Ebola.....	101
More testimonies coming in!.....	109

Religious Freedom Declaration Letter needed? .....	124
Genesis II Church Video Course Website.....	126
God sends us to someone, and the message is rejected! .....	130
<b>Chapter Three: An Epoch Year, our G2Church Documentary!.....</b>	<b>134</b>
The History of Chlorine Dioxide use worldwide .....	142
See how God vindicates us again and again!.....	146
MMS Does NOT Cure Stupidity!.....	149
Plans to reach out to the world with a voice. G2Voice is coming! .....	152
Free Health Care is Neither Free Nor Healthy! .....	155
Testing G2Voice Studio Equipment for the first time, LIVE!.....	161
Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church.....	169
Breast Cancer month can kill you! .....	171
<b>Chapter Four: The G2Voice is speaking loud to the world!.....</b>	<b>177</b>
Autism: A vaccine injury? .....	178
Alzheimer’s Disease: It’s a toxicity problem .....	179
Herpes, Is it a Life Sentence? .....	179
All G2Voice Broadcasts to date! .....	179
PSA Hoax .....	180
The world we live is VERY TOXIC today. Toxins are coming at us from many different sources. ...	180
Food-Like Substances.....	181
What is causing the human heart to be dis-eased?.....	181
How the Liver Works.....	182
Why so many cases of Gastritis around the world? .....	183
Why is Diabetes so prevalent in this world?.....	184
RICK SIMPSON BIO .....	189
What Is The Endocannabinoid System?.....	190
What is causing the high rate of Asthma? .....	192
G2Voice Broadcast Topics.....	195
Who Has Parkinson's? .....	195
Mouth DIS-EASES .....	201
CANCER and How to CURE it! .....	201
Eye Dis-eases and How to heal them! .....	203
What is causing IBD, IBS, Leaky Gut and Crohn’s dis-eases? .....	204

Vaccines should be illegal, never mind mandatory! .....	205
How to Give G2sacraments to Animals and how to make MMS in your home! .....	209
Archbishop Jim Humble Retires BUT NOT stopping! .....	214
What is Arthritis? What is causing it? .....	217
<b>Chapter Five: Listen to the ‘doctor’ in you! .....</b>	<b>224</b>
How is the body becoming dis-eased? .....	224
The Digestive System, “The Pie Hole to the Butt hole” .....	226
What is Vitamin C? .....	228
The Digestive System .....	228
<b>Six Digestive Processes .....</b>	<b>230</b>
The Mouth .....	231
The Immune System - in More Detail .....	232
<b>The Stomach .....</b>	<b>236</b>
What happens to the food in the stomach? .....	240
Root Hair Cells of Plants & Cells of Villi in the Small Intestines .....	242
<b>How to Cleanse the Liver .....</b>	<b>260</b>
The G2 Church – “Proclaimer of Truth” .....	262
Making Sacramental Cleansing Water (MMS) .....	270
Health Sacrament 2000 - <i>Use for life-threatening illnesses such as cancer and AIDS.</i> (MMS1 and MMS2).....	270
Are toxins causing most allergies or intolerances?.....	277
Why do we have the “endocannabinoid” system in the body complete with receptors?.....	278
Fantastic Benefits of Cacao; A Powerful Superfood! .....	282
What is the biggest killer diseases in history? .....	283
Extensive List of Patents .....	285
<b>Chapter Six: Year of HEAVY Persecution! .....</b>	<b>306</b>
Why Health Nuts are NUTS!.....	308
The importance of Fasting with Don Tolman .....	310
An African Leader Story! .....	311
Why is Diabetes so prevalent in the world? .....	313
<i>A poem by Archbishop Mark S. Grenon .....</i>	<i>314</i>
Why do we need nutrition? .....	323
Assisted Suicide by Medications!.....	324

Altering Human Genetics Through Vaccination.....	324
How to cook and eat healthy!.....	330
Clean Water and Air is essential for health! .....	331
What is healing?.....	332
Bishop Mark Grenon’s answer to ABC’s Accusations!.....	333
Why the persecution against G2Church? .....	334
Genesis II Church Documentary - Pucallpa, Peru.....	334
The NATURAL Health Blessings of eating BEEF! .....	337
Breast Cancer month can kill you! .....	339
<i>Natural Feminine Hygiene</i> .....	339
Spiritual Health .....	340
Question: Can the body be made Alkaline?.....	345
<b>Chapter Seven: Our Vision for 2020 and beyond! .....</b>	<b>352</b>
Our Vision for 2020 and beyond!.....	352
How to help us help you to help others! .....	352
The Goals of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing for 2020 and beyond is to create, ‘a world without dis-ease’ .....	353
OUR CREED.....	353
Why a Church? .....	354
<b>Chapter Eight: Why ‘Health Care’, when you have Genesis II Church SELFCARE? .....</b>	<b>356</b>
Protocols to follow to ‘restore health’ from ANY DIS-EASE of the body. ....	360
The Genesis II Church Treatment Diet For Healing.....	361
<b>Chapter Nine: The End Game or How will it all end for you? .....</b>	<b>366</b>
Spiritual Health .....	367
You don’t believe in God?.....	370
The ONLY way .....	373
The King of Kings is coming! .....	373

## Preface

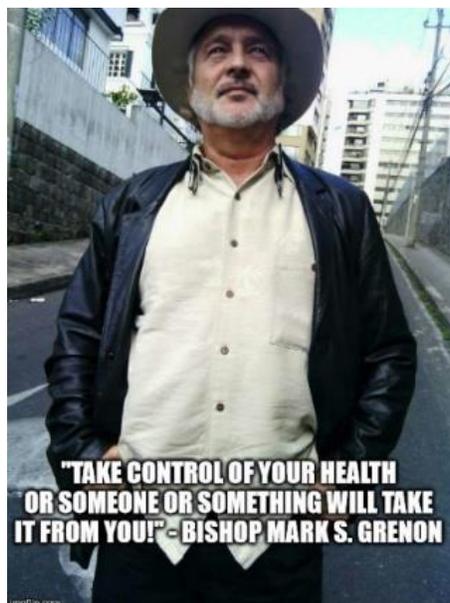
### The Persecution Is Increasing But So Are The Blessings!

**Note:** As I am writing this Volume Three, Amazon informed me that my Volume Two of Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE was blocked from being published. Then same day they informed me that the Kindle book version and the paperback versions in English, Spanish and Portuguese are no longer available on Amazon. Why? Now after two years on Amazon. What changed? I am trying to not only show you the problem with this toxic system but how to reverse all the effects that this system has had on your life and “restore health” to the world by eliminating “DIS-EASE”!

In this Volume, we will look into questions such as

- *Do conspiracies exist?*
- *What is the G2Church doing worldwide?*
- *Why the G2Church is being attacked?*
- *Who is persecuting the G2Church?*
- *What has happened since 2015-2020*
- *How to heal ANY illness with G2Church Sacraments*
- *How to help us help you to help others!*
- *Spiritual health is supreme and eternal!*

The Difference between Health Care and G2Church SELFCARE!



I want to appeal to your logic here. **If there was a study that showed that a certain system has failed miserably** to the point of killing the very people that are saying they protect, would there be any reason to continue this system? Wouldn't it be logical to shut it down immediately?

Well, **the good news is there is a study for all to see** and that is the results of 100+ years of pharmaceutical controlled medical systems imposed on the people worldwide!

**This 100+ year observation** has proven without a shadow of doubt that **the Allopathic method of healthcare has failed miserably for all to see!** You may say, where is that study and who did it. Well, the very developers of this Western medicine, i.e. Nazi experimental testing, have been done on the people of the England, Germany, U.S. Canada, New Zealand, Australia, much of Europe, Asia etc. The world is receiving the data from around the world. Every continent has been affected. The stats are there, and it is most likely worse that they have admitted due to the same people control the "peer-reviewed" studies as well as the media coverage. Let's see how the **Medical Industry** has done.

So, after 100+ years of the **Medical Industry's control of "health"**, the world now is experiencing epidemics of cancer, diabetes, high blood pressure, heart problems, autism, auto-immune illnesses and many other previously unknown ILLNESSES before 1900's!

***Aren't the results telling us this system is not ONLY UNNATURAL but slowly making the world sicker and sicker as the human body is getting more toxic and in turn effects the whole world!***

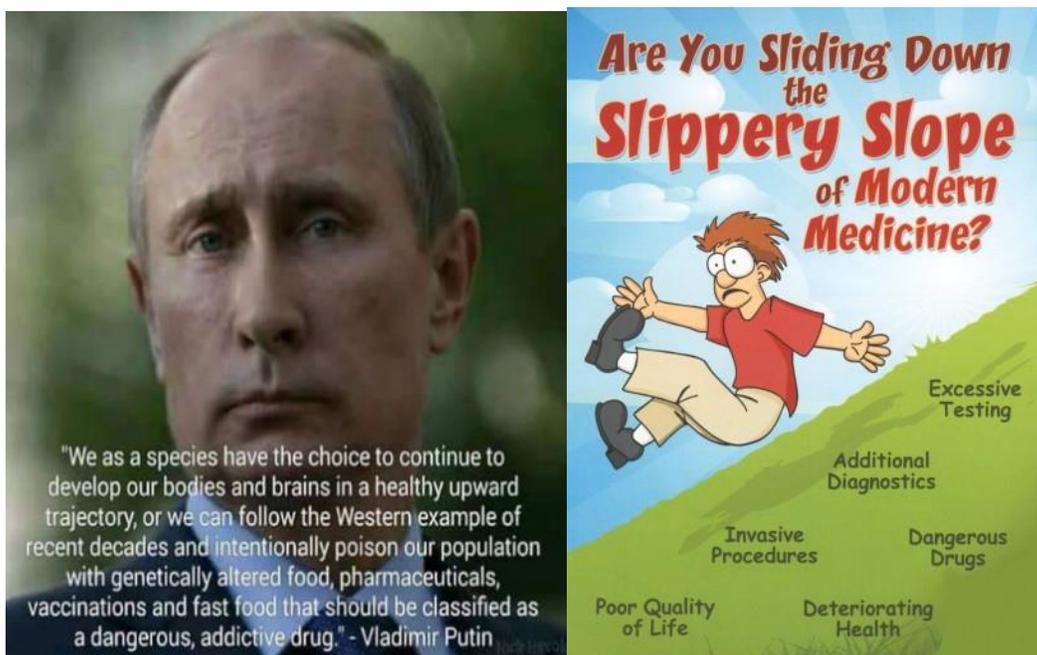
***"Healing is when the body has been taken from a DIS-EASED state to a state of well-being and balance, homeostasis, with all systems working together unhindered and in synchronicity. This does NOT mean that the body is free from pathogens but now the body can keep them all under control and there is a state of EASE present not only in the body but the mind, soul and spirit" – Bishop Mark S. Grenon***

### **One of my friends, Don Tolman put it this way.**

"It's so interesting because people in modern, developed countries have the sickliest population base of any of the countries in the world. Yet, we have more doctors, more hospitals, more this, more that, more medicines, more, more, more, more, more; yet there's more cancer every year, more diabetes every year, more disease every year. What we need to do is slow down and realize that **health and vitality and well-being are a natural result of performing behaviors on a daily basis** that support it. There's no mystery. Good, clean air, good clean water, sunshine, walking, plant, and whole foods for most of your diet, if not all of it, loving relationships, passion, and you stay healthy. You don't get sick. The truth is there's only one disease, not 17, 000 diseases that they have made up with 17<sup>th</sup>-century Latin to create fear and bullying and to sell you 561,000 pharmaceutical drugs that are all patented for over-the-counter prescriptions and all the miracle supplements. The truth is there is only one disease. That is, it. And so, if people will start to look at **insufficiencies** and look at the behaviors that are **toxic** and begin to eliminate them and clean up their house i.e. clean up their body, then you

heal. It's a natural process, and I've seen it thousands and thousands of times. We have people that had been Stage Three and Stage Four cancers and they've been sent home to die. And as long as they stopped all their medications, and maybe do a little bit of water fasting for a few days and juice fasting, and/or just simply go on a fresh, locally grown, whole food diet, I have never seen this people not recover, as long as they don't keep going back for medical treatment. I believe that what's going on is a grassroots revolution that is going to build, not through marching and banners and bloodshed, but a revolution of individuals realizing, "Oh, my gosh. **We don't need to fight disease. We need to embrace principles of health.**" I think that what's going to happen just in the next two to four decades is that what today we understand is healthcare with pharmaceutical drugs, miracle supplements, doctors, hospitals, all these different things is going to die and go away, and the only thing that will be there is the brilliant technologies of crisis and trauma such as accidents and stitching flesh that has been torn too deep, or setting bones", - Don Tolman

**I love that guy!** You can see the interview we did with him on our weekly G2Voice Broadcast here: <https://www.brighteon.com/5806561082001>



I am mentioning how people are being programmed and brainwashed to see if you conclude that you are also brainwashed when it comes to the medical industry, doctors, medical schools, pharmaceuticals, CDC, FDA, EPA, DOJ, and mainstream media. I want to show you PROOF by showing what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has been doing worldwide so you can see an ALTERNATIVE APPROACH to REAL health outside of the Medical/Pharma Industry. We are teaching SELF-CARE which is totally contrary to 'healthcare' or is it 'sickcare'. Curing people of illnesses is not good for business but keeping people sick keeps the money

flowing! Is that why we have been **eliminated from YouTube, Facebook, Twitter, Vimeo** and even Google said they wrote an algorithm to minimize people from seeing what we are doing WORLDWIDE! The G2Church is a snowball that has turned into a MASSIVE avalanche of TRUTH that 'they' want stopped! **We are now one of the quickest organizations to be censored on earth!** Why is that? Is the G2Church a threat to the 'established' healthcare system that doesn't work as we expose how simple and easy it is to take care of your OWN health?

I recommend you reading my first book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE – Is It Possible?" [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org) Here is an endorsement and review from Dr. Leonard Horowitz, who contacted me after we were censored by YouTube, Facebook, Vimeo, Twitter and slandered by various newspapers and medias! He sent me the following letter. Dr. Horowitz has trained 1,000's of doctors in his career and has written numerous books , articles, technical papers and videos covering many different and IMPORTANT topics!

I know that the subject of 'healthcare' is all we've been hearing about lately, and for good reason. Everyone is concerned about their health because without "good health" life is not enjoyable. "Bad health" takes a lot of extra effort and expense each and every day. I've seen people take up to 20 pills and medications daily!!! We all want to be in optimum health at all times. Making 'toxic drugs' cheaper is NOT the answer. **Getting rid of the 'toxic health care system' and taking your health into your hands is the answer!** I'm NOT talking about having hospitals for emergencies. We need that help from VERY skilled emergency medical personal and surgeons is VERY needed to save lives! After you are taken care of in an emergency situation in hospital, RUN AWAY before the medical/pharmaceutical INDUSTRY kills you with their toxic protocols! #1 Killer in the world is 'iatrogenic', death by doctors and their toxic advice!

I want to compare "Health Care" with "**Genesis II Church Care of Health**". What are the differences? What are the benefits? What are the costs? And what are the results?

**NOTE:** I saw on FOX News or should I say "FOX Pharmacy" about a lady that can't afford her insulin for Type2 Diabetes. Well, she has been taking a 'fraction' of her 'recommended' dosing and has survived for 3 yrs! Does that tell you that she doesn't need it? You see?

**First, what are the differences?**

"Health Care" is a government sponsored health care program that continues with the medical community and government controlling your health under their systems which include vaccines that poison the body causing chronic health issues, and medications that **only treat symptoms** and don't seek a cure. **There is no money in a cure!** They want repeat customers to stay in business.

When a person is trained in "**Genesis II Church Care of Health**" which makes them a health minister, they control their own health and not an outside source doing it for them.

It is all about **personal responsibility**. Each person has to choose to control their own health or allow others to do it for them. If anyone takes their God-given right to control their body's health and then gives it to another, whether it be the medical community or their government, they need to realize that their health is not the main focus.

Did you know that the two most used medical treatment books the **PDR**, (physicians desktop reference), and the **Merck Manual** were written by pharmaceutical companies trying to promote their drugs? Many of the medical procedure books used to teach medical students are also written or sponsored by pharmaceutical companies. Also, almost every medical school in the world is **HEAVILY** funded by the pharmaceutical industry. Do you really believe that they are looking out for you, or themselves? To whom are you giving the responsibility for your personal health - you, or an outside source? "**Obama Care**" has the government, medical community and the pharmaceutical industry controlling and supervising your health.

Being trained in the health protocols and methods of the **Genesis II Church**, allows you to take the responsibility for your health yourself and make your own decisions.

### **Secondly, what are the benefits?**

It is really hard to show the benefits of "**Obama Care**" when Congress, the medical community and those that are responsible to implement "**Obama Care**" don't even know for sure! There is not a lot of transparency in this bill and it seems you need a law license just to read it! It is not "user friendly" by any means! Some say everyone is covered, while others say that everyone is not covered - some might even lose the coverage they have to receive even less medical support. I'm not sure what the benefits of "**Obama Care**" are -- if any!

On the other hand, the benefits of "**Genesis II Church Care of Health**" is amazingly simple to understand and it is easy to become proficient in its protocols.

#### **Here are some of the benefits:**

1. Each "Health Minister" is not only taught **ALL** the protocols but is also tested in its practical applications as well as having ALL the video protocols and workbook available for review when necessary.
2. Little or no side effects which can totally be reversed. **Note:** The only side effects are nausea, diarrhea, and flu like symptoms due to "die off" of pathogens and too many toxins entering the blood too quickly. Reducing the dosing eliminates or lessens the side effects.
3. This is not a protocol to control symptoms, but a "**restoration of health**".
4. Each person taking the protocols can personally oversee his or her own "health restoration" in the comfort of their own home.

5. The protocols can be taken while at work, home, or play.
6. Most people have their “health restored” in 3 weeks or less without having to take the protocols the rest of their life.
7. They will learn how to keep their “health restored” the rest of their life.
8. The cost is minimum
9. The products used to produce the protocols can be obtained fairly easy worldwide.
10. We now have 1997+ “health ministers” to assist “health restoration” in 145+ countries worldwide!
11. Each “health minister” learns how to help family, friends, and neighbors to “restore their own health” and maintain it!
12. Every member and health minister of the Genesis II Church receives an I.D. card that can be used to deny the use of vaccines, scans, and X-rays due to religious belief.
13. **Everyone** is welcome no matter what race, religion, or sex they might be. **ALL** are welcome!
14. The protocols can also be used to purify water and cleanse home and foods in case of an emergency.
15. Not reliant on the Government.
16. No lines, No waiting!
17. Personal “**health restoration**” testimonial videos of **real** people can be seen on our website, [genesis2church.is/all-mms-testimonials.html](http://genesis2church.is/all-mms-testimonials.html) as well as our YouTube channel, [youtube.com/mmstestimonials](http://youtube.com/mmstestimonials), (Taken Down) Now on: [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)
18. Anyone can become a “health minister” in the comfort of their own home at their own convenience. Go to: [genesis2church.is](http://genesis2church.is) - Look under the “**Home Video courses**” (upper right area of the website), or attend one of the Genesis II Church seminars worldwide.
19. Pre-existing conditions are welcomed so that all the health issues a person has can be eliminated as the body is detoxified and the immune system boosted and maintained strong!
20. Genesis II Church membership support is available at [membership@genensis2church.org](mailto:membership@genensis2church.org) and regular protocol support [support@genesis2church.is](http://support@genesis2church.is) - at no cost!

**21.** Each “health minister” can be authorized to open a Genesis II Church chapter in their own home or community, with adequate training and experience.

**22.** Each “health minister” can be trained to “teach” others and award the graduates with “health minister” status.

**23.** Free newsletter from Genesis II Church worldwide bi-monthly with updates and news from around the world.

**Note:** There are many other benefits of the “**Genesis II Church Care of Health**” too numerous to write here.

**Thirdly, what are the costs?**

Again, no one really knows the costs for the Federal and local governments, never mind the personal costs financially as well as physical.

The “**costs**” of the “**Genesis II Church Care of Health**” are small. If an individual wanted to do the basic protocols to “restore health” which is a 3 week protocol, then the cost for 1 individual would be about \$25.00. For a family of four would be \$100 if purchased online or as a donation through a Genesis II Church chapter.

**Note:** If a person is trained as a “health minister” then he or she can produce the protocol products themselves and reduce the costs to half for a family of four. Very Cheap!!

**Fourthly, what are the results?**

The results of ‘**Health Care**’ are obviously known by the simple fact that the world is getting sicker and sicker especially in ‘**1<sup>st</sup> world developed**’ countries such as U.S., Canada, Australia, England, New Zealand, and others!

**The Truth is NATURALLY being shown to us by the results. Isn’t that REAL science?  
Observation and Repeatability!**

**The results** of the “**Genesis II Church Care of Health**” is the ‘restoration of health’ in 95% of the people that do the protocols correctly. See: [mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html](https://mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html) for reasons why MMS isn’t working for you.

**See the #1 killer of the world defeated** also at: <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

**See our MMS video testimonies** at: [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)  
<https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>

We have many written testimonies also on our Church Website: [genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html](http://genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html)

**Conclusion: YOU** weigh the evidence. **YOU** make the decision. **YOU** need to take responsibility for **YOUR** health and that of your family and friends!

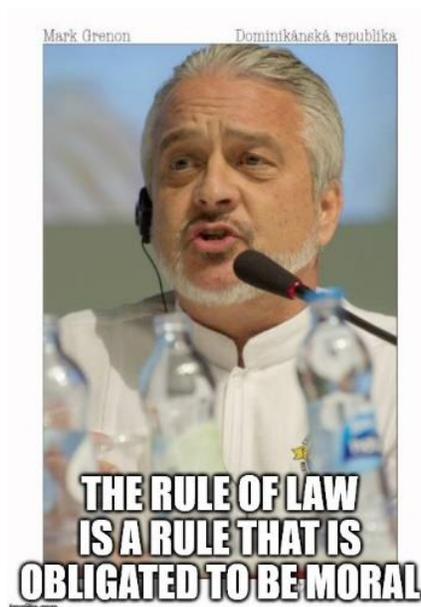
We ARE changing the world together now!  
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

## **The Protection of the Church from the 1<sup>st</sup> Amendment! 5 out of 6 points of the 1<sup>st</sup> amendment are directly or indirectly referring to the Church!**

### *1<sup>st</sup> Amendment of the Constitution of the United States of America*

*“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances”.*

1. *“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion”, (refers to Church)*
2. *“or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;”(refers to Church)*
3. *“or abridging the freedom of speech,” (refers to Church)*
4. *“or of the press;”*
5. *“or the right of people peaceably to assemble,” (applies to Church)*
6. *“and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances”. (applies to Church)*



## Introduction

**Conspiracy or NOT. You decide!**

**Wikipedia lies!**

I had one of the guys that worked for us, Paul, everyday put up the TRUTH about MMS and Chlorine Dioxide! He was putting up what MMS is and what it is curing with patents, FDA approved products etc. It was taken down within an hour. He did it many times a day for a week with the same results!

**Question: IS THAT'S A CONSPIRACY TO STOP THE TRUTH ABOUT MMS GETTING OUT TO THE WORLD? WHO OWNS WIKIPEDIA?**

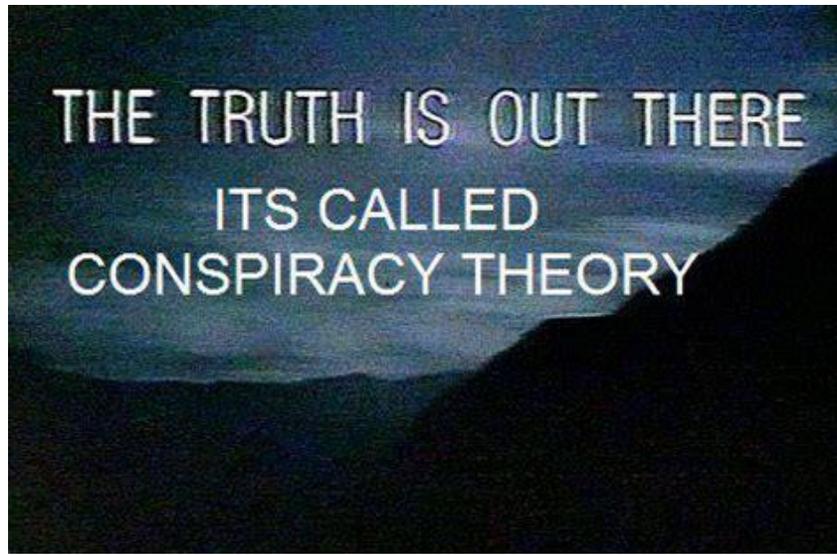
**I agree with this following statement!**

Cornell University professor Dave Callum tweeted, **"I am a 'conspiracy theorist'. I believe men and women of wealth and power conspire.** If you don't think so, then you are what is called an 'idiot'. If you believe stuff but fear the label, you are a what is called 'a coward'. This is what we must do. The debate must be forcibly moved from the absurd of whether or not conspiracies are a thing to the important question of which conspiracy theories are valid and to what degree! <http://humansarefree.com/2019/09/everyones-conspiracy-theorist-whether.html>

**The basic definition to "conspire" is:** : to join in a secret agreement to do an unlawful or wrongful act or an act which becomes unlawful as a result of the secret agreement. Source: <https://www.merriam-webster.com/dictionary/conspire#etymology>

The word "conspire" [is defined](#) by Merriam-Webster as "to join in a secret agreement to do an unlawful or wrongful act or an act which becomes unlawful as a result of the secret agreement". No sane person would deny that this is a thing that happens, nor that this is likely a thing that happens to some extent among the powerful in their own nation.

**Where did the term "conspiracy theory" come from?** The term 'conspiracy theory' was created in the 20th century to debunk alternative views that threatened establishment lies: [https://www.naturalnews.com/053452\\_conspiracy\\_theories\\_Kennedy\\_assassination\\_CIA.html](https://www.naturalnews.com/053452_conspiracy_theories_Kennedy_assassination_CIA.html)



*This was a warning from 1798!!!*

PROOFS  
OF A  
CONSPIRACY  
AGAINST ALL THE  
RELIGIONS AND GOVERNMENTS  
OF  
EUROPE,  
CARRIED ON  
IN THE SECRET MEETINGS  
OF  
FREE MASONS, ILLUMINATI,  
AND  
READING SOCIETIES.  
COLLECTED FROM GOOD AUTHORITIES,  
BY JOHN ROBISON, A. M.  
PROFESSOR OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY, AND SECRETARY TO THE  
ROYAL SOCIETY OF EDINBURGH.  
*Nam tua res agitur paries cum proximus ardet.*  
THE FOURTH EDITION.  
TO WHICH IS ADDED, A POSTSCRIPT.

---

NEW-YORK:  
Printed and Sold by George Forman, No. 64, Water-Street,  
between Coenties and the Old-Ship.  
1798.

## ***The Lord reveals conspiracies!***

### [Luke 8:17](#)

For nothing is secret, that shall not be **made manifest**; neither anything hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.

### [John 3:21](#)

But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be **made manifest**, that they are wrought in God.

Look at what Carnegie and Rockefeller said in late 1800's and early 1900's!

**NOTE:** Excerpt from the book, *"Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE - Is It Possible?"*, pages 11 & 13: [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)



**Mike Adams was talking about Conspiracy 'Facts' on our G2Voice**

<https://www.brighteon.com/09265d07-7f42-4b22-a65c-1072fafba538>

### **The Conspiracy of Public Education**

Again, I quote what **Carnegie and Rockefeller** have written to drill it into your head!

**1890** Andrew **Carnegie** writes a series of eleven essays called **"The Gospel of Wealth,"** a treatise which essentially stated that free enterprise and capitalism no longer existed in the United States, because **he and Rockefeller owned everything, including the government, and that competition was impossible unless they allowed it.** Eventually, says **Carnegie**, the young children will become aware of this and form clandestine organizations to fight against it. **Carnegie proposes that men of wealth form a synthetic free enterprise system based on cradle-to-grave schooling.** The people who advanced through schooling would be given licenses to lead profitable lives. All licenses are tied to forms of schooling. This way, the entire economy can be controlled, and people have a motivation for them to learn what you want them to learn. It also places the minds of all children in the hands of a few social engineers. **(German System).**

## **This system was started in 1819**

### **Programming the masses to control thoughts and actions!**

**1819** Prussian (German) law makes education compulsory. The Humboldt brothers, Stein and others

divide German society into three distinct groups: (1) those who will be policy makers who are taught to think (.5%), (2) those who will be engineers, lawyers, doctors who are taught to partially think (5.5%) and (3) the children of the masses (94%), who were to learn obedience and how to follow orders. The school of the masses (volkschulen) divided whole ideas into subjects which did not exist previously.

**The result** was that people would

- (1) think what someone else told them to think about,
- (2) when to think it,
- (3) how long to think about it,
- (4) when to stop thinking about it, and
- (5) when to think of something else.

This way, no one in the masses would know anything that's really going on. (Although brilliant, the system is inherently negative in nature - it would lead eventually to German mind control paradigms in the late 19th and 20th century. The system also weakens or breaks the link between the child and the capacity to read (cross-assimilation creating whole ideas) by replacing the alphabet system of teaching reading with a system of teaching sounds, (breaking into smaller units).

**The same paradigm relative to reading is currently injected into U.S. Society by the Peabody Foundation, who imposed a northern system of schooling on the U.S. South between 1865 and 1918. The system in the northern U.S. is the Prussian system.**

**From about 1822**, for the next 30 years, a stream of Americans goes to Prussia (Germany) and bring the educational system back to the United States.

**1885** Rothschild monetary power reaches point of world control. Amschel Rothschild dies.

**NOTE:** Rothschild said, **“Not to own everything is my goal but to control everything”**

**NOTE:** You will see Rockefeller and Carnegie mentioned a lot regarding health and research or should I say death and torture!

**1904** John D. Rockefeller issues “Occasional Letter No.1” detailing plans to mold the people, reduce national intelligence to the lowest common denominator, destroy parental influence,

**traditional and customs, and eliminate science and real learning, “in order to perfect human nature.”**

### **Rockefeller Family most evil Americans in History?**

In my opinion, the Rockefeller Family is the vilest family in American history, by far! Beginning with William Rockefeller, father of the John D. Rockefeller who founded Standard Oil, a snake oil salesman, notorious womanizer and accused multiple rapist, the Rockefeller family has been responsible for more serious crime than anyone in American history.

William’s grandson John D. Rockefeller Jr. was the key figure behind monopolizing the American Medical establishment about 75 years ago. Using his vast wealth and enormous political influence, he helped create the American Medical Association (AMA), bribed every medical school, gained control over medical licensing, and forced all medical doctors to practice allopathic medicine, the slash, poison, and burn form of medicine, the patentable and most profitable form of medicine. Of course, this form of medicine has never been very effective, only expensive.

The medical use of natural herbs and other non-patentable forms of medical treatments, which had been effective for thousands of years, were essentially banned by Rockefeller’s Medical Establishment. Cures for cancer were vigorously rooted out, suppressed, and banned as well.

The stories of Royal Raymond Rife and Harry Hoxsey, alone, are enough to justify my belief that the Rockefeller family is the most evil and destructive family in American history. But this is just the tip of a very large Rockefeller criminal iceberg.

If you visit the website Educate Yourself you can read several lengthy articles about this horrible, treasonous, and murderous Rockefeller Family. By leading the movement to actively suppress cures for cancer and heart disease, alone, this horrible family has been instrumental in causing the social and economic destruction of millions of American families and the untimely deaths of millions of trusting and innocent Americans.

When you discover how the major pharmaceutical companies, along with the criminal FDA, and a corrupt justice department has literally poisoned the American people, you will be shocked and amazed. The truth about fluoride, aspartame, the cholesterol scam, the margarine scam, toxic vaccines, Chemtrails, and a host of other toxic substances intentionally forced upon us is as disturbing as it gets.

**The Rockefeller led American Medical Establishment not only suppresses all medical cures, but they actively work to intentionally make Americans sick with cancer, heart disease, and many other serious illnesses. (*emphasis mine*)** Their goal is to make a fortune treating these

many serious illnesses before killing off millions of us prematurely. If that's not evil, what is?

The Rockefeller family also funded the Tavistock Institute for Human Relations with a large grant back in the 1940's. Tavistock hired Dr. Sigmund Freud to start the ball rolling. **Their ultimate objective was to figure out the most effective ways to manipulate and control the mass consciousness.**

### **THEY ACCOMPLISHED THEIR GOAL!!!**

Since the 1940's, Tavistock trained and programmed individuals have infiltrated and assumed the leadership roles in virtually every think tank, major university, organized religion, corporation, mainstream media, secret society, and governmental department and agency. The Rockefeller family, especially David, has been instrumental in the CFR, the Trilateral Commission, and the Bilderberg Group, all treasonous organizations responsible for fomenting illegal wars, controlling the global illegal drug business, orchestrating economic terrorism and chaos, committing genocide, and worse.

Of course, while the Rockefellers are, in my opinion, clearly the most destructive Americans, they have merely been agents of the House of Rothschild for the past 100 years. The House of Rothschild has been the keeper of the Vatican Treasury since 1823, and of course serves the wishes of the Jesuit Superior General who controls the Vatican Treasury.

Folks, whatever you may believe, I hope you understand that the people who have the most gold make the rules. If you want to connect the dots, you will not find the necessary information from the mainstream media. In order to come to grips with this incredibly profound truth, you must first be de-programmed.

Begin with Educate Yourself. Check out Eustace Mullins, Daniel Estulin, Dr. Michel Chossudovsky, Dr. Paul Craig Roberts, Dr. David Ray Griffin, Dr. Steve Pieczenik, Dr. Alan Sabrosky, Dr. Morgan Reynolds, Richard Gage, Alex Jones, Eric Jon Phelps, Craig Oxley, Jeff Rense, Gerald Celente, Max Keiser, Bob Chapman, and Gordon Duff. There are many more valuable sources of truth, none of whom you will find in the mainstream media.

After maybe 100 hours of reading and listening to these serious truth researchers and learning about what is really happening you may be sufficiently de-programmed to both understand and accept the real truth about the evil ruling elites running our planet.

Hopefully, when enough people know the truth, the power in this truth will establish the morality, justice, and freedom human beings should have. Source:

<http://www.abovetopsecret.com/forum/thread715284/pg1>

**Other important information about who is running the world!**

- **The Rothschilds & Rockefellers the two most Evil Families in the World!!**  
Read more at <http://thepoisonappleoftheworld.com/the-rotschids-rockefellers-the-two-most-evil-families-in-the-world/#EB4J6xIHArwryclB.99>
- **The Rockefeller Family Fortunes —A Trail of Conspiracy, Bloodshed, and Evil:**  
[http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/rockefeller\\_fortunes.htm](http://www.jesus-is-savior.com/False%20Religions/Illuminati/rockefeller_fortunes.htm)

**What would the Big Pharma/Medical Industry lose by Chlorine Dioxide being effective against 95% of the illnesses of this planet?**

**1. #1 Reason – Loss revenue from:**

- Cancer treatments – Chemo, Radiation and Surgery and all the treatments!
- Diabetes – A lifetime income gone! Now, they even treat ‘pre-diabetes’! Diabetes treatment before you even have it!
- Pharmaceutical products seen as useless!
- Medical schools closing!
- Loss of power and control of FDA, CDC, EPA, DOJ, IRS, and the Federal reserve bank that they own!
- #1 killer in the history of the world, Malaria, CURED in 1 day!
- People will start practicing ‘selfcare’ and not have anything to do with ‘healthcare’ INDUSTRY owned by theses evil players!

**2. Their deceptive plan exposed for ALL to see!**

**3. Jail time or DEATH for ALL those involved conspirators!**

**Where are the dead people from Chlorine Dioxide therapy?**

**Watch our interview with Daniel Smith after being released from prison:**

**Daniel tells the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth! -**

**<https://www.brighteon.com/5981188543001>**

**This is long but VERY important information to counter-act the lies put out by  
ABC!**

**A conspiracy created to discredit MMS!**

One of the FALSE narratives 'to prove chlorine dioxide therapy is dangerous' that has been circulated in the Big Pharma owned media is a woman died hours after taking MMS in Papua New Guinea. Mr. Nash, the woman's husband, and ABC are liars! Read the response of Daniel Smith that went to jail, not for this incident but other made-up charges against him. **See:** Starts at minute 16:05 where Mr. Nash explains what happened to his wife: ABC's, 'The Bleach Church: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=4gaGu6Zpmfw>

**Daniel Smith's response to Mr. Nash's claims:**

**NOTE:** Daniel was responding to a reporter named Hillel Aron, Staff Writer from [www.FairWarning.org](http://www.FairWarning.org)

**Did Sylvia Fink die because of MMS or is that just NOT true?**

**Note:** I think everyone will love the facts Daniel brought out about this sad incident.

Hi Hillel,

It is encouraging that you have as your goal to print the truth. That said, **there are a number of things that have been printed that are *not* true** and maybe I can help clear some of that up.

The first thing I'd like to comment on is your statement: ***"I understand that no autopsy was performed, and perhaps that is relevant information."***

**Actually, there was an autopsy and its results do contain relevant information.** I may still have the report as a part of case discovery from the U.S. State Department and I'd be happy to furnish it if I can find it and it is legal to do so. It may be public information, I'm not sure.

You stated, ***"If there's evidence that she died of something else, I will certainly look at that evidence and if it appears legitimate, I will publish it."***

That's good to hear because the autopsy revealed Sylvia's post-mortem blood specimens exhibited her passing with acute *methemoglobinemia*, *i.e.*, severely elevated levels of methemoglobin (~45%). This was highlighted by Nash in his August 8, 2009 MedWatch report.[1] That means at the time of her passing nearly half of Sylvia's hemoglobin was unable to carry oxygen to vital organs resulting in a total shutdown of her system.[2]

Importantly, the autopsy report did *not* implicate or even mention MMS, sodium chlorite or chlorine dioxide, even though ABC News reported: "*a concentrated solution of sodium chlorite - the main ingredient to MMS -- was found in her system*"[3]. Not only would this have been scientifically impossible [4], it was patently false.

Moreover, Investigator Pasa Tosusu from the Office of the Ombudsman of the Republic of Vanuatu wrote regarding the "Police investigation into the death of Sylvia Fink Solis"[5]:

"[...] The Public Prosecutor made a determination on the file and decided not to prosecute any person in connection with the death of Sylvia Fink. Her decision was based on the following:

- At the time [...] supplied the bottle of MMS to Nash on 3 August 2009, no reasonable person could conclude that [...] intended to cause death or serious injury to any person, let alone Sylvia.

- ***Based on the evidence of the pathologist, the cause of death cannot be established beyond reasonable doubt that Sylvia died due to MMS.***

- MMS is not a dangerous drug under the Dangerous Drug Act [CAP 12]"

(Reference 4124/80168/E78/lc | Office Phone: (678) 27200, Fax: (678) 27140)

Witnesses reported that Mr. Nash was unhappy with the police and forensic reports and that he even argued with the pathologist in an attempt to get them to implicate MMS.[6] He clearly wanted local government to co-opt his story. Vanuatu officials declined to alter their report, but Nash had already begun a campaign with local media to demonize MMS before the investigation was complete. Ironically, there has never been any hard evidence that Sylvia died from MMS; only Nash's words, a photograph of a bottle, and an overly zealous reporter.[7]

In addition, Nash initially told reporters that Sylvia was not taking any other medications, which was false according to eyewitnesses and his own later report to the FDA. According to witnesses present at the time of Sylvia's death, she had been taking several medications as indicated by the various bottles strewn about on the galley table with her name on them, in addition to blister packs of Panadol and anti-malaria meds that were later determined to be unprescribed and obtained through a contact with the Peace Corp.[8]

Various prescription drugs, as well as Panadol, Tylenol and antimalarials, are known to cause *methemoglobinemia*; even topicals like benzocaine.[9]

Nash told the FDA that Sylvia took MMS as a prophylactic against malaria, which may have been only partially true.[10]. According to witnesses, she was already taking traditional anti-malaria medications which she obtained without doctor prescription and continued to take against the advice of friends who expressed to her their dangers.[11] Witnesses report Sylvia had been complaining of not feeling well for some time, which is reportedly why she tried MMS to begin with. It may have been her unmonitored use of antimalarials that made her feel poorly enough to think she in fact had malaria and made her want to try MMS. Nash told

reporters she was in perfect health, but witnesses report they saw her the evening prior - pale white, short of breath, unable to speak, and having to leave the beach party early [12] - *all symptoms of elevated methemoglobin*. I have wondered why Nash would leave these details out.

More importantly though, Nash told both witnesses and the FDA that Sylvia took *only two drops of MMS activated with lime juice*. [13] And therein lies the crux, which I'll explain.

I'd like to comment first on your statement: "*I would call Nash's photograph of the bottle of MMS evidence to support his claim that his wife died from it.*" Appealing to your critical mind I would say that a photograph of a bottle of MMS taken and proffered by Nash is not, on its face, evidence that Sylvia died from MMS. Determining *what* Sylvia died of was the function of the autopsy, which did not confirm MMS as the cause of death.

From a reporting perspective, Nash's assertion that MMS killed his wife should hold no more bias or weight than my own assertion that there is more to the story, but the media has preferred a scientific aberration over unbiased investigation for nearly ten years.

If I were an independent unbiased investigator, I would first ask ... if MMS has been around and gaining consumer interest for more than ten years, and if it's truly as dangerous as Nash, the media and FDA say, then why has there been only *one* death reported in those ten years and that, by a wayfaring seaman on a sailboat in the South Pacific with a story that a forensic pathologist and officials were unwilling to corroborate?

At the time of my trial (2015), there had been less than five MedWatch reports claiming any adverse effects of PGL's MMS. **That is a far cry from the hundreds of thousands the FDA receives every year for Tylenol, aspartame, vaccines, and other medications.** But the real question an investigative journalist might ask is this:

**Is it chemically/scientifically possible for two drops of 22.4% sodium chlorite solution (the equivalent of less than half a drop of actual sodium chlorite) activated (*i.e.*, mixed with lime juice and water) to cause ~45% methemoglobin in an adult woman?** Asked another way, could half a drop of what we've confirmed now by a court hired expert to be chlorous acid, damage nearly half the volume of blood in an average woman's body (*i.e.*, 4.5 pints)? Asked another way, could it oxidize nearly half of the 3-4 grams of distributed iron in the human body rendering it incapable of carrying oxygen to critical organs?

**The answer is no. It is chemically and scientifically impossible.**

So why hasn't any reporter asked this question? I think maybe it's because it's easier to believe "a NASA scientist" than to bother with the actual science.

Truth be told, two drops of citric-acid-activated sodium chlorite couldn't hurt a parrot as evidenced by our own green cheek conure ... and our cats ... and our dog, all who have used that much or more for various infections over the years. What's more, if the MMS Sylvia used

was indeed activated with lime juice (citric acid), as Nash declared, then sodium chlorite was no longer present within seconds of mixing the two together. It was immediately chlorous acid.

The court-hired expert in our case, Dr. Lori Keeling, stated in her 2015 official report after multiple controlled UV/Vis spectroscopy lab tests:

*"[The] solutions are basic with the major components consisting of Na+ [sodium] ion and ClO<sub>2</sub>- [chlorite] ion. After addition of citric acid, the solutions are driven to create **chlorous acid** from the chlorite ion as shown in Figure 1. Adding acids to chlorite ion decreases the pH of the solution and increases the amount of chlorous acid concentrations." Moreover, "[t]here was no peak found at 360nm **indicating that ClO<sub>2</sub> [chlorine dioxide] is not formed for any recipe.**" [14]*

This is a bombshell, Hillel. It means a court paid professor utilizing the most up-to-date technology in chemical analysis determined by multiple controlled laboratory tests that not only is the FDA and the media incorrect in stating that sodium chlorite activated with citric acid generates chlorine dioxide, but many MMS proponents are also mistaken. As Dr. Keeling points out, the scientific literature has always stated as much.[15]

So, whether you are for or against chlorine dioxide as a therapeutic substance, it really doesn't matter because if you're mixing sodium chlorite with citric acid, you get *chlorous acid* - a weak and unstable acid that disproportionates to *hypochlorous acid* and chloric acid. *Hypochlorous acid* is the same chemical produced by the human immune system to kill invasive organisms and fight infection.[16] Chlorine dioxide, on the other hand, is created with sodium chlorite only when using a stronger acid, such as sulfuric or hydrochloric acid as in industrial applications.[17]

Regardless of the resulting chemical, what Nash is attempting to make the world believe is a scientific impossibility barred by the rules of chemistry, *i.e.*, that two drops of activated MMS (chlorous acid derived by citric acid and sodium chlorite) resulted in ~45% methemoglobin depriving Sylvia of essential oxygen.

So, consider ... here we have the media - comprised of reporters - who aren't necessarily scientists - not looking deeply enough into the details but reciting individuals who are essentially parroting a press release written by individuals who never did the lab work or read the actual literature, but who are telling consumers that apples are oranges in support of the narrative of a man with a picture of a bottle of MMS and a tragic and compelling story.

**Now that is a story** ... well intentioned employees of an agency we all count on to keep us safe from food and drug threats mistakenly publishing for ten years non-scientifically based press releases as if they were gospel stirring the media and consumers into a frenzy. Negligent? I don't know but add to that Internet trolls and the anonymous non-experts who edit Wikipedia articles with bias and you have a whole revolving machine of misinformation driving the conversation. I'd say this more or less guarantees that some portion

of the world's population will always be proponents of acidified sodium chlorite because they know the truth by their own personal experience.

**So, what then killed Sylvia?** Without more investigation, we can't know for sure, but with some Chemistry 101, we can know it wasn't by ingesting two drops of lime-juice-activated sodium chlorite twelve hours prior.

**There simply *has* to be more to the story.**

I surmise that Sylvia was already compromised, either by prolonged use of methemoglobinemia inducing medications - including antimalarials absent doctor supervision - or a previously undiagnosed genetic disposition to methemoglobinemia, or a combination of both. That is what eyewitness evidence suggests.

Perhaps Mr. Nash always knew more but was too frightened to disclose what could have made him feel or be held responsible - or as if he'd failed Sylvia and her family. Perhaps MMS seemed like a really good scapegoat to avoid introspection or deeper investigation by the media or authorities. Perhaps his seemingly odd documentary-making behavior, *i.e.*, photographing others trying to save his wife instead of being with his wife, can be explained in some rational psychological terms. I really don't know.

**I can provide you with statements [names and vessels redacted] that I received from witnesses who tried to revive Sylvia after they were called to board Nash's boat 12 hours after Sylvia allegedly ingested two drops of activated MMS and only *after* she had gone unconscious and exhibited acute cyanosis.** You can read their own words of how, instead of helping Sylvia survive, Nash was busy shooting photos of the others trying to save her. You can read how multiple individuals had to sternly tell him to put his camera down. You can read how he was not forthcoming about her medications and how in the midst of all this he could remove himself from it and calmly answer detailed questions about their travel. You can then decide for yourself if Nash's story - along with his photo of MMS are proof enough that MMS killed Sylvia - or just proof enough for a media frenzy that could preempt a deeper probe into the actual cause of Sylvia's death.

**And that brings me to your questions.**

>> I assume you've seen the photograph that Doug Nash took of the bottle of Miracle Mineral Solution, lying on a bed, with the PGL logo. That was your company, right? Your company manufactured, sold, and marketed that bottle?

I have seen the photo of MMS attributed to Doug Nash and circulating on the Internet. Yes, I was a founder of PGL (Project GreenLife). Yes, PGL manufactured and sold a professional-grade sodium chlorite solution (along with many other products), its label appearing like the one in that photograph. It should be noted, however, that neither Sylvia nor Mr. Nash were customers of PGL and did not acquire MMS from PGL. I therefore could not speak as to the contents of the bottle in the photo.

**2) Do you feel responsible at all for Sylvia Nash’s death? I assume you doubt her husband’s story.**

[FYI: Sylvia's last name is given as Fink in all official documents. That is why I refer to her as Sylvia Fink and not Sylvia Nash. It is unclear whether she ever changed her last name.]

I have contemplated this question off and on over the last ten years. Sylvia's death was tragic to be certain and I grieve the loss suffered by her and her friends and family, but I don't feel responsible per se, especially given the science and details surrounding the circumstances that, as of 2019, have not been truthfully reported but only sensationalized by Nash and the media.

Doug and Sylvia were both adults and Nash, an alleged trained scientist with a critical mind. He states in one interview that he traveled with medical manuals. I cannot comprehend why anyone, let alone Nash would have waited 12 hours until their loved one was totally unresponsive before seeking help if they were in such distress, nor how Nash couldn't have noticed what others did regarding Sylvia's health in the days leading up to her passing. It is unfathomable how anyone - let alone Nash - could believe two drops of chlorous acid was the cause of Sylvia's passing a full 12 hours later.

**Daniel’s last chance to be exonerated!**

**Can you help him?**

**Daniel’s father Larry set up a Go Fund Me account to help Daniel raise money for his attorney to present to the court with NEW information. The GoFundMe Account was closed!!!!** “They” are NOT allowing any information about healing to reach the people in this world that are in desperate need of good health.



**Someone is lying here!** You decide if there is a conspiracy to stop the G2Church from getting out this information to the world as you read more evidence to prove there is a **premeditated** ongoing conspiracy against CURING PEOPLE with chlorine dioxide therapy, which is part of our G2Church Sacraments! **Enjoy the rest of the book and pass it on!**

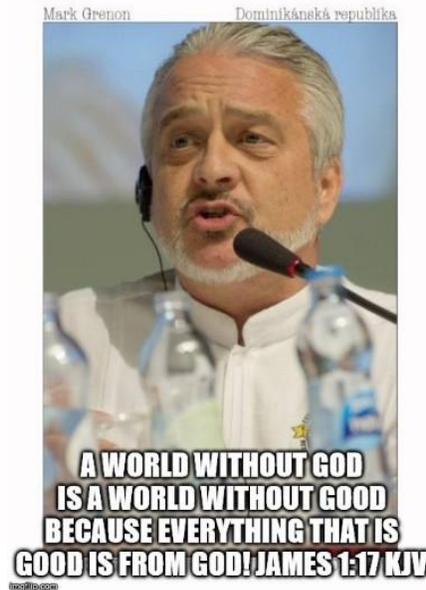
The G2Church has been thrown into the Lion's den BUT the Lord is with us! I started Volume Three with the year 2020 because so much has happened that it is imperative that we stand firm in TRUTH to expose the evil players in this world that are trying to stop us from getting the Truth out so many that are suffering can be 'restored to health' and live a 'DIS-EASE Free' life. Enjoy the rest of the book! Bishop Mark Grenon



# Chapter One

## The Beginning of 2020!

What is the year going to be like in the life of the G2Church if started like this?



If the beginning of the 2020 is any indication of what is ahead for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing, then what a year we are about to experience! Good or bad it will be quite the ride. Jim Humble told me in the beginning of us working together in 2010, Mark get ready we are going to have a lot of fun training the world how to CURE any illness! Well, it's been more than fun seeing what the Lord has done with people around the world. In fact, it has been a huge blessing to us and those that have listened to us in regard to "restoring health" physically and spiritually!

### G2Voice Video Broadcasts! Jan-Feb 2020

1. [G2Voice Broadcast #173 – We have a 20/20 vision for 2020 at G2Church! 12-30-19](#)
2. [G2Voice Broadcast # 174 – The G2Church Creed is based on the Holy Scriptures NOT man's worldly wisdom! 1-7-20](#)
3. [G2Voice Broadcast #175 - Why 'Health Care', when you have Genesis II Church SELFCARE? 1-13-20](#)
4. [G2Voice Broadcast #176 - Controversial topics with Mike Adams, The Health Ranger! 1/19/20](#)
5. [G2Voice Broadcast #177 - What's the 5% not recoverable with MMS? 1-28-20](#)

6. [G2Voice Broadcast #178 Don't fear ANY virus if you have the G2Sacraments! 2-4-20](#)
7. [Last Call for the G2Church seminars in Colombia! 2-6-20](#)
8. [G2Voice Broadcast #179 – Reports from the field with Bishop Jonathan Grenon founding member of the G2Church! 2-11-20](#)
9. [G2Voice Broadcast # 180 – Why is the mainstream media so scared of Chlorine Dioxide? 2-19-20](#)
10. [G2Voice Broadcast #181 – Are you entitled to Wealth, Health, or Peace? 2-25-20](#)

**1-5-20**

### **Bishop Jonathan on Dominican Republic TV**

Jonathan grew up in the Dominican Republic when we moved there as a family when he was 7 yrs. old. Even today he sees himself more as a Dominican than an American! I moved my family there after being in Nigeria, West Africa as a Bible Believing independent missionary for almost 3 years. Jonathan grew up as a missionary kid with his 7 brothers and sisters and my wife and we home-schooled them all. The reason I found MMS or Chlorine Dioxide is because Joshua, my oldest son, Jonathan my 2<sup>nd</sup> son and even Joseph my third son were helping interpreting for medical teams that were coming to us 10-16 weeks a year in the hospitals and even in the countryside where we were helping people medically. My sons and I contracted MRSA while working in the hospitals. In 2006, my son Jonathan was playing baseball with the Seattle Mariners farm team and he was suffering with a huge infection on his leg. A few of the surgeons told me that if it gets worse, amputation was an option to save his life! Jonathan said he would die first. I went to the internet frantically looking for a cure from MRSA when I found Jim Humble's book about a Miracle Mineral Supplement. I bought the book and the MMS and cured not only Jonathan but all of us!

### **Bishop Jonathan on TV in Dominican Republic!**

Bishop Jonathan was asked to be on a TV program in the D.R. to explain our G2Sacraments and a lawyer that was CURED of Diabetes with our Sacraments gave his testimony!





Bishop Jonathan has just come back from a month in the Dominican Republic where he helped many and updates us on others that had been helped in the past! He will be reporting in from the field in the G2Voice Studio this Sunday, Feb. 16<sup>th</sup> , 2020

**Alan Keyes hit by media!  
He gives Alex Jones my book**

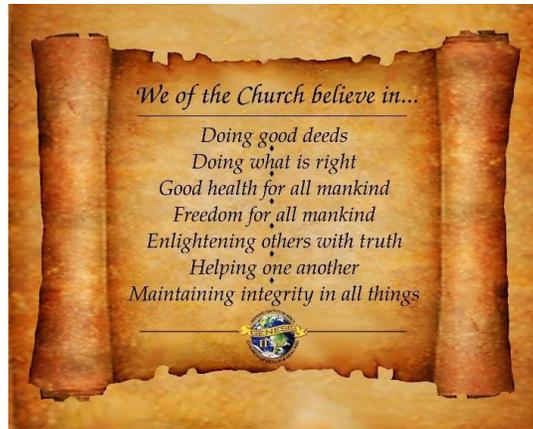


**1-7-20**

**G2Voice Broadcast # 174 – The G2Church Creed is based on the holy Scriptures  
NOT man’s worldly wisdom!**

**Sunday, Jan. 12<sup>th</sup> , 2020**

<https://g2churchnews.org/567-g2voice-174>



## 1. Doing good deeds – How important is doing good deeds?

**Well, you will be judged by them!**

- [Romans 2:6](#), “Who will render to every man according to his **deeds**:”
- “But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his **deeds** may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God. [John 3:21](#),
- “Ye do the **deeds** of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.”, [John 8:41](#),

## 2. Always do what is right –

- “Blessed are they that keep judgment, and he that **doeth righteousness at all time**”, Psalm 106:3 King James Version (KJV)
  - [Proverbs 21:3](#) “To **do** justice and judgment **is** more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.”
  - [Deuteronomy 12:8](#), “Ye shall not **do** after all the things that we **do** here this day, every man **whatsoever is right** in his own eyes.”

## 3. Good Health to all mankind

- [3 John 1:2](#) Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in **health**, even as thy soul prospereth.
- [Psalm 67:2](#): “That thy way may be known upon earth, thy saving **health** among all nations.”
  - [Proverbs 16:24](#)

Behold, I will bring it **health** and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

## 4. Freedom for all mankind

- “And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall **make** you **free**.”, [John 8:32](#)
- “And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life **freely**.”, [Revelation 22:17](#)

## 5. Enlightening others with truth – Light unto thy path

- “Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way. Thy word is a lamp unto my feet, and a light unto my path. I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep thy righteous judgments.”, Psalm 119:104-106 (KJV)
  - Sanctify them through **thy truth: thy word is truth**.”, [John 17:17](#)

## 6. Helping one another

- “For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love **serve one another**.”, [Galatians 5:13](#)
- “Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of **others**.”, [Philippians 2:4](#)

## 7. Maintaining integrity in all things

**Integrity definition is – “firm adherence to a code of especially moral or artistic values”**

- “Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.”, [1 Corinthians 15:58](#)
- “I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day”, [2 Timothy 1:3](#)

**Our Friend Dr. Alan Keyes gets attacked about what he experienced PERSONALLY in his body and then what he SAW in Uganda!**

Many newspapers picked up the story and ran with it to attack Dr. Keyes and the G2Church! What they are saying is easily refuted by the evidence we have worldwide! The owners of most of the world’s newspapers and TV stations are INVESTED in the Big Pharma so we know why they are attacking us!

**NOTE: I will highlight the half-truths or bold faced lies by this reporter of the “BEAST”. (What a name for a Newspaper from Hell!)**

## The Daily Beast!

**Alan Keyes Is Helping Sell a Toxic Bleach ‘Cure’ to the Vulnerable and Desperate**



## SNAKE OIL

The politician fronts a conservative web-based TV channel and appears in broadcasts with bottles of “Miracle Mineral Solution” on his desk.

### Kelly Weill

Updated Dec. 07, 2019 7:21AM ET / Published Dec. 07, 2019 4:58AM ET

**They promote bleach** as a miracle cure and distribute it to children in developing countries. And now they have a prominent conservative pundit propping up their network. The “Miracle Mineral Solution” (“MMS”) movement **falsely claims a dangerous chlorine dioxide cocktail can cure almost any illness, from autism to infertility**. A new addition to the Facebook-fueled movement is IAMtv, a conservative web-based channel fronted by Alan Keyes, former diplomat and adviser to President Ronald Reagan who appears in pro-MMS broadcasts with bottles of MMS **from a dubious bleach “church”** featured prominently on his desk. IAMtv figures even claim Keyes is helping the network spread its mission from Uganda to the halls of power in the U.S. On a broadcast in August, IAMtv host Bob Sisson invoked Keyes’ name while discussing MMS. “I get to use my ‘I work with Alan Keyes,’” Sisson said, miming a fishing rod as he pretended to reel someone in with Keyes’ name. “Which is sort of cool because I met [Christian personality] Ken Ham a week ago; I met the governor of Kentucky, Matt Bevin, a super guy; met Governor Bill Lee here in Tennessee. “Gonna meet Trump, it’s only a matter of time. President Trump’s gonna invite us up there when he finds out about this stuff,” Sisson added. He held up green and blue bottles stamped with the logo for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing that apparently contained **the chemicals that create the dangerous cocktail chlorine dioxide**, or “MMS” when combined. MMS has found a growing fanbase, often among people skeptical of modern medicine or desperate for miracle cures. Meanwhile, its champions are trying to make the concoction mainstream. **There is nothing miraculous about Miracle Mineral Solution. It’s poison.** As the Food and Drug Administration warned in an August statement, the solution is “a powerful bleaching agent.”

“Miracle Mineral Solution **has not been approved by the FDA for any use**, but these products continue to be promoted on social media as a remedy for treating autism, cancer, HIV/AIDS, hepatitis and flu, among other conditions,” the FDA noted. **“However, the solution, when mixed, develops into a dangerous bleach which has caused serious and potentially life-threatening side effects.”**

**Those can include damage to red blood cells and critical organ failure.** An NBC News investigation found **at least 2,123 cases of chlorine dioxide poisoning resulting in serious side effects in the U.S. since 2014.** Of the 50 cases that were deemed “life-threatening,” **eight people died.** **Doug Nash, a former mayor of San Juan Capistrano, California became a vocal opponent of MMS after he claimed the potion caused his wife’s immediate sickness and her death later that day in 2009.**

“She tried it one time,” Nash told ABC Los Angeles. **“And it caused her death in 12 hours.** Many MMS recipients are children. **A popular health hoax claims MMS can cure autism,** leading to a disturbing phenomenon of parents attempting to feed kids chlorine dioxide, or give them MMS enemas or baths. The NBC investigation revealed that chlorine dioxide poisoning sent an autistic 6-year-old to the hospital with liver poisoning in 2017.

The term MMS first appeared in 2006 in a self-published book by Jim Humble. A former Scientologist who claims to be an alien god who arrived on Earth via “the space navy,” Humble said he used MMS to cure thousands of cases of malaria and HIV in South America and Africa. He went on to find the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing, where MMS is the center of worship. Although a small industry of MMS peddlers have since appeared, Genesis II remains at the movement’s forefront, and its products and leaders are common in IAMtv videos.

Journalists who attended a Genesis II seminar at a California hotel in 2016 reported that “Archbishop” Mark Grenon preached the wonders of MMS to audience members who’d paid \$450 per ticket.

“Everybody start a church and do it from there. You can sell them anything! Tell them Jesus heals you while you drink this,” Grenon said.

Though it claims to be “non-religious but spiritual,” Genesis II and the MMS movement have attracted a number of conservative Christians. Keyes—a conservative Catholic who has argued for prayer in public schools and a constitutional amendment prohibiting same-sex marriage—met with Mark Grenon and his son Jonathan in August 2018.

“Dad and I met Dr. Alan Keyes,” Jonathan Grenon, a church “bishop,” wrote on Facebook. “God bless you brother. Great dinner, the conversations were better than the food.”

Keyes appears to have got onboard with MMS around the time of that meeting.

“Dr. Alan got introduced to it a little over a year ago,” Sisson said in a broadcast this past August, during which he also compared Mark Grenon’s preaching to Jesus curing the sick.

Keyes, Genesis II, IAMtv and Sisson did not respond to multiple requests for comment on this story. David Tyson, who said he represents Keyes, said he’d reached out to Keyes but had no comment on his behalf.



MMS wouldn't be Keyes' first brush with the outlandish. "Alan L. Keyes is outrageous. And he loves it," the *Washington Post* wrote of him in 1987, when he was "a maverick in the State Department, a hardline Reaganaut amid bland striped-pants diplomats."

After leaving the Reagan administration, Keyes embarked on what would become a long and uniformly doomed series of electoral campaigns. He first ran for Senate in 1988 (with Reagan's backing), only to lose that race and two more Senate races in 1992 and 2004, as well as presidential races in 1996, 2000, and 2008.

In 2004, he made headlines for abruptly moving to Chicago to run against Barack Obama, then a state senator. On the campaign trail, Keyes was vocally anti-abortion and anti-gay, infamously calling Vice President Dick Cheney's lesbian daughter a "selfish hedonist." After the 2008 presidential election, Keyes became a member of the "birther" movement, **which falsely charged Obama was not born in the United States**. He has since traveled in a paranoid wing of the GOP, authoring articles for the conspiracy-heavy site WorldNetDaily.

Nevertheless, Keyes has more mainstream clout than some of his fellow travelers. He hosted a short-lived MSNBC show ("Alan Keyes Is Making Sense") in 2002, and spoke at CPAC this year. His name stands out on the otherwise-obscure IAMtv, which features Keyes' pictures across its homepage and describes itself as "Independent American Media TV with Dr. Alan Keyes."

IAMtv registered its website and YouTube pages in October 2018, and Keyes appears to have been involved from the channel's early days. The oldest video on IAMtv's YouTube page is a Keyes video from April.

Keyes' show, "Let's Talk America" is the channel's flagship program, although it hosts others like Sisson's "Bob the Plumber," "The Reality Camp," and "Jesus Talk Live."

Figures from the right-wing conspiratorial scene, particularly MMS promoters, are frequent guests. Last week, Sisson and Keyes hosted Mike Adams, founder of the fringe site "Natural News," which promotes anti-vaccine content. Sisson has also hosted Mark Grenon and other MMS advocates.

It's not clear whether IAMtv is profitable. The channel streams on Roku, and on YouTube where it has just over 300 followers. It has no paid subscriptions, but hosts an online store where it exclusively sells Keyes' products, ranging from a \$9.95 Keyes audiobook to an \$85 video of Keyes' appearances at the 2019 "Red Pill Expo."

IAMtv describes itself as a "news channel backed by Dr. Alan Keyes," although that support might not necessarily be financial; Sisson has also described another kind of "backing": spiritual support from Uganda.

IAMtv operates a news studio out of Uganda, and has released multiple videos showing Sisson and Keyes in the country together. Although those videos primarily show the pair engaged in church ministry, Sisson has said they distributed chlorine dioxide to locals.

"We've been using this for years in Africa and treating literally thousands and thousands and thousands of people with all kinds of remarkable stories, from people who were left to die because they'd been poisoned and it cures that in just a few hours," he said in an August video titled "Chlorine Dioxide update."

Although IAMtv does not appear to have uploaded footage of its affiliates distributing MMS in Uganda, other chlorine dioxide distributors in Uganda have posted pictures of themselves feeding the mixture to children.

Samula Taedop promoted a Uganda-based Facebook page showing children holding cups of chlorine dioxide and babies being fed the mixture through syringes. Featured prominently were Genesis II's blue and green MMS bottles.

Taedop was one of three men arrested by Ugandan authorities in March for an alleged conspiracy to feed bleach to children in three villages under the guise of Christian charity, claiming it could cure everything from HIV/AIDS to Malaria.

When The Daily Beast contacted a WhatsApp number listed on the Facebook page "Genesis II Church Uganda," a man claiming to be Taedop answered but declined to comment.

IAMtv's MMS promoters claim the pharmaceutical industry is behind a crackdown on MMS.

"I'm convinced that chlorine dioxide is going to be what God uses to bring down Big Pharma," Sisson said in an October episode of Keyes' show titled "Big Pharma: The Truth of MMS." Sisson directed viewers to Genesis II's website and encouraging them to buy MMS. "But I do know that that it will detox your body and then God himself will heal you. And we're finding in like in Uganda, curing malaria and poisoning and diabetes and AIDS by the way. It's amazing."

Keyes listened approvingly, then said those claims were "why I was so interested in MMS and going to Uganda so far [...] There will be no excuse for pretending that you should price it at hundreds of dollars a dose so that people can make billions off of it."

Sitting on Keyes' desk for the entire episode: two bottles of Genesis II bleach. YES, they were!

Source: <https://www.thedailybeast.com/alan-keyes-is-helping-sell-a-toxic-bleach-cure-miracle-mineral-solution-to-the-vulnerable-and-desperate>

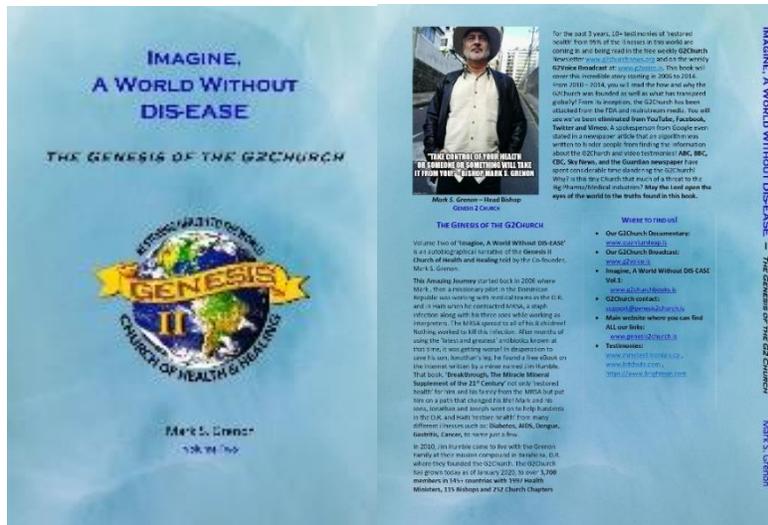
1-16-2020

Interview with Mike Adams in studio NOT published until 1-26-20 but the attacks started!

<https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/09265d07-7f42-4b22-a65c-1072fafba538>

1-17-2020

New eBook book out!



[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

1-19-2020

All my books taken off Amazon

Got thrown off Amazon!

**My New book came out Friday night, January 17th and by Sunday morning ALL my books were taken off! Also, the day before that Jan. 16<sup>th</sup> we interviewed Mike Adams and published a newsletter about it Monday and he was attacked Monday!**

**Letters from Amazon after two years of my book there!**

Hello,

During a quality assurance review of your catalog, we found that the subject matter of the following book(s) is in violation of our content guidelines:

B07JBPGXSW/1727749146, Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Is It Possible?

B083Y54FQX/198562379X, Imagine, Um Mundo Sem Doencas - É possível?

B07JDC7M16/172776577X, Imagina, Un Mundo Sin Mal-Estar- Es Posible?

**Our content guidelines apply to the book interior, as well as cover image, title and/or book descriptions.** As a result, we've removed the book(s) from sale on Amazon.

Hello,

During a review, we noticed that **you submitted content we consider offensive, which is a violation of our content guidelines. As a result, we are terminating your account and agreement effective immediately.**

Here is an example of a book that you submitted through your account that falls into this category:

33894384, Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE: The Genesis of the G2Church (blocked in PrePub)

B07JBPGXSW/1727749146, Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Is It Possible?

B083Y54FQX/198562379X, Imagine, Um Mundo Sem Doencas - É possível?

B07JDC7M16, Imagina, Un Mundo Sin Mal-Estar- Es Posible?

172776577X, Imagina, Un Mundo Sin Mal-Estar- Es Posible? (this title is unpublished in CAPA and suppressed via Suppression Tool as it's an old CSP title not listed in KDPOW)

As part of the termination process:

- **We will close your KDP account.**
- **You'll receive any unpaid royalties you have earned.**
- **You'll no longer have access to your account. This includes, editing your titles, viewing your reports, and accessing any other information within your account.**
- **All of your published titles will be removed from sale on Amazon.**

**Additionally, as per our Terms and Conditions, you aren't allowed to open any new KDP accounts.**

**My Response to Amazon!**

Cancel my whole account! We don't need your puny company that is a lapdog for Lucifer. I'll never use Amazon again and the world doesn't need this evil company. We have the Lord Jesus Christ who is the King of Kings and He is on our side! Better make a choice while you can!

*Bishop Mark Grenon  
Proverbs 3:5&6*

**1-20-2020**

**Natural News site down! Natural News website was hacked and was down for two days just after we interview Mike Adams! Someone watching us?**

**1-26-20**

**Controversial topics with Mike Adams, The Health Ranger!**

Mike came on our G2Voice and we had a great time interviewing him and talking about MMS and other controversial subjects!

<https://www.brighteon.com/09265d07-7f42-4b22-a65c-1072fafba538>

**Bishop Bob Sisson in Virginia rally for 2<sup>nd</sup> Amendment rights!  
(Notice what the sign says?)**



**Bishop Bob of IAMTV US**

**1-22-2020**

**Corona virus prophesied by Bill Gates and Implemented! He needs to be tried for crimes against humanity!**

- Event 201: Bill Gates & World Economic Forum Simulated Coronavirus Outbreak 6 Weeks Before First Case in Wuhan:  
<https://prepareforchange.net/2020/01/27/event-201-bill-gates-world-economic-forum-simulated-coronavirus-outbreak-6-weeks-before-first-case-in-wuhan/>
- COVID-19, Bill Gates, & Agenda 21: What EVENT 201 Is Really Preparing For:  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=lxevwQ7iOGA>

**Bishop Bob talks to Alex Jones about the book, Imagine, A World Without Disease that was given to him by Alan Keyes!**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/vnFcFcGHY0LD/>

Bishop Bob called into the Alex Jones show and told him about the book he had given him. Within a few weeks Bishop Mark Grenon and his son, Joseph were on the Alex Jones show: <https://www.brighteon.com/73e72acb-8974-4636-ad5d-0d02274b21b2>

Alex didn't allow the video to be put up on 'Banned Video' due to the pressure he got from the FDA and FTC! Watch this film also: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) and get the books to see why 'they' are trying to STOP us!  
[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

**1-28-20**

**G2Voice Broadcast # 177**

***What's the 5% not recoverable with MMS?***

<https://www.brighteon.com/6e755ef1-21b3-41cc-85ad-a028bbd78774>

**Newsletter**

<https://g2churchnews.org/571-g2voice-177>

**Newsletter excerpt**

Many have heard Jim Humble and I say many times and that MMS will cure 95% of the world's illnesses. Not only have we said it but starting with Jim back in 1996 and me starting it in 2006

have proven it! Well then what is the 5% that it can't cure? First of all, chlorine dioxide kills 99% of the pathogens that cause illness in the body. I believe toxins are the #1 Reason for the DISEASE of the body.

### **31 reasons why MMS is not restoring your health**

We have people writing to us asking why they haven't had their "health restored" from a certain disease when they read testimonies from others that have the same disease with complete health restoration with testing done before and after finishing the sacraments. **Are these testimonies real?** How can we make statements like, MMS restores health from 95% or more of the world's diseases, when some with the same diseases that have had their "health restored" are still struggling with their ailments?

These are legitimate questions and we want to address them in this book.

First of all, everyone is like a petri dish, if you will, with each one dealing with its own unique pathogens, circumstances, and issues.

What does it mean to cure 95% of the world's diseases?

Well , no one knows exactly how many diseases there are on the earth. And more being found frequently. Are they all organic or biological, or inorganic such as, Morgellons disease?

We HAVE "restored health" to 95% of the known world's diseases. That statement means that of the KNOWN diseases of this world we've seen health completely restored. But it DOES NOT mean that 90-95% of the people that have taken MMS have seen their health restored!

The problem is not that MMS doesn't kill 95% or more of the world's pathogens, but that the person taking the sacraments isn't doing something correctly, or there is another factor that is stopping their health from "being restored".

This is what I want to focus on in this book. A lot of factors and variables have to be considered here.

Although, this is not an exhaustive list it is one that has come as a result of treating people around the globe.

**We have to consider the following:**

#### **1. Are the Sacraments being adhered to?**

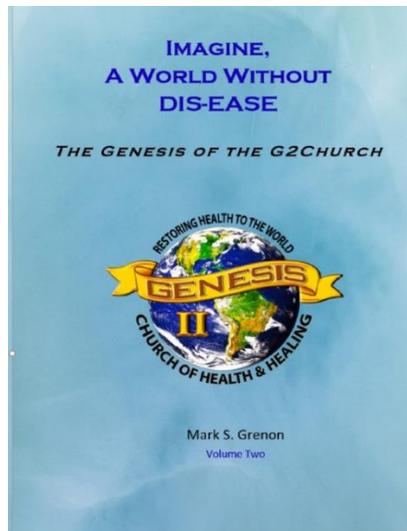
**Probably the #1** reason why people aren't having complete success in "restoring their health". The MMS sacraments were developed by trial and error.

2. Are the Sacraments being adhered to?
3. And 30 more!

Read the whole newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/571-g2voice-177>

**1-28-20**

**Printers found to print my book within 1 week after Amazon deleted them!**  
Within one week, I had a proof copy from a printer that likes my book! Hahahaha!  
It is amazing how quick the Lord changes the situation for the good!



**Mike Adams recommends Chlorine Dioxide to kill the virus**

<https://banned.video/watch?id=5e344e4cd31bdc00163c6d25>

**2-9-20**

**G2Voice Broadcast #178 Don't fear ANY virus if you have the G2Sacraments!**

<https://g2churchnews.org/572-g2voice-178>

### **Newsletter excerpt**

**First**, let me tell you to NOT worry and be in fear. That is how the media gets the hysteria going!

**Secondly**, get the CURE for this virus as well as 99% of all other viruses we have on this earth with more to come!!!

**Thirdly, Don't take the vaccine. In fact, don't take any vaccine whatsoever! They are all toxic and ALL damaging to the body!**

### **How to kill a Coronavirus in just a few days**

Here is the dosing needed: For adults: 6 drops activated every 2 hours 4- 5 times first day then every day after until health is restored! For children: 3 drops activated! A Maintenance dose of 6 drops at night before bed for Adults and 3 drops for children!

We even show you how to make it in your home! Get the online course:

Contact us: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)

### **The Cure and the prevention for Coronavirus that needs to be made public!**

G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) A good overview of what we have been doing worldwide with ALL illnesses!

We've seen it cure Ebola in Sierra Leone then the CDC recommends using Chlorine Dioxide to 'prevent' the illness! Read Volume Two of the book, 'Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE, 'The Genesis of the G2Church' at:

<https://g2churchbooks.org/Volume-Two-of-%E2%80%98Imagine-A-World-Without-DIS-EASE%E2%80%99-Paperback-p172100013>

**G2Voice  
IAM TV**

### **Talking to Kerri Rivera about Autism**

**NOTE:** Kerri is being attacked by FDA and Mainstream Media for CURING 500+ autistic children! See: [www.kerririvera.com](http://www.kerririvera.com)

### **How to Eliminate the symptoms called AUTISM Spectrum Disorder, with Chlorine Dioxide therapy by Kerri Rivera**

<https://www.brighteon.com/f26a1772-24f5-4bf5-9b60-f1eae2d3b281>

**2-14-20**

### **Fact Check or Lying dogs?**

**Why do they mention Chlorine Dioxide?**

**NOTE:** They ONLY can convince people that don't really research the truth! I will bold the areas you need to check out yourself and make a **comment in red**



Those coronavirus 'cures' you're hearing about? They're fake. Don't drink chlorine dioxide.

**NOT FAKE WE HAVE 1000's of TESTIMONIES!**

- [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)
- <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>

Online posts have claimed to reveal various “cures” for the new coronavirus. Some are benign, like eating boiled garlic, while others are potentially dangerous, like drinking chlorine dioxide, an industrial bleach. Neither will cure the virus.

### **Sarnac Hale Spencer FactCheck**

Treatments billed as miracle cures have cropped up across the internet since the new coronavirus, known as 2019 novel coronavirus or 2019-nCoV, began spreading in Wuhan, China, at the end of December.

One rumor claims that boiled garlic can cure the virus. Another says that loading up on vitamin C will do the trick. Yet another would have people, essentially, drink bleach.

None of these “cures” will treat the virus, especially not chlorine dioxide.

Chlorine dioxide kits are sold online under various names — Miracle Mineral Solution, Miracle Mineral Supplement, Master Mineral Solution — but they are most often referred to as MMS.

These kits typically include a bottle of sodium chlorite and a bottle of an “activator” such as citric acid. When the two chemicals are mixed together, they make chlorine dioxide, a **common industrial bleach used in the production of paper products**, according to the federal Agency for Toxic Substances and Disease Registry.

**It is used not only in making paper products but on food, water, meats etc. in weaker concentrations**

**But MMS hucksters sell the chemical solution as a cure-all for cancer, AIDS, autism and now, the novel coronavirus.**

**We have the testimonies of all those illnesses being cured!**

**Fake coronavirus cures: Garlic isn't a 'cure'**

**Fake coronavirus cures: Vitamin C isn't a shield**

One popular conspiracy theorist, Jordan Sather, wrote on Twitter: 'NO KNOWN CURE FOR CORONAVIRUS', they say. Well, it sure sounds like chlorine dioxide could wipe it out." He directed his 116,000 followers to a website called Keavy's Corner, which posted a banner at the top of its site telling customers, "We are experiencing high order volume that has us a few days behind on shipping."

Keavy's Corner, based in Florida, didn't respond to an email seeking comment.

Another major proponent of MMS, Kerri Rivera, posted a [story](#) on her website under the headline: "Good News: Coronavirus Destroyed By Chlorine Dioxide." Rivera primarily advocates for the use of MMS in treating autism. She was effectively barred in 2015 from selling chlorine dioxide for the treatment of autism in Illinois. But she is still active online and said in her recent post, "We already know CD is safe for ingestion by people, and has been used for helping the body heal from any number of health conditions including autism, malaria, herpes and AIDS."

**Kerri has seen over 500+ CURED from Autism diagnosis. I've seen many also!**

In August 2019, the FDA issued this warning:

**FDA, Aug. 12, 2019:** Drinking any of these chlorine dioxide products can cause nausea, vomiting, diarrhea, and **symptoms of severe dehydration**. Some product labels claim that vomiting and diarrhea are common after ingesting the product. They even maintain that such reactions are evidence that the product is working. **That claim is false.**

**When you detox quickly you will have some nausea and diarrhea. Back down and it goes away. The 'approved' drugs for FDA cause much more really dangerous side effects and even death. Read the package inserts from the FDA 'approved' drugs!**

Moreover, in general, the more concentrated the product, the more severe the reactions. The FDA has received reports of consumers who have suffered from severe vomiting, severe diarrhea, **life-threatening low blood pressure caused by dehydration and acute liver failure after drinking these products. If you have had a negative reaction to any of them, consult a health care professional as soon as possible.**

**They are lying to you and even make up these side effects. I have seen none if this while dealing with 1,000's of people worldwide!**

While MMS is available on websites that look like herbal medicine dispensaries, like Keavy's Corner, it is also described as a "sacrament" by an organization that calls itself the Genesis II Church.

Genesis II appears to have been one of the first major proponents of MMS. One of its founders, Jim Humble, claims to have discovered the solution in 1996 and Genesis II members push the use of MMS in online videos and self-published books, some of which are available on Amazon. Humble did not respond to an email seeking comment.

**All taken off Amazon. Amazon in on the coverup?**

Shane Hawkins, who is listed as a reverend on the Genesis II website, was sued by the state of Texas and barred in 2017 from selling MMS. The state sued Hawkins after he charged \$500 for admission to a series of "seminars" on the use of MMS at Houston-area hotels.

Hawkins isn't the only person who has been to court for the sale of MMS. Louis Smith, of Spokane, Washington, faced criminal charges in federal court for selling MMS on a website called Project GreenLife. He was convicted in 2015 and sentenced to more than four years in prison.

**Read the story about Daniel above in the Introduction!**

And, in 2018, Stanley Nowak pleaded guilty in Canadian court to selling MMS, an unauthorized drug under Canadian law.

Despite warnings from government health agencies and legal consequences for direct sellers, pitches for MMS continue to get attention in conspiracy-theory and anti-vaccine circles online.

That's likely because, like a lot **of long-running conspiracy theories and scams**, there's a grain of truth to MMS. Chlorine dioxide is used as a disinfectant in municipal water treatment, **so people can ingest trace amounts of the chemical**. But the Environmental Protection Agency has set a maximum allowed level of 0.8 milligrams per liter. The dropper bottles used for MMS, however, serve 3 to 8 milligrams per drop, according to one medical journal.

Humble recommends drinking six drops in a half-cup of water and then drinking the same amount an hour later to treat the coronavirus. **That's about 200 to 500 times the maximum amount set by the EPA.**

Here's a study listed on EPA site where Chlorine Dioxide was tested on 60 men in three phases with 25 PPM and at the conclusion 'No physiological change' Who's lying? There are more if you research my other books and the internet!  
<https://tinyurl.com/ycmoq84f>



The effect of drinking higher amounts of chlorine dioxide from MMS kits has been documented in medical journals by doctors who have treated patients who drank it. A 75-year-old man in New York who tried to treat his prostate cancer with MMS ended up spending four days in the hospital and received a blood transfusion. A 2-year-old in Nashville drank from a bottle of MMS and was twice hospitalized, requiring two blood transfusions. And a 27-year-old woman in Birmingham, Alabama, accidentally drank two-and-a-half ounces of MMS instead of two drops and spent two days in the hospital.

**Notice no one died and they took MMS straight! We never tell people to do that! MMS is 22.4% sodium chlorite. We reduce it to .0004% for 3 drop dose and 1 drop is 1/3 less!**

The FDA has warned against using MMS since 2010 and reiterated in a statement to FactCheck.org that “the FDA recommends consumers do not ingest these products.” The statement, provided by spokesperson Jeremy Kahn, went on to say, “We understand people are concerned about the spread of the novel coronavirus and we urge people to talk to their health care provider about treatment options.”

**Of course they 'recommend' not to ingest it and ask your doctor. Who is telling them that? If you do it correctly there will be no need for Big Pharma, the FDA's boss!**

*Editor's note: FactCheck.org is one of several **organizations working with Facebook** to debunk misinformation shared on social media.*

**FactCheck.org works for Facebook! A real honest organization!! Hahahaha!**

<https://www.usatoday.com/story/news/health/2020/02/14/there-cure-coronavirus-no-do-not-drink-chlorine-dioxide/4751565002/>

**Can you help our Bishop in Ghana purchase this vehicle?**

**Update: We have raised \$1,125.00 US towards Bishop Nana's Jeep so far!**

**Our Bishop in Ghana**

**Kofi IV, Barima Asamoah (Bishop Nana)**



Bishop Nana attended our in 2018 in our Calgary and we promoted him to Bishop for his work in Ghana! Now, he needs our help in purchasing a stronger vehicle to go to outlying villages with supplies and organizing training.

Mark, this is my dream for 2020 to go to 20 villages/towns in each region to help restore health in these communities. HELP! HELP!! HELP!!!

I need help in raising GHS 55.000 (\$ 10.110) for a refurbished land Rover Defender, Bishop Nana

**Vehicle needed for outreach.**



**Bishop Nana promoted to Bishop in Canada G2Church Seminar!**



**Bishop Nana's present vehicle needs to be replaced with a stronger vehicle to get to out laying areas of Ghana**



**First G2Church Seminar in Ghana taught by Bishop Nana!**

**Testimonies of people helped with G2Sacraments!**

**Sorry Mark,**

**I overlooked your request for stats from my end here.**

**From October 2019 till end January 2020, we have 45 cases:**

- 1. Diabetic sore restored in 2 1/2 months and another being worked on**
- 2. Stroke cases responding very well**
- 3. One Herpes Zoster who is also responding very well**
- 4. Several malaria cases restored**
- 5. Four eye issues**
- 6. 2 infertility cases using enema & douches**
- 7. Many bodily pains restored**
- 8. Respiratory tract infections RTI restored and many more.**

**As at today, we have helped many people in the following towns:**

- 1. Upper East Region:** Bawko
- 2. Northern Region:** Paga, Bolgatanga, Sheini, Tamale, Walewale, Bimbila, Yipilgu and Sandema
- 3. Brong Ahafo Region:** Sunyani, Saakwa, Brekum, Chiraa, Kintampo, Tachiman
- 4. Ashanti Region:** Kumasi, Bekwai, Mampong, Bimma, Agogo
- 5. Eastern Region:** Akim Oda, Adadeentam, Begro, Kyebi, Anyinam, Parade  
Asamankese, Suhum, Nkwantanan, Dodowa, Abiabo, Awisa, Koforidua, Mamfe  
Akuapim Mampong, Asiakwa
- 6. Central Region:** Cape Coast, Assin Fosu, Assin Kwaata, Abrem Agona, Kasoa
- 7. Western Region:** Takoradi, Sekondi
- 8. Volta Region:** Akosombo, Juapong
- 9. Greater Accra Region:** Tema, Accra, Amasaman
- 10. Upper West Region:** WA

**2-14-20**

**G2Voice Broadcast #179 – Reports from the field with**

**Bishop Jonathan Grenon founding member of the G2Church!**

<https://g2churchnews.org/574-g2voice-179>

**Feb.16<sup>th</sup>**

**Colombian Seminar in English**

We had a wonderful group of people with their “eyes open” attend our 62<sup>nd</sup> G2Church Seminar in Santa Marta, Colombia. People came from Canada, USA, Spain, and Ecuador to learn how to “restore health” from any illness and how to practice ‘selfcare’ as opposed to medical industry’s healthcare programs that only add more toxins to the body!



2-19-20

## The Age of Truth TV in Denmark Interview



## MARK GRENON ~ “The Controversial Healing Cure ~ CORONAVIRUS, CLIMATE & 5G”

MARK GRENON is joining Age Of Truth TV from Colombia, South America, for an eye-opening, controversial and informative interview about his life and journey to become the Archbishop of the “Genesis2 Church Of Health & Healing”, and especially about their church sacrament, which he claims



MAR 07, 2020 by ADMIN

<http://ageoftruth.tv/mark-grenon-the-controversial-healing-cure-coronavirus-climate-5g/>

[IAMTV.us](http://IAMTV.us)

Here is one of the interviews, if Youtube doesn't take it off:

"A morning with Mark" - Bob the Plumber: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=RQbYolBc2IA>  
<https://www.brighteon.com/6248bdc2-d535-46fb-946a-024d25e581f1>

Genesis II Church on the move with Bishop Bob, the Plumber:  
<https://www.brighteon.com/45d2be79-d2fe-45f8-9c35-de31c4e119ef>

Kerri Rivera about MMS and Autism: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=xUbDMolInKc>

Autism CURED!!! Kerri Rivera interview with Bob, the Plumber!  
<https://www.brighteon.com/7e8ddd98-e603-4993-80aa-e464c33a3e89>

Mike Adams, Alex Jones and Alan Keyes two great warriors for freedom have my book!

Alan ran for President in 2000. Love this guy! He came to our seminar with our Bishop Bob. They now have a TV station in Tennessee called: IAMTV.us where I have been interviewed a few times: <https://www.iamtv.us/>



Alan Keyes waiting for an interview with Alex Jones with my book in hand for Alex

I wrote a personal message to Alex in it.



Mike was given my book! I wrote a personal message to Mike in it!



Mike Adams on G2Voice

Age of Truth TV in Denmark

<https://youtu.be/GxBsuSjO5Mo>



MARK GRENON is joining Age Of Truth TV from Colombia, South America, for an eye opening, controversial and informative interview about his life and journey to become the Archbishop of the "Genesis2 Church Of Health & Healing", and especially about their church sacrament, which he claims can cure most dis-eases and illnesses.

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/M2uGiiEckV1/>

**2-20-20**

## **G2Voice Broadcast # 180 – Why is the mainstream media so scared of Chlorine Dioxide?**

<https://g2churchnews.org/575-g2voice-180>

**2-23-2020**

## **Spanish Colombian Seminar!**



## **Testimonies from our 63rd g2Church Seminar!**

- **Cáncer, cortada en los dedos, diabetes y ojos restaurado (Cancer, cut finger, diabetes and eyes):** <https://www.brighteon.com/04237c47-e61d-4ee3-88b5-e2204158aab8>
- **Cáncer del estomago, hígado, ovario y brote( Stomach, liver and ovarian cancer and boils) :** <https://www.brighteon.com/ce771f76-1c9f-4ea2-abbe-47f76abd6d91>
- **Limpieza de Hígado (liver cleanse):** <https://www.brighteon.com/7d61366a-f66d-4b7d-99eb-5995dc765cf3>
- **Chikungunya y hongo en la piel (Chikungunya Virus and skin fungus):** <https://www.brighteon.com/caf23bf0-4f09-4b7a-92cd-9282465cd97e>

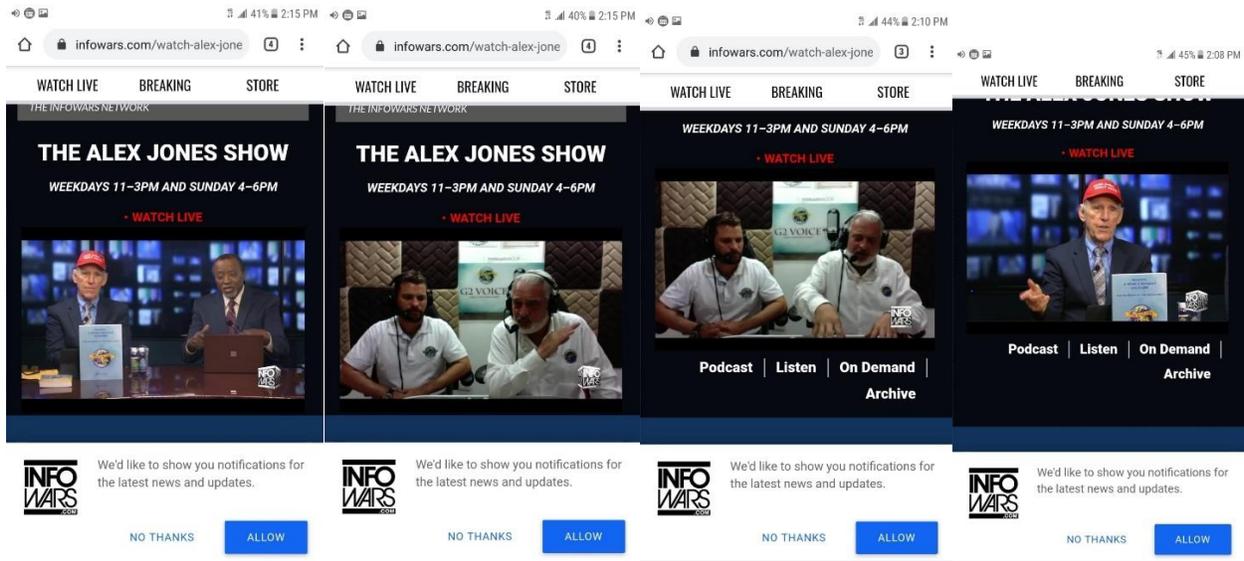
2-27-20

### Alex Jones show with Bob, and Alan

**All the hordes of Hell came against us after we were on the Alex Jones show! even Alex himself didn't put this video up on 'banned' videos!**

<https://www.brighteon.com/73e72acb-8974-4636-ad5d-0d02274b21b2>

Our Bishop Bob who owns the IAMTV.us station in Nashville, Tennessee called me and told me that Alan Keyes was hosting the 3<sup>rd</sup> hour after Mike Adams on the Alex Jones show. Alan and he wanted to interview me about MMS, the G2Church and about it helping with the Coronavirus! Joe and I said sure! The show went well, and many contacted us about my books and sacraments! We pray Alex will have us on himself and discuss the books and our experiences with MMS and the G2Church!



2-29-20

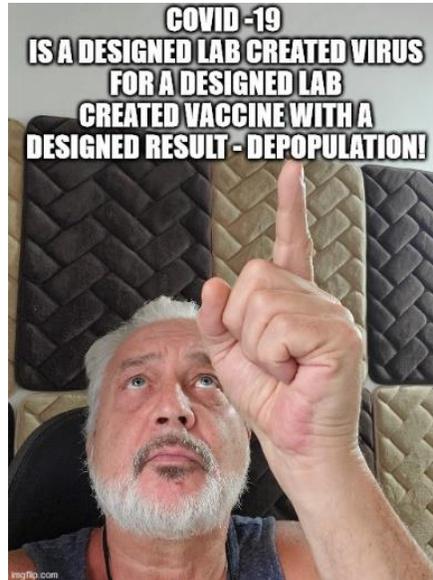
### Banned by Alex Jones!

Wow! I thought this guy was a defender of truth and freedom of speech. Alex was attacked by the FDA and FTC soon after the broadcast IF not during. The producer that was talking to us during the breaks REALLY didn't sound happy. I was speaking as a Bishop of a Church and what we are doing and seeing happen as a result of our Sacraments. Alex, Bob, or Alan Keyes didn't say what I have the RIGHT to say! Anyways, the video of that episode was not put up on 'banned videos'! Now we have been banned on 'banned videos'. This is why we say we are the quickest censored organization on earth! Even people I believe really want to get truth out stay away from us. Why? **BECAUSE WE ARE CURING PEOPLE WORLDWIDE EVERYDAY AND THE**

**ONES THAT RUN THE WORLD GO CRAZY WHEN WE ARE PUBLISHING IT! 'THEY' DO ALL THEY CAN TO STOP THE INFORMATION OF HOW WE ARE DOING FROM GETTING OUT!**

When we started to tell people that if the Corona virus is an influence then the G2 Sacraments will eliminate it from the body as any other virus we see killed! Boy did this open a 5 lb. can of worms with the FDA and their handlers, the Big Pharma! We have the right to heal people, so we are NOT going to stop until the Lord tells us to stop.

### **My Coronavirus Theory!**



### **G2Church Sacramental Dosing for Coronavirus with Chlorine Dioxide!**

**Note:** If after any dose you have stomach pain or diarrhea then reduce in half for next dose. **If the person is really sick start at 3 drops.** Then see how the person feels and if ok then the 2<sup>nd</sup> dose do the 6 drops.

#### **For Adults:**

- 6 drops activated MMS in 4 ounces of water two times 2 hours apart
- For the next two doses reduce to 1 drop every hour for two more hours – **1<sup>st</sup> day**

**Repeat 2<sup>nd</sup> day.**

**Note:** Many feel healed after two days but continue for another 3 days at 1-3 drops and hour for 8 hours.

#### **For Small Children under 50 lbs.:**

**Note:** If the child is really sick start at ½ a dose.

**How to make a ½ drop is as follows:** Mix 1 drop of MMS with 1 drop of Hcl 4-5% add 4 ounces of water and have the child drink half of the glass. Don't pour it into sink or toilet if you have septic tank! I usually just drink it.

**1<sup>st</sup> day:** Start the child with 1 drop 1<sup>st</sup> hour and if ok i.e. no stomachache or diarrhea then after 2 hours try 3 drops in 4 ounces of water. For the next 2 doses every hour reduce to 1 drop.

**Repeat 2<sup>nd</sup> day**

**3-5<sup>th</sup> day have the child do 1 drop 3 max but for 8 hours!**

**NOTE:** This should wipe it out this flu-like virus that many are being horrified with in this presence in this world!

**If not completely well then repeat the whole protocol again!**

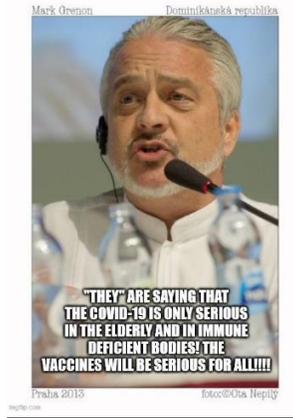
**NOTE:** If one does not have coronavirus but knows you have been directly exposed.

In this case, it may be wise to do the Starting Procedure, followed by Protocol 1000—which is the 3 week protocol taking MMS for 8 consecutive hours every day. This is outlined in Jim's book the *MMS Health Recovery Guidebook*, available here: [jhbooks.org](http://jhbooks.org) And in the book, 'A World Without DIS-EASE' Chapter 10, Volume and Volume Two, 'The Genesis of the G2Church' both found at: [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

**For everyone—if you have not been directly exposed:**

As per the news reports of how the virus is spreading, if you want to strengthen your immune system and take preventative measures, I suggest taking a daily maintenance dose of MMS. This is one 6-drop dose of MMS daily, be sure to not take this while drinking coffee, tea, orange juice, milk, alcohol, and things particularly high in antioxidants. This works well to take first thing in the morning, then wait an hour before drinking or eating anything else. (If too strong on the stomach first thing in the morning, take at another time during the day, but space it out from food and drink.) Another good time to take it is before bed-time.

**For Sacramental Guidance and products** please contact us at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)



## In Case Of Mandatory Vaccines!

IF MANDATORY VACCINES ARE BEING REQUIRED DO THIS IF YOU CAN'T GET EXEMPTION! This protocol WILL neutralize any vaccine to avoid damaging the body with the toxins contains in vaccines! <https://www.brighteon.com/2ef84daf-4eea-4e4f-9f3c-d8a726142532>

### G2Voice Broadcast

#### **The Vaccine Sacramental Protocol using the PATCH Protocol and Protocol 1000**

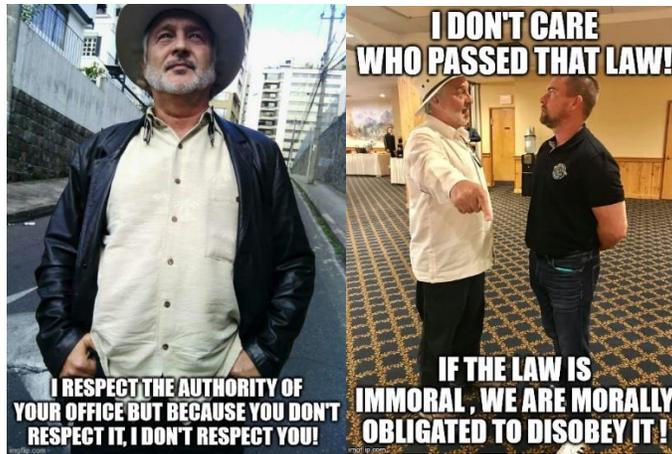
<https://www.brighteon.com/4544f502-bb56-4404-9857-8304e973e7f8>

**Here is where I will stop with 2020 and continue with a Volume 4 in the future.** As you can see, the first 2 months of 2020 have been jam packed with activity! I will pick up now where I stopped in Volume Two, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE – The Genesis of the Genesis 2 Church at **January 2015**. This Volume III is about the "Genesis of the G2Church" and covers from January 2015 to March 1st of 2020 and is being called, "The Persecution Is Increasing BUT So Are The Blessings!" I believe you will see the Lord at work in everything that has transpired and wherever the Lord is working, Satan is working also! So, you will see evil raise its head a few times but the LORD steps on it every time! Thank You Lord!

[G2Voice Broadcast # 182: The Coronavirus is curable! Do you believe it? You better! 3-3-20](#)

**Note: This video started a vicious attack on the G2Church!**

**On April 7<sup>th</sup>, 2020, the FDA sent us an unlawful warning that has been published all over the world and to which they 'created' an unlawful case against the G2Church and the 1<sup>st</sup> Amendment and MOST IMPORTANTLY God! Please pray that the Lord does something amazing to show the FDA, the DOJ, and the World that He is watching and will judge this evil agency and those that are involved with trying to STOP US FROM RIDDING THE WORLD OF DIS-EASE!**



- Letter to President Trump and Response to FDA/FTC about their attack on our Sacraments! <https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/aedb4e1b-3a47-434f-8548-7efe585a1cf1>
- THIS INSANITY HAS TO STOP!! An Urgent Message to the World from Bishop Mark Grenon <https://www.brighteon.com/084b61e6-4729-4d15-9c1f-608f1b460f3e>
- You can follow what is happening each week in our FREE Newsletters at: [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org)



*“And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel.”, [Genesis 3:15](#)*

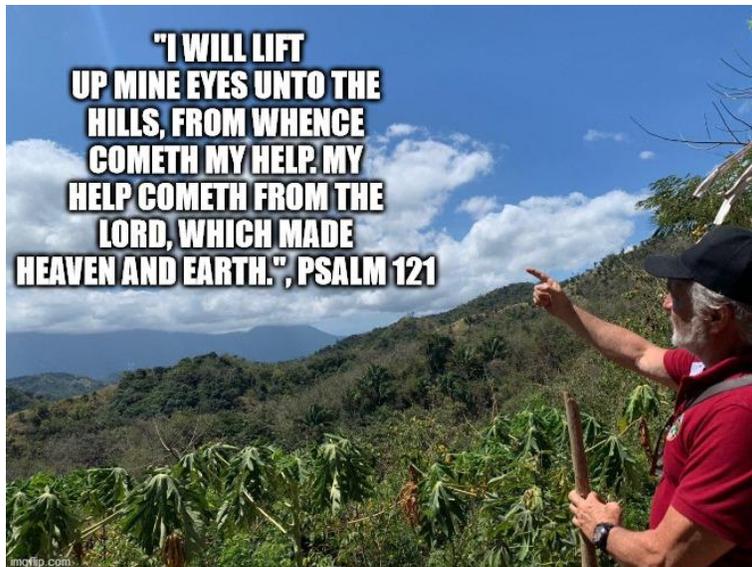
*“These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world.”, [John 16:33](#) KJV*

## Chapter Two

### The Persecution Is Increasing BUT So Are The Blessings!

Now let us return where Volume Two ended in the year 2015 of 'the Genesis of the G2Church'

1-1-2015



**NOTE:** I am going to include excerpts from newsletters that were written throughout this book as I did in Volume Two. Again, the reason is to not only show the growth in the G2Church in chronological order, BUT also to show everyone. **We never hide anything but have told everyone everywhere what we were doing, where we were doing it and when!** Also, you can follow amazing testimonies in each newsletter and well as important topics that are relevant to us all in the progress of 'creating a world without DIS-EASE'!

We included updates of the Dept. of Justice's incompetence and downright evil judges, persecutors and paid-off officials in the 9<sup>th</sup> circuit court as well as DOJ in regard to Daniel Smith. You will see Daniel Smith's horrendous unjust court case end with him spending 3 ½ years in prison! But you will also see how God used it for His glory and one day evidence against this evil system. We did an interview with him after he PAID the price of fighting this evil system on our G2Voice Broadcast! **If you just can't wait to read this as the story unfolds then, here is the G2Voice Broadcast:**

## Daniel Smith tells the Truth, the whole Truth and nothing but the Truth:

<https://www.brighteon.com/5981188543001>

**1-7-2015**

### **Recapping 2014 and developing a plan for 2015**

We personally taught **9 Genesis II Church Seminars in 2014**, as well as another three held in Ireland, England, and Australia by our Bishops. In 2014 we saw the Genesis II Church grow at a good pace worldwide.

- **502 New Members making a new total of 2051 members worldwide in 110 countries!**

**Note: We have had at least one person view our YouTube testimonies in every country of the world!**

- **403 New Health Ministers making a new total of 1465 Health Ministers**

- **15 New Bishops making a total of 82 Bishops worldwide.**

- **49 New Church Chapters making a new total of 163 Church Chapters worldwide**

The Genesis II Church is not only growing numerically but in importance to this world by defeating Malaria which kills 1.2 million a year. Ebola has now been conquered as well as Chikungunya and Dengue Fever. See: [genesis2church.is](http://genesis2church.is). We now have Sacramental Protocols which cover over 95% of the diseases on this earth. In the past 6 months we've been harassed by Government agencies and medias around the world! Jim was only given a 2 day visa in New Zealand in November. We were interrogated going into Canada a few weeks ago. They even knew about Daniel's court case in Spokane, Washington! That is another reason to help us raise the finances for Daniel's upcoming court case to stop the FDA and other Governments agencies worldwide. This is an important case. If you want to help please donate at: <http://www.gofundme.com/mmsdefensefund>. We are presently over 20% of the funds needed.

**Note: This site is down but we raised over \$100,000.00 for Daniel's defense!**

Even though we are growing at a good rate, we need to grow much more this year to get even more established throughout the world. Our goal this year is to train 5,000 health ministers this year and establish 500 more Genesis II Church chapters. It would be great to have a "Health Restoration Center" in every one of the 110 countries where we have Health Ministers. This is not a dream but a potential reality if we all work together to "change the world". ***An old wise man say once told me, "Son, if you shoot at nothing, you will hit it every time".***

We are "standardizing" all our Sacramental Protocols as well as developing all our teaching materials to be taught by health ministers around the world. Our final revision of the Sacramental Protocol workbook will be done this month as well as new

instructional videos for all of the protocols following the order of the workbook. Next month, we'll be working on a PowerPoint presentation to following the workbook to be used as a visual aid in teaching. This will allow all our Bishops and Health Ministers to be teaching the same thing around the world. We have many "old" protocols on our websites and YouTube that need to be taken down and replaced with "new" updated protocols and information.

### **How can you be a part of "changing the world" with us?**

1. Send as many friends and family as possible to our Newsletter signup info.

<http://g2churchnews.org>

We need 1,000,000 subscribers worldwide. Right now we have around 90,000 on our mailing list with more signing up daily!

2. If you are not a member of the Genesis II Church, become one today! Contact us at:

[support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)

We need 100,000 members worldwide as soon as we can!

3. Become a Health Minister by completing an online video course or attending a Genesis II Church Seminar.

• Online Course: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/> - English.

Contact [membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) for other languages.

• Upcoming Seminar contact: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is), [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

4. Become a Bishop and establish a Genesis II Church Chapter in your area of the world. Health Ministers can contact [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) for more information.

5. Send in your video testimonies or contact us at: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

The video testimonies we have recorded are enormously powerful in convincing this world that it is possible "to control your own health".

6. Send anyone that needs "heath restoration" to one of our centers or Church Chapters worldwide. Contact me at: [mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is) if you or anyone is interested in our 1 month "Sacramental Protocol Guidance" program.

**NOTE:** All the things above can help the Genesis II Church to grow **exponentially** this year!

### **Upcoming Genesis II Church Seminars**

•  **Bradenton, Florida, USA**

**January 30th - February 1st, 2015**

Language: English

•  **Freeport, Texas, USA**

**February 27th - March 1st 2015**

Language: English

## Genesis II Church Graduates for 2014!



Portland, Oregon - June 2014



Peru – June 2014



Santa Marta, Colombia – October 10th



2014 Chile - October 22nd 2014



Midrand, South Africa - November



Ngatea, New Zealand - November



Dec. Duluth, Georgia



Vancouver, B.C. Canada – December 21st

**2014 was a good year for the Genesis II Church.** Let's make 2015 even better while we pursue our goal to make this world dis-ease free!

We are changing the world by the 1000's  
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

## **Genesis II Church Seminar # 44 And 3 health restoration centers!**

The seminar we just completed in Vancouver; B.C. Canada was put together quickly before Christmas. We had 21 students - 17 new students with 4 returning Health Ministers. The seminar was really informative for the students. We shared a lot of testimonies from around the world as well as using our almost complete revised Sacramental Workbook. The order of how we teach the workbook has changed, making it easier for everyone to learn and comprehend. As soon as this workbook is revised ALL Genesis II Church Health ministers will receive it! We are also designing a Power Point presentation to go along with the workbook so more H.M.'s worldwide can teach others.

We also went to Vancouver to set up a health restoration center with Bishop David Gileo. We set up Genesis II Church Chapter #262 in his home in Vancouver. We visited our Health minister, Elizabeth, in Egmont on the Sunshine coast 2 hrs. north of Vancouver. Elizabeth and Elaine are great hosts and have a beautiful bed and breakfast they want to use for the health restoration center. It is a very quiet place to rest for a month of sacramental guidance. A couple that was at our Radium Springs seminar also has a great place on Victoria Island for a 2nd Health restoration Center.

So, now we will have 2 centers in Western Canada and three new Churches!



**Vancouver B.C. Grads Dec. 2014**



**Instructing the Students**



**Mark teaching Protocol 2000**

**Bishop Joseph Teaching**



**Bishop Joseph making CDS**

**Students listening intently**

### **Two New Health Restoration Centers in Canada**

Bishop Gileo along with Elizabeth are opening a Genesis II Church and Restoration center in Egmont, B.C. Rev. Peter and Rev. Dora are opening another one in Victoria, Island. The opening of these center will be sometime in January or February. Please contact us at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) for more information.

We are opening another Health Restoration center in Bradenton, Florida. Our Colombian and Florida centers are open first week in January. Archbishop Mark, Bishop Joseph and Bishop Jonathan will be giving Sacramental Guidance in Colombia and Florida centers. If you need Sacramental Guidance to restore health from any disease, please contact us at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) or [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is).

We have other areas in the world where our Health Ministers and Bishops are also offering "Sacramental Guidance". If you are in need of help please try to contact us before any biopsies, conventional medical treatments, or surgery to preserve the immune system to allow the body to do the healing as the body detoxes. We have seen many that have had those procedures restored to health, but it is easier on the body if they haven't had any "conventional medical procedures".

We hope to have at least one Genesis II Church in every country of the world to help the world restore and maintain health. We now have 262 Church chapters, 2001 members, 1464 Health ministers, 65 Bishops in over 110 countries in 4 ½ years!



**Bishops Joseph and David with Archbishop Mark**



**Rev. Elizabeth with Archbishop Mark at the Genesis II Church Health Restoration center in Egmont**



**Rev. Peter and Rev. Dora will be opening a Health Restoration center soon on Victoria Island, B.C. They are opening Chapter #263**



<https://g2churchnews.org/279-our-45th-genesis-ii-church-seminar-went-great-02-06-2015>

## **Dominican Republic G2 Church Compound sold!**

**An ending of a 21 yr. EPOCH Journey!**

<https://g2churchnews.org/279-our-45th-genesis-ii-church-seminar-went-great-02-06-2015>





Ever since Jim relocated to Mexico and Jonathan, Joseph and I went to base in Colombia in 2012, we had wanted to sell our family's compound that we personally built over a period of 10 years! It was a bitter/sweet time and an end of a beautiful era in our lives. We first came to the D.R. in 1993 with 6 children and had two more born in the D.R. Many, many GREAT memories were made there in that compound. When we first arrived in the D.R., we were praying where we should go and minister. Santo Domingo had many churches and I was even asked to stay there and help in an already established Church but I felt we needed to go where there were no Bible teaching Churches which led us to Barahona, an area in the Southwestern part of the D.R. In the Church in Santo Domingo, we met a wonderful family, the Campiz family that through the years had helped us tremendously to which they will receive the 'rewards' when they reach Heaven one day. Tom Campiz told me he had a house in Polo, a small village up in the mountains and that I should go there with him and pray about starting a work there. Tom and I traveled there to 'survey the area and pray. We met another missionary in Barahona that was there with the Reformed Church who knew a missionary that had just left the week before and had built a house in the small area in the hills of Barahona called Barrio Casandra. We checked out the house and it was a small three bedroom house that he and his family had built recently. This is the house we bought for \$10,000 US. Over the years, we had over 50 Church and medical teams come and help the people in this area physically as well as Spiritually. We started three Bible Believing Churches and trained many in the Word of God and many are continuing to this day. We helped 4 missionary family's get established in the D.R. We brought two families over from Haiti because it was getting so dangerous over there! One family was attacked in Haiti and we basically rescued them and helped them get established in our area. Another family we helped had 6 kids of their own. They lived with us in the same 3 bedroom house for a few weeks until we could get them settled in Barahona! Aaron drove his Ford F250 all the way from Port de Paix which is way up in the Northwestern corner of Haiti! He left the family with my family and him and I went back to pick up the rest of his personal things! 20 hour trip on REALLY BAD roads. We had offers on the compound by others, but we wanted a Gospel teaching mission would buy it and now one has done just that! This compound was blessed and is blessed by the Lord and we hope the Mission that bought it will continue to share the Truth of the Word of God with many until He comes again!

**1-21-2015**

**New English Testimonies from our Genesis II Church world “road trip” Oct-Dec 2014**

**We personally taught 9 Genesis II Church Seminars in 2014, as well as another three held in Ireland, England, and Australia by our Bishops. In 2014 we saw the Genesis II Church grow at a good pace worldwide.**

**2-3-2015**

**UPDATE: Support Is Flooding In For Daniel From All Over The World!**

<http://youtu.be/ZcH0j0YynzU>

**URGENT:** Please sign Daniel's Hunger for Justice Petition on Change.org this very moment - asking Congress to investigate and impeach prosecutorial and judicial misconduct and to enact vital reform. Then share your support with everyone you know! It's not too late. Believe in change!"

<https://www.change.org/p/standbydaniel-com-call-on-congress-to-investigate-and-impeach-corrupt-doj-attorneys-and-federal-judges>

Please sign the above petition and get others to do the same. We have 1 month left before the March 3rd court case: **Daniel Smith VS the FDA! We need 100,000 signatures!**

We are changing the world by the 1000's!

Archbishop James V. Humble

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**2-6-2015**

**Our 45th Genesis II Church Seminar went great!**

We just finished our 45th Genesis II Church Seminar in Bradenton, Florida with 18 new Health Minister Graduates! Three returning health ministers also came to be updated. Friday night orientation was offered free to the public and 46 people showed up. Many wanting to see what the Genesis II Church is doing and wanted to meet us. Many will come again to a seminar due to their previous commitments they couldn't attend last weekend. We are starting to give "Sacramental Guidance" to some in Florida! We started a dog that was going to be euthanized last night with MMS. He started to respond well in just 30 minutes. Went from not wanting to drink or eat to drinking the MMS treated water! We will post a video when the dog is well. Animals seem to respond quicker than humans. Maybe because they aren't as toxic as us! Also, we are giving "Guidance" to a 54 yr. old with Diabetes and in two days he is responding well! Usually, within 3-6 weeks diabetes is gone and the pancreas is healed!

**Here are three video testimonies we recorded from the Florida seminar. More coming soon!**

Pat - <https://www.bitchute.com/video/3nuuhg6HXW6J/>

Max - <https://t.me/G2Voice/247>

Keith - <https://t.me/G2Voice/246>

We are getting really close to 1500 Health Ministers worldwide. We now have 1470! Our next seminar is Freeport, Texas at the end of February. There are three areas that people had contacted us about holding a seminar in their areas.

1. San Francisco, California
2. Utah
3. Toronto, Canada
4. Spokane, Washington
5. Israel

Please contact us if you are interested in attending a seminar in any of the above mentioned areas. Contact us at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is)



**Graduation class from Florida Seminar 2-1-15**



**Archbishop Mark Grenon teaching**



**Bishop Jonathan Grenon explaining CDH**



**Students practicing breathing protocol**

**2-8-2015**

### **Special Notice: What to do in the case of vaccinations By Archbishop Mark Grenon**

**(Special note from Archbishop Jim Humble):** To the best of my knowledge, based on 17 years of working with MMS, I believe that MMS will neutralize vaccines when Archbishop Mark's process, described below, is followed. From all the thousands of people who have used MMS there is ample evidence that MMS removes poisons and toxins and kills pathogens that cause disease. We know that vaccines contain these very things, therefore it stands to reason MMS would be effective in neutralizing the bad effects of vaccines. It is our belief from the evidence that we have that MMS will eliminate the poisonous effects of vaccinations. Should you find it necessary to follow the sacramental guidance below, we would appreciate your feedback, please let us know the results.)

## **What to do if you are forced to receive a vaccine**

For those of you in the USA, the first thing you want to remember is according to the **First Amendment**, you can claim exemption from vaccines for “**religious reasons**”.

The First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution protects your right to worship freely; if a school district or State violates this right, including your right to exercise religious exemption to vaccinate, you can elect to take legal action.

See: <http://www.ncsl.org/research/health/school-immunization-exemption-state-laws.aspx>

### **My daughter-in-law’s experience helped me develop this protocol to neutralize vaccines!**

**NOTE: Don’t take any vaccine ever! This is only if forced on you!**

Let’s say you run into a situation where you, for one reason or another, find yourself forced to take one or a series of vaccines. You might say, “How can that happen?” Well, let me tell you a story about my daughter-in-law, Nairobi. To receive her U.S. residency and be allowed to live in the United States with my son, Jonathan, and her children, she was told she had to have a series of vaccines including MMR, DPT, Polio, Hepatitis A & B, Tetanus, Chickenpox and a flu shot, before she was allowed to enter the United States. Jonathan and Nairobi did not know at that time about “religious exemption” from vaccines but, it might not have mattered for them anyway seeing that they were outside of the US at the time, and the Consulates have “Home Land Security” concerns about bringing diseases into the United States, or at least they use this excuse to insist on vaccinations. We believe the real reason is to infect as many people as possible—to either keep them chronically sick their whole life or kill them. This is the depopulation agenda belief promoted by Bill Gates, Ted Turner, Henry Kissinger, and many others who want to see this accomplished and that is only 500,000,000 people maximum living on planet earth! You can read the One World Order beliefs at the Georgia Guide Stones, a granite monument in Elbert County, Georgia, U.S.A.

Although at the time, Jonathan didn’t have the knowledge of how to apply the “religious exemption” to their situation, he did have MMS! The Genesis II Church and its Sacraments had not yet been developed but they had the basic knowledge of how to use MMS hourly.

We have evidence for some time now that the 3 drops per hour for 8 hours a day neutralizes and eliminates vaccine poisons from the body and cleans out residue contaminates. A friend of my daughter, Joy, was pregnant in the U.S. a few years ago when she was told by her gynecologist after a blood test that she needed an MMR vaccine before she gave birth. The fact is, she had already taken the vaccine and had the record with her. The doctor was confused, but she wasn’t and said nothing. The girl had been taking MMS for a few weeks and ALL toxic evidence of those horrible vaccines were removed from her body! So, with this knowledge, Jonathan and Nairobi reluctantly agreed that she would take the vaccines. However, they did the following:

- 1.** One week before the vaccine was given to Nairobi, she was taking 3 drops of activated MMS an hour for 8 hours a day (Protocol 1000).

2. The day of the vaccine, Nairobi took 6 activated drops every 2 hours. She did this over an 8 hour period, (4 times in total).

3. After receiving the vaccine, Nairobi continued taking MMS for another week, taking 3 drops an hour for 8 hours a day. (Protocol 1000).

**Results:** Nairobi had no swelling around the injection site and no adverse reaction to the vaccine.

**Why?** It was neutralized and eliminated from the body!

**Notice to ALL women on birth control:** Nairobi was also on birth control pills at the time, the MMS neutralized it, and my grandson, JJ, was born!

So, based on this information, and the fact that others have written telling us they have been ordered to get a vaccine, we are compelled to send out the following **Sacramental Vaccine Procedure**. This is slightly different than what Nairobi did, as we have added the MMS Patch Protocol, which we have found to be highly effective in canceling skin poisons and toxins.

**NOTE:** Once more, for those of you in the US, and other countries where possible, we again want to encourage you to claim “religious exemption” from vaccines. However, if you are in a position where you have no choice but to take a vaccination, we suggest the following:

### **Sacramental Guidance for Vaccinations**

1. One week before a vaccination take the Protocol 1000. (Note: In this case we suggest Protocol 1000 be taken with hourly activated drops of MMS1, not with other forms of MMS.)
2. The day of the vaccine: Take 6 drops of MMS1 (activated MMS) every 2 hours, 4 times in total, which would be over an 8 hour period of time. Begin this dosing 1-2 hours before you get the vaccine.
3. Immediately after the vaccination is injected, do the “Patch Protocol” to neutralize the vaccine at the injection site. (Do this in your car or as soon as you get home). Apply this patch the day of the vaccine another 2 times, spaced out by about 3 hours during the rest of the day, that would be applying the patch 3 times in total the day of the vaccine.
4. After the day of the vaccine, continue with Protocol 1000 for 1 week to make sure all toxins are eliminated from the body.
5. The Patch Protocol should also be applied 2-3 times daily for one week following the day of vaccine while also doing Protocol 1000.

### **The Patch Protocol**

- Mix 10 MMS drops with 10 drops of 4 or 5% HCl, (Hydrochloric acid), count 30 seconds.
- Immediately add 10 drops of purified water, (Distilled water is the best).
- Then add 10 drops of 90-99% DMSO.
- Pour the whole solution on the middle of a gauze pad and place over the injection site leaving it until it turns completely white, usually 15-20 minutes. This signifies complete absorption into the area.

- The Patch Protocol will neutralize the toxins in the vaccine.
- If the above steps cause any burning or irritation to the skin, add a little more water to the patch.

### **An easy way to do the patch protocol (Use glass spray bottles if you can)**

1. Make an MMS Spray bottle using 10 drops per ounce i.e. 4 ounce bottle would be 40 drops of mms and activator after activation which will be fast because of the amount of drops then fill with water
2. Make a DMSO spray bottle by pouring 99% DMSO in a 4 ounce spray bottle to 9/10 of the bottle then fill the rest with distilled water. Then you have a 90% DMSO Spray bottle!
3. Put a dry gauze pad over the injection site and spray the MMS on the gauze until saturated but NOT dripping wet then spray 3-5 sprays of the DMSO on top. Let dry then repeat in another 30 mins. Do this 5 times to neutralize the toxins under the skin at the injection site.

### ***SPECIAL NOTES:***

- Protocol 1000 is taking a 3-drop dose of MMS every hour for 8 hours a day.
- If at any time while taking these doses you begin to feel nausea or diarrhea, lower your intake of MMS. Cut the amount you are taking in half, then work back up from there when the sick feeling has subsided.
- There may be times when you have no warning before getting a vaccine, such as when traveling it could be mandatory to enter various countries and with no prior warning, or some such thing. If you do not have warning before getting a vaccination, simply start right in with the above procedure starting with Step 2 on what to do the day of the vaccine. In this case, depending on how your body is reacting, you may want to continue with Protocol 1000 for two weeks after the vaccine, instead of one week.

### **How to adjust the dosing for the vaccination procedure for children.**

For children you follow the same steps given above—however the amount of MMS drops given must be adjusted according to the weight of the child. Here are the guidelines:

#### **Dosing of MMS for children for Protocol 1000.**

Protocol 1000 is essentially taking a 3-drop dose of MMS every hour for 8 consecutive hours. When a child does Protocol 1000 the amount of MMS1 that the child should take can be determined by body weight. Here is a simple guideline to follow:

- Newborn babies on an average weight around 7 pounds (3.2 kg), a baby weighing 7 or near 7 pounds (3.2 kg) up to 24 pounds (10 kg), should have 1/2 drop of MMS1 an hour to complete Protocol 1000.

(Note: In the case of a premature or an exceptionally small baby weighing under 7 pounds give them ¼ drop an hour).

After 25 lbs. (11 kg), the basic rule of thumb is you give 1 drop of MMS1 for every additional 25 lbs. for a child, which means:

- 25 pounds (11 kg) to 49 pounds (22 kg) the child should take 1 drop per hour.
- 50 pounds (22 kg) to 74 pounds (33 kg) the child should take 2 drops per hour.
- 75 pounds (34 kg) and over the child should take 3 drops per hour.
- Remember, on Protocol 1000 never take more than 3 drops an hour.

### **How to adjust the dosing for children for the day of the vaccine:**

How to adjust the 6 drop doses on the day of the vaccine (explained above in Step 2), for children:

- Newborn babies weighing 7 or near 7 pounds (3.2 kg) up to 25 pounds (11 kg), should take 1 drop of MMS1 every two hours.
- 25 pounds (11 kg) to 49 pounds (22 kg) the child should take 2 drops every two hours.
- 50 pounds (22 kg) to 74 pounds (33 kg) the child should take 4 drops every two hours.
- 75 pounds (34 kg) and over the child should take 6 drops every two hours.

### ***Important notes:***

- The doses the day of the vaccine should begin 1-2 hours before the vaccine is given and continue every 2 hours for an 8 hour period—4 times in total.
- Remember!! — If at any time while taking these doses your child begins to feel nausea or diarrhea, lower the intake of MMS. Cut the amount in half, then work back up from there when the sick feeling has subsided.

### **Adjusting the Patch Protocol for babies and people with sensitive skin:**

**NOTE: Use the Easy method by preparing an MMS spray bottle and a DMSO spray bottle as explained above if you have the spray bottles.**

If at all possible, when using the patch for babies, or children and people with sensitive skin, use mms spray bottle and dmsO spray bottle as per the patch instructions above, but be mindful to add water if the formula causes irritation adjust the patch using MMS1 for babies and people with sensitive skin:

Start with 5 drops of MMS1, (MMS activated), and add 5 drops of DMSO and 10 additional drops of water to dilute the solution. For the very first application do not apply for more than 5 minutes. Remove the patch to see if there is irritation. If there is no irritation after 5 minutes, after two hours you can again apply another patch for 15 minutes. If there is irritation double the amount of water to eliminate the irritation on the next application. If there is no skin irritation or burning on the next 15 minute application, it is OK to continue with these applications. If at any time there is skin irritation or burning, then add additional water to the solution. A total of 8 patch applications over the 7 days following the vaccination should be enough for babies and sensitive skin people.

Again, we want to emphasize that in the United States anyone can exempt themselves from “mandatory vaccines” for religious reasons, this is also true in some other countries around the world—check it out wherever you live.

Forty-eight States in the U.S. allow an exemption to vaccinate for religious beliefs, which provides a legal option that parents with sincerely held religious and spiritual beliefs against vaccine can use to file for their children to attend school.

In order to file and receive a religious exemption to vaccinate, you do not have to be a member of a specific church that opposes vaccinations. Also, your belief in an organized religion (Catholic, Protestant, Jewish, Islam, etc.) should not prevent you from exercising religious belief exemption to vaccinate. However, you must be prepared to explain and defend your religious beliefs regarding vaccinations when questioned by State officials.

“You can claim a religious exemption to vaccinations if you hold a sincere belief that use of one or more vaccines violates your spiritual beliefs or ability to obey your conscience after seeking guidance through prayer or study of scripture.”

See: <http://www.ncsl.org/research/health/school-immunization-exemption-state-laws.aspx>

My son and daughter-in-law, Jonathan and Nairobi, as well as others, have successfully claimed “religious exemption” from vaccines for their children to attend school. It is much easier in the United States once you have residency and are physically in the country.

Please send us a 1-3 min. video testimony of the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols helping you to: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

**3-7-2015**

### **Genesis II Church Seminar #46 is completed!**

<https://g2churchnews.org/288-genesis-ii-church-seminar-46-03-07-2015>

**Photos from our 46th Genesis II Church Seminar in Freeport, Texas**



## Bishops Mark and Jonathan Teaching in Texas



We just arrived from Texas after a 16 hour drive. This was our 46th Genesis II Church Seminar! We had 4 returning Health Ministers and 26 new students. 50 people in total came to our Free Friday Orientation as we showed what the Genesis II Church has been doing worldwide and an overview of what topics would be covered during the Seminar. We had 5 visitors decide to stay for the whole weekend and most of the others that had other commitments took all our information to contact us in the future! **Everyone that came Friday was really impressed with what the Genesis II Church has accomplished in its 5 years of existence.** But, before the Genesis II Church was established Jim Humble had laid the information foundation so the Genesis II Church can grow exponentially. There are now 1510 Health Ministers! More Churches are being established all over the world to reach out to those who are suffering needlessly with diseases, medication side effects, vaccine injuries, and

toxicity in the body. Our Sacramental Protocols are being used to effectively eliminate all of these external threats to humans and animals worldwide.

We are working on the Instructional Videos that will follow the Church Sacramental Workbook which should be done by the end of March. This will standardize all the Sacramental Protocols of the Genesis II Church.

The Genesis II Church and MMS are now ready to go to the next level. What is it? The Genesis II Church will become the Natural Health standard for eliminating disease worldwide? We are ready to see what the future holds as we continue working to perfect, as much as possible, the work we are doing worldwide. Jim and I believe that we are a major part of the Paradigm Shift happening globally in regard to health and freedom.

4-1-2015

### **Establishing Local Genesis II Church Chapter Sacramental Product Suppliers**

<https://www.brighteon.com/5f4cbc7e-5abd-4568-b9aa-b91a20f44014>

The Genesis II Church now has **over 1,513 Health ministers and a total of 2,138 members in over 110 countries worldwide**. Protocols for our sacraments have been developed and standardized. We are almost finished with our instructional videos that go along with our updated and revised sacramental workbook. We anticipate by mid-April it will be available and sent free to all our current Health Ministers and Bishops worldwide. We do have approved suppliers around the world that are not necessarily affiliated with the Genesis II Church where products can be found as well, but don't give sacramental guidance for our protocols. The best ones to give sacramental guidance are those we have trained.

We have Health Ministers and Bishops starting Genesis II Church Chapters worldwide. They are the ones we have trained and are available to give sacramental guidance to all that contact them in their prospective countries. It only makes sense that those who know how to prepare all the sacramental products and guide others in the sacramental protocols, also need to be the ones that distribute the sacramental products in their own countries. This is why we are trying to establish at least **one Church Chapter in every country of the world to distribute sacramental products and give sacramental guidance**. This will allow people in any country to have access to someone that knows how to produce sacramental products correctly as well as how to give sacramental guidance. People won't have to travel to other countries to receive sacramental guidance or to have their questions answered in relation to protocols. As this grows, we will have more testimonies coming in which are being categorized by disease at our site: [mmstestimonials.is](http://mmstestimonials.is) Our goal is to have hundreds of testimonies per disease archived at this site so people all over the world can watch others that have had their "health restored" from the same disease in which they are suffering. This will be encouraging to

all those that need help. Also, those that have been helped will see their own testimonies encouraging others to do the same.

We are developing a list of G2 chapter sacramental product suppliers on our site [genesis2church.is](http://genesis2church.is) under the MMS tab,

<http://genesis2church.is/mms/g2sacrament-suppliers>. The following criteria is necessary to be a Sacramental Product Supplier.

**1. Each supplier has to at least be a Health Minister**

It is obvious that each Church Chapter Sacramental supplier needs to at least be a Health Minister to be sure that the knowledge is present to produce correct products and to be able to give sacramental guidance.

**2. Only the products necessary for our Sacraments are to be available**

We want ONLY products to produce the sacraments- nothing else. Many “good” products exist that can help the body but not necessarily “good” while on the protocols because they have the possibility of neutralizing the protocols, for example, antioxidants. Spray bottles, capsules, measuring instruments and the like are needed to dispense the protocols.

**3. All products are purchased by “donation”**

The Church Chapter is receiving “donations” for the products. We are not a business under UCC Code but are a “Free Church under Common Law”. Therefore, our right to exist is NOT based upon any governmental law, code, or statute. We have the God-given right to exist in any country worldwide.

**4. 10% of profits is sent to our Church Home office voluntarily, of course. Contact [membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) for information**

These funds are used to cover the administrative costs and projects worldwide.

**5. Contact information must be available**

Each Chapter has to have at least an e-mail contact available. Phone numbers are optional as well as a website. If you develop a Website, then try to keep it simple but with orderly information.

**NOTE:** More than one Chapter is allowed in any given country.

We should have the Updated Video Course available by mid-April for a “donation”. Each Church Chapter can offer this course for a “donation” of \$199 U.S. and of that will receive \$50 U.S. to help their Local Chapter. The online course can be taught in “workshops” at the local Church chapter as it is already being done in South Africa, Vancouver, Canada, and Colombia. Upon satisfactory completion of the course, the local Chapter leader can award the student with a “Health Minister” certificate.

• Here is the G2 Church Chapter #001 Sacramental Supplier in the U.S. Check out this site: <http://www.newg2sacraments.org>

- Here is G2 Church Chapter #139 in Colombia [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)  
We will have more listed as soon as others decide to do the same.

5-9-2015

**The NEW Genesis II Church Online Video Course is done and is ready to help change the Whole World Health Wise!**

<https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

We have done a lot of work preparing this course and updating every one of the **NEW Standardized Protocol Sacraments** that are being used worldwide. If this course is used correctly, many people worldwide will be trained on how to “restore health” from ANY dis-ease and maintain that health for a lifetime. **The New Revised Genesis II Church Sacramental Workbook** has been updated with all the new sacraments and has 49 videos that will help in the explanation of each topic. **This Video Course** alongside the “**New Revised Sacramental Workbook**” will enable our Health Ministers worldwide to teach this course at a local level. This is not a Seminar where we might go into more depth on certain topics, but this a detailed course that has been developed to teach ALL the Genesis II Church protocols as well as:

**How to produce or purchase the Sacramental products**

**How to use the sacramental protocols** that are being use to eliminate 95% or the world’s disease, including Malaria, Ebola, Chikungunya, Dengue Fever, ALL types of cancer, Diabetes, High Blood Pressure, Autism, Arthritis, Allergies, HIV positive conditions, Auto Immune Deficiencies, Lupus, Multiple Sclerosis, Lyme Disease, Fibromyalgia, Heavy Metal toxicity, High PSA levels, Parasitical Infections, healing burns, neutralizing poisons, digestive problems as well as many not mentioned here.

**How to test the potency of doses and what liquids neutralize the oxidation process**

**How to use an MMS Patch for specific areas on the body**

**How to sacraments apply topically**

**How to prepare a Vaginal Douche**

**How to treat mouth, eye, and ear infections**

**How to prepare an MMS Enema**

**How to treat skin diseases**

**How to prepare an MMS bath**

**How to treat lung problems**

**Gassing for skin problems**

**New Vaccine Neutralization Protocol**

**Purifying water**

**31 reasons why MMS doesn't work**

**Malaria Protocol**

**Alkalinity vs Acidity**

**Liver Cleanse**

**Vegetarianism Facts and Fallacies**

**How to Start a Genesis II Church Chapter**

**Exam and much more!**

### **How Oxidation works**

We've been telling people about this course at the seminars and many have told me to sell it as a new course. We, at the Genesis II Church have decided to **give it to ALL of our 1500+ Genesis II Church Health Ministers for free!** I have written them a separate letter to help them use it better in the training of others and even selling the course themselves to receive some income as well.

The bottom line is the world needs this information and as quick as we can get more people in more languages trained, the world will be a better place health wise. In China, we have heard that ALL of our Protocols have been pirated and even sold all over China! This is good news to us because we want this information out to the world and China is a big chunk of it. When it is copied and given away the result is people don't become members, Churches and or Health Restoration centers are not established. We want as many people worldwide as possible to be trained by our Health Ministers and we want to have all these new members and Health Ministers registered with us so we can network the whole world together. Only those who have purchased the course from us are registered as members and we categorize them by country. They must contact us to receive their Certificates and I.D. Cards. If everyone that finishes the online course contacts us, we'll have even more ability to help the world.

This means when someone contacts us sick in Thailand, we have someone in that country to come help them. The other day someone called me from Texas with a 12 yr. old that has mouth cancer. I sent them to our Center in Florida for 3 weeks. I met a man in Ecuador last week that lives in Lima, Peru. I sent him to Bishop Mario in Lima. The same happened in England. The stories go on and on. This "natural method of growth" is working worldwide. The information we are producing is becoming easier to use and we are recording more and more testimonies of "health being restored" worldwide!

**We go to England to do a G2Church Seminar and look what happens there after Daniel was convicted! You see the difference? Daniel chose NOT to work within the Church, and it cost him 3 ½ yrs of his life! Learn from his mistake!**

**6-20-2015**

## **BREAKING NEWS: England Attacks Religious Freedom**

The video below shows me teaching in our seminar, I hear a scream and leave the room. When I exited the room, I was met by the **Trading Standards agents**, along with four law enforcement officers who were along to keep anyone from being hurt.



**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/f9b2596b-f65b-4db9-8477-c9045e840619>

**Taken off YouTube May 2019!**

### **England Seminar**



The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing was established to serve ALL Humanity, not just those who agree with us. Everyone is welcome to be a member no matter what spiritual, religious, or political ideology one might have. ALL races, faiths, and nationalities—in essence; anyone, anywhere, is welcome to come and be a member and learn our health sacraments to maintain or restore health for themselves, families, and friends worldwide. We, as humans, have the God-given right to take care of our own health and that of our family. Our air, food, and water is being poisoned. Our children are being injected with neurotoxins by vaccines that are debilitating and killing them, and many governments want to make it mandatory! Our elderly are pumped full of toxic drugs to the point that they can't function cognitively and pass on the memories and wisdom they learned from their lives to their grandchildren. The air around us is daily being saturated with aluminum, barium, and other toxic chemicals. These are not exhaust fumes, but chemicals. I am a pilot and know the difference. Our water is being

polluted with fluoride and chlorine daily. There are over 500,000 legal medications in the U.S. alone, and the USA has the highest rate of disease in the world. People need to take control of their health and that of their families by protecting their bodies from these debilitating and deadly pharmaceutical and industrial toxins being dumped into our air, water, food, and bodies.

We at the Genesis II Church want to share what we have been doing around the world by recording testimonies of people we have interviewed around the world who have had their health restored by our sacraments. See: [www.MMStestimonials.co](http://www.MMStestimonials.co) or the videos categorized at <http://video.mmstestimonials.is/> or written testimonies at <http://mmstestimonials.is>

We were forced to start our own site where you can read the truth about MMS, because every time we put it up on Wikipedia, within an hour it was taken down. They don't want anyone to hear the truth. Many people think Wikipedia is a factual site to learn about different topics, but it is only what they allow to be published that gets to stay. Who is behind that? You judge. Here is our answer to Wikipedia: [http://mmswiki.is/index.php?title=Main\\_Page](http://mmswiki.is/index.php?title=Main_Page)

You can read previous Genesis II Church newsletters at: <http://mmsnews.is/>

Our Church Home Site is: <http://genesis2church.is/>

**June 2015**

### **The move to Ecuador 6-2015**



### **Vilcabamba, The Valley of Longevity!**

Within a few days after coming back from our seminar in England, we moved to **Vilcabamba, Ecuador** to check out the possibility of opening up a 'G2Church Restoration Center' in that country! Jonathan, Joseph and I with wives and kids decided to move from Colombia to Ecuador in hopes of opening a permanent G2Church Center there! Our Bishop Jan knows someone that

has a NICE hotel and spa that we can maybe purchase. We have a G2Church seminar planned at there in August.

7-22-2015

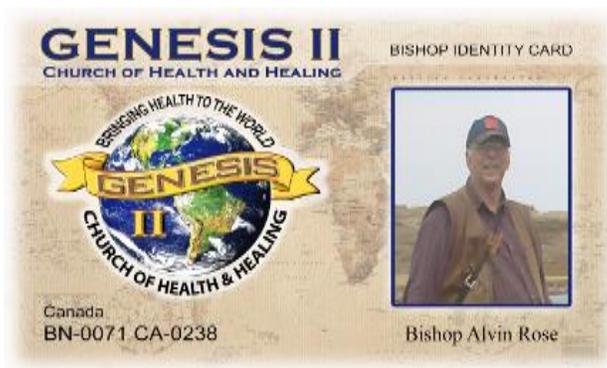
## BREAKING NEWS

### HEALTH CANADA ATTACKS UNALIENABLE GOD GIVEN RIGHTS OF A MAN 03/25/15 IN MARYSTOWN, NEWFOUNDLAND WHO WAS KIDNAPPED & JAILED AT THE AGE OF 75 YEARS OLD NAMED ALVIN ROSE,

#### A GENESIS II CHURCH BISHOP

This information was sent in from a friend in Canada, on behalf of Bishop Alvin Rose, to inform others of corruption carried out by the Canadian Government Agency Health Canada with the disturbing support of the RCMP. It demonstrates a horrific breakdown of law to justify a trespass against a man who has done no wrong or harm to another man or property.

**These blatant acts of trespass by public servants must stop!**



**Below is an account by Alvin Rose of said event regarding the unlawful actions committed by Health Canada:**

Alvin James Rose [also acting at times as Bishop Alvin Rose] has for many years (since February 1998) been doing research into Alternative Medicines and non-drug protocols to eliminate diseases in humans. He has helped many people by teaching them how they can use the sacraments of the Genesis II Church to overcome some serious diseases. Each person was given the data that they needed, and each person had full freedom to determine if they wished to use the sacrament or not. Many chose to use the sacraments as taught, and their recovery was verified with medical doctors, hospitals, cat scans, MRI's and medical tests and they have been told that they are free of the disease by their doctor's official reports. You can visit <http://genesis2church.is> for further data.

Bishop Rose of the Genesis II Church has told me that he is immensely proud to have helped so many people recover their health by using the sacraments of the Genesis II Church which are the water purification drops.

Bishop Rose's personal Website <http://health-recovery-info.com> is being targeted because of the exposure to the corrupt tactics of Health Canada.

The people of Canada and Newfoundland deserve the truth of what is being done by public servants in the government section called Health Canada, as they attempt to prevent the very people they're supposed to serve, from consuming what they have unlawfully decided to be illegal. (Health Canada does not have the authority to make laws or declare legal items illegal.)

Bishop Rose explained that Health Canada is trying to protect the profits of the Pharmaceutical Drug companies. He points out that Health Canada is doing unlawful raids across Canada which is causing wrong and harm to the people of Canada, and we must stop this abuse.

Below is a recap of what Bishop Rose stated had happened... I know it to be the facts of the case from a number of other reputable sources other than Bishop Rose.

It was written originally by Bishop Rose using language understandable to those who are informed about Common Law. I have taken the liberty to put it in plain English so as to be understood by those who do not understand Common Law language.

#### **Recap of events, March 2015, from Bishop Alvin Rose:**

On the morning of March 25, 2015, I was awakened at 8:15 AM as I heard a noise outside my trailer. I went to the front door to see what was going on. When I opened the door, I was confronted by two women [RCMP officers] and two men who were inspectors from Health Canada. These men were Donald Bourgeois and James Barr. They claimed to have a search warrant from a court in St. Johns, Newfoundland. I told them that the warrant was no good here, but they proceeded to trespass, causing further harm.

The two women [RCMP Officers] forced their way into my trailer. One tried to push me back onto a coffee table. I reached out and held on to the lady to prevent myself from falling onto the table. Officer Jones, a third officer, then charged me with assault on an officer and handcuffed me. Then he said he was also charging me with obstruction contrary to section 24 of the Food and Drug Act, but these charges were **already** written on the warrant which I was forced to sign while handcuffed. I only had bed clothes on and couldn't read the charges on the papers I signed, except to see that the charges were already written. I signed under duress.

The officers continued to search my home for MMS [my property] which is also a sacrament of the Genesis II Church. While in handcuffs and under arrest, they got some clothes on me and took me to the RCMP building in Marystown. They took off my clothes and put me in a jail cell in my underwear and T-shirt.

After several hours, Bourgeois and Barr came back to interrogate me. I told them that what they were doing was wrong and causing me harm, but obviously they did not care. When they were finished with the interrogation, they left and the RCMP let me out, but only after I was fingerprinted and photographed like a common criminal. It was amazing to see the lengths that Health Canada will go through to protect the Pharmaceutical Drug group's interest and profits

in Canada. It is the suppression of a formula which has been proven time and time again to recover diseases, backed up with certified proof by members of Genesis II Church.

It is hard to believe that this was possible in a country that prides itself for its honesty and compassion around the world.

Certainly, the RCMP has lost its way with Health Canada officers such as Bourgeois and Barr, who have no regard for their fellow man, nor an understanding of the law of this land, especially as public servants, to allow such wrong and harm to occur.

At the Crown Court, a hearing took place regarding my case on June 10<sup>th</sup>, 2015 at the Grand Bank Provincial Courthouse. I did not plea either guilty or not guilty. A man acting as judge was Harold Porter. He did not produce any findings of facts of conclusion in law supporting the said crown court actions against me...and further trespassed by entering a plea of not guilty against my will and without my consent to their court jurisdiction. We will pursue and require an answer under Common Law in a court of record to all acts of trespass.

This case is being watched by many people around the world to see the integrity of our common law courts in Canada, and also the actions of Health Canada. We will address our right as man or woman in said capacity to access public venues (courthouses) to file a claim and move our court under Common Law, to seek justice honorably.

**(NOTE: Under common law, man has the right to hold his own court in a public venue and to address the trespasses against him.)**

This court will commence very soon and will address the crown court being used by Health Canada on October 15<sup>th</sup>, 2015 at 9:30 AM against a man [Bishop Rose] and those with him will show the power of Common Law.

Alvin Rose

The image shows a handwritten signature in blue ink that reads "Alvin Rose". To the right of the signature is a blue ink fingerprint, which appears to be a thumbprint.

***The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Is A Free Church Under Common Law With More than 1500 trained Bishops and Ministers of Health and Healing in 110 different countries Worldwide.***

**Additional information from our members in Canada :**

THE UNLAWFUL TACTICS USED BY HEALTH CANADA TO TRY TO ENFORCE CONTROL OVER ANYTHING THAT PROVIDES COMPETITION TO THE PHARMACEUTICAL DRUG COMPANIES PROFITS...THE CORRUPTION SHOWN IN THESE TACTIC ARE DIFFICULT TO BELIEVE IN A COUNTRY LIKE CANADA WHICH PORTRAYS ITSELF AS BEING HONEST TO ITS CITIZENS...THEY USE INFORMATION FROM THE AMERICAN FOOD AND DRUG ADMINISTRATION WHICH HAS NEVER BEEN SANCTIONED BY PARLIAMENT OF CANADA.

**Please read with care the following article that exposes unlawful raids that Health Canada deliberately conducts on innocent people.** Our documentation for these raids is impeccable and includes both witness testimonies and court records. **Every one of these raids was made possible only because Health Canada obtained search warrants under false pretenses. This practice is unlawful against a man or woman.**

**Here are Health Canada's unlawful tactics:**

An official of the Health department falsely alleged to a justice of peace that a crime is taking place. In good faith, the justice issues a search warrant, which your official uses to galvanize the RCMP into action. Police officers, believing that they are going on a "drug bust", arrive at the innocent person's home with guns drawn and battering rams at the ready. During the raid, **RCMP officers** are shocked and disappointed **to find out that there is no crime taking place.** A typical police comment is, "What, you only sell vitamins here?"

In most cases, these officers are so embarrassed that they refuse to give their badge numbers when asked.

It is not a crime to sell vitamins and other dietary supplements. It is not a crime to sell vitamins and safe mineral products such as **MMS water purifiers**. This is one of their favorites (approved on Health Canada's website) that are suspected of not conforming to Health Canada's self-made regulations. Your department is using criminal sanctions to coerce compliance with its bureaucratic dictates. **Such action in addition to committing trespass under common law is also in violation of their own rules... The Constitution Act, 1867** and must cease immediately. **The irony is that Health Canada, under the guise of policing crime, is actually committing trespass against we the people.**

### **The Game Exposed**

The Constitution Act, 1867 delineates the powers between the federal and provincial governments. The feds have jurisdiction over crime. Matters of health are the exclusive domain of the provinces. Thus, **Health Canada does NOT have any lawful authority to regulate health products, as such over man. The elaborate Natural Health Product (NHP) regulations that classify dietary supplements as "drugs" are nothing more than bureaucratic dictates that have never been sanctioned by Parliament and thus do NOT have the power of law. No one is under any lawful or legal obligation to comply with the NHP regs. Health Canada knows this, but uses intimidation to keep Canadians from finding out.**

As a branch of the Federal Government, Health Canada has legitimate policing powers only over crime—**nothing else**. The Food and Drugs Act gives Health Canada the power to police products that are either adulterated or fraudulently promoted – nothing more than that – because poisoning and defrauding are criminal activities.

**Health Canada has zero authority over a man and his property [products that are both safe and honestly promoted].**

**Health Canada does NOT have any lawful right to restrict a man or woman from safe products simply because they may not conform to their regulations.**

This is the basis for the dangerous game that Health Canada is playing. In order to carry out its hidden agenda, **Health Canada has to deceive both the RCMP and the courts into believing that selling 100% safe dietary supplements somehow constitutes criminal activity. This they do by falsifying the grounds on which warrants are issued, and working the RCMP up to a “drug bust”.**

**The deceit is that selling “unapproved” dietary supplements constitutes a crime.** Health Canada is only able to maintain this deceit, by itself engaging in unlawful activity. **Health Canada agents typically falsify information in order to get a search warrant.** The most usual ploy is claim (falsely) to a judge they are acting on complaints from the public.

In a number of cases, **Health Canada falsified laboratory tests** in an attempt to claim that seized products were adulterated. In two such cases, the suppliers had previously conducted independent lab tests which proved that their products were 100% safe.

Another ploy used to obtain search warrants is to claim to a judge that Health Canada “is not convinced that product X is safe”, plus some pseudo-scientific explanation that may be technically beyond the judge’s ability to know how to question. This is an arrogant argument that reverses the onus. In the absence of demonstrable harm, any given natural product must be presumed to be safe. This is the time honored tradition of **“innocent until proven guilty”.**

In fact, all of the products seized in these raids must be considered totally safe: because no deaths and no injuries have ever been documented to have been caused by any of them taken in recommended amounts, not anywhere in the world, not at any time. In the case of EMPower Plus, there is clear evidence that this product actually prevents deaths.

Another ploy that Health Canada uses is to “ban” a product based on some irrelevant biochemical idiosyncrasy. EDTA is a dietary supplement that was a target in some raids. Commercially, EDTA is an extract of yam that is freely available in the U.S. and also has an impeccable safety record. Chemically, EDTA belongs to a large group of substances known as “sterols” (as do vitamin D, bile, and certain hormones). When taken orally, EDTA is a plant sterol that acts as precursor which the body uses safely to make select adrenal hormones as needed. Health Canada galvanized the RCMP into action by intimating that EDTA is an “illicit steroid drug”.

**Health Canada does NOT have lawful or legal authority to ban the right of any man to use what he deems safe substance .**

### **Health Canada’s Unlawfulness**

In its attempt to make criminals out of innocent vendors of safe dietary supplements, **Health Canada is itself engaging in criminal activity.** Restricting safe products from the market necessarily deprives consumers of the benefits of those products.

Health Canada’s raids on suppliers of safe dietary supplements, its confiscations of safe products, and their prosecutions of innocent vendors are in apparent violation of at least their own following statutes by which Canada (a corporation) as a country, is bound:

### **Universal Declaration of Human Rights**

**(The Canadian Government (all Governments) under legalese internationally in addition to common law)**

**12. No one shall be subjected to arbitrary interference with his privacy, family, home, or correspondence, nor to attacks upon his honor and reputation.**

**17(2). No one shall be arbitrarily deprived of his property.**

### **Canadian Bill of Rights**

**1(a) The right of the individual to life, liberty, security of person and enjoyment of property and the right not to be deprived thereof except by due process of law.**

**1(b) The right of the individual to equality before the law and the protection of the law.**

None of the business owners raided were doing harm or wrong. There is no law against selling safe dietary supplements that may not conform to regulations. Every other bureaucracy in our country, including the Canada Revenue Agency, warns those who may not be in compliance with a letter or two, then a follow-up phone call. The first warning these vitamin suppliers had was a gun pointed at their face. **Health Canada** isn't really concerned about compliance. Its mission is to destroy businesses that sell products it doesn't like, namely products that offer safe alternatives to prescription drugs. In most of these raids, the suppliers' entire inventory was confiscated never to be returned, including products that were in totally in compliance with regulations. Shipping tables, supplies and computer hard drives were also seized, preventing the victims from doing any business at all. In many cases Health Canada has told media not to feature any more ads from the raided business, suppliers not to provide any more products to them, and overseas customers not to buy any more product from them.

**Health Canada is clearly a rogue bureaucracy that considers itself above the law.**

**Is this the kind of government that we, as men [Canadians], created for our benefit?**

**No... it is not.**

We have a duty more than ever to come together and hold said public servants accountable when they go off the rails from their foundational purpose to protect the property of man.

Bishop Alvin Rose

**7-25-2015**

**Genesis II Church Seminar #48 was a success!**



### **Graduating class #48 – Vilcabamba, Ecuador**

We just finished our 48<sup>th</sup> Genesis II Church seminar. It was held in a beautiful town called Vilcabamba. Everyone that attended was very enthusiastic about the knowledge they gained and are ready to use it in their personal life as well as on the field! We have 17 new health ministers from this seminar and 6 returning that were updated with new information. A new Genesis II Church chapter will be opened in Vietnam in the next month or so!

We recorded more video testimonies that will be published soon. One student that attended recorded a testimony of his wife “restored to health” from cancer that metastasized throughout her whole body –<https://www.bitcute.com/video/mYBRymzQw5dp/>





### **Bishops Jonathan and Joseph teaching**

Another Health Minister, Casey, from Peru updated us of the ongoing work in the Peruvian Amazon. The work there has been growing to several villages down the Amazon and now has two nurses working with him and even training children in schools about MMS

<https://www.brighteon.com/5189e862-7ecc-4106-a550-aa2909ef94dc>

**See the video we did a year and a half ago when we first visited Casey**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/kU6aFaTt0ld8/>

The seminar in Vilcabamba was in English. Our next seminar will be in Quito, Ecuador in Spanish. People are signing up now so register quickly to confirm your place. The seminar will be held on August 28<sup>th</sup>- 30<sup>th</sup>. Contact Bishop Jonathan at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is)

### **A NEW Genesis II Church Restoration Center is opening August 1<sup>st</sup>!**

The Genesis II Church Vanguard Seminar Team is now in Vilcabamba, Ecuador setting up our newest Health Restoration Center at: <http://www.madretierra.com.ec/>. The owner, Peter, is helping us offer an all-inclusive Health restoration package for one month for all that want to come and focus on “restoring health”. See my interview with Peter’s wife, Gail about his mom being “restored to health” from breast cancer with MMS -

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/6yQPpT3ZwJpG/>

**NOTE:** That didn’t work out due to lack of finances, but we were able to do two G2Church seminars there and help many people and record more testimonies. Our Bishops in Ecuador were always busy helping people! We did also become acquainted with Kacper. He and his team would work with us to produce the [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is), the **G2Church film!**

**7-31-2015**

**U.S. Government and Johnson & Johnson use Chlorine Dioxide!**

**This is not a joke.** You can see from the following article that the U.S. Government has done research for many years on the safety of using chlorine dioxide in many daily applications. Now, they have patented it and are working with it around the world! This is the same government that tried and convicted Daniel Smith recently. There is one justice for the U.S. Government and the companies that support them and another for the common “John Smith” citizen and in this case “Daniel Smith” citizen.

Although they are not promoting ingesting chlorine dioxide, they are mentioning its application as a mouthwash and cleaning vegetables and fruits as well as treating water which all enter the mouth. They even say, **“Chlorine dioxide is a yellow-green gas with a faint odor similar to chlorine bleach, but otherwise it is very different. It has been recognized as a disinfectant since the early 1900s, and has been approved by the U.S. EPA for many applications.” Like bleach but not bleach! “Chlorine dioxide is a broad-based biocide that kills spores, bacteria, viruses, and fungi. To date no organism tested against CIO2 has proved resistant. It has effectively been used to kill bacterial spores, which are much more difficult to kill than viruses, such as Ebola, according to Doona.” We know this and have used it for Ebola in West Africa.”**

Companies that use Chlorine Dioxide		
Research Labs	Food Industry	Pharmaceuticals
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Alabama State University</li> <li>• Arizona State University</li> <li>• Binghamton University</li> <li>• Boston Children’s Hospital</li> <li>• Boston University</li> <li>• Columbia University</li> <li>• Florida State University</li> <li>• Georgia State University</li> <li>• Hilltop Laboratories</li> <li>• Illinois Institute of Technology</li> <li>• Iowa State University</li> <li>• Kansas State University</li> <li>• Massachusetts General Hospital</li> <li>• Medical College of Wisconsin</li> <li>• Michigan State University</li> <li>• Midwest Research Institute</li> <li>• Northwestern University</li> <li>• Notre Dame University</li> <li>• Ohio State University</li> <li>• Oregon Health and Safety University</li> <li>• Penn State University</li> <li>• Rowan University</li> <li>• Rush University Medical Center</li> <li>• Rutgers University</li> <li>• St. Jude Children’s Research Hospital</li> <li>• St. Louis University</li> <li>• Stanford University</li> <li>• SUNY’s</li> <li>• Taconic Farms</li> <li>• Texas Tech University</li> <li>• Tufts University</li> <li>• University of Hawaii</li> <li>• University of Kentucky</li> <li>• University of Louisville</li> <li>• University of Nevada – Reno</li> <li>• University of Wisconsin – Madison</li> <li>• University of Pennsylvania</li> <li>• University of Pittsburgh</li> <li>• University of California’s</li> <li>• University of Tennessee</li> <li>• University of Texas Medical Branch</li> <li>• Van Ande Institute</li> <li>• VA Hospitals</li> <li>• Virginia Polytechnic Institute</li> <li>• Wistar Institute</li> </ul>	<p><i>Names removed due to confidentiality</i></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Aseptic Juice Filling Lines</li> <li>• Aseptic Juice Transport Containers</li> <li>• Bakeries</li> <li>• Blending Tanks</li> <li>• Cereal Production Facilities</li> <li>• Controlled Atmosphere Rooms</li> <li>• Dryers</li> <li>• Large Volume Orange Juice Holding Tanks</li> <li>• Liquid Piping Systems</li> <li>• Meat Processing Facilities</li> <li>• Seeds</li> <li>• Soy Processing Facilities</li> <li>• Spiral Freezers</li> <li>• Pet Food Processing Facilities</li> <li>• Product Transfer Piping Systems</li> <li>• Whey Powder Processing Facilities</li> <li>• Yogurt Facilities</li> </ul>	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>• Abbott Laboratories</li> <li>• Amgen</li> <li>• Arque</li> <li>• Baxter Healthcare</li> <li>• Boehringer Ingelheim</li> <li>• Bristol Myers Squibb</li> <li>• Cardinal Health</li> <li>• CardioKinetic</li> <li>• Celgene</li> <li>• Cook Myosite</li> <li>• Eli Lilly</li> <li>• Genzyme</li> <li>• GlaxoSmithKline</li> <li>• Johnson &amp; Johnson</li> <li>• Merck</li> <li>• Merial Limited</li> <li>• Monsanto</li> <li>• Novartis</li> <li>• Pfizer</li> <li>• Sanofi-Pasteur</li> <li>• StemCells, Inc</li> </ul>

Source: <http://www.prweb.com/releases/2015/01/prweb12424013.html>

***Americans hear in the news about outbreaks of E. coli, Listeria, and Salmonella from fresh fruits and vegetables. ClO2 holds promise for the food industry but also, on a smaller scale as a home sanitizer for rinsing fresh produce or appliances,” Doona said.***

<http://techlinkcenter.org/summaries/chlorine-dioxide-disinfectant-surface-or-rinse-applications> **“Safe for human use and the environment”**

<http://www.clordisys.com/>

“About ClorDiSys Solutions, Inc. ClorDiSys Solutions, Inc. was founded in 2001 as a spinoff from the Johnson & Johnson Co. The company has since been a leader in decontamination and sterilization of pharmaceutical, medical, veterinary, and food facilities. Currently ClorDysis is the select vendor for the U.S. military lab, federal health agencies and private hospitals.”

#### **About ClorDiSys Solutions, Inc.**

ClorDiSys Solutions, Inc. was founded in 2001 as a spinoff from the Johnson & Johnson Co. The company has since been a leader in decontamination and sterilization of pharmaceutical, medical, veterinary, and food facilities. Currently ClorDysis is the select vendor for the U.S. military lab, federal health agencies and private hospitals.

ClorDiSys’ cutting-edge Chlorine Dioxide and UV light disinfecting technology are being used by CDC and World Health Organization to stop the spread of the Ebola virus in West Africa as well as the prevention efforts in the United States.

#### **About Torlak Nigeria Limited**

The company is based in Abuja, Nigeria and was founded by Eze Emecheta in 1985. Torlak Nigeria Limited is a joint venture with Zevis Pharmaceuticals Ltd. The company imported vaccines and distributed biological substances produced by Torlak Institute before expanding its business to include medical equipment supply, Laboratory installation and commissioning, supply of medical devices and disposables. Torlak Nigeria Limited is among the select vendors of major health partners in Nigeria for DFID and EU. It is also a key procurement vendor in ECOWAS to provide anti-Ebola related protective gears and medical supplies.

**NOTE: Really? Is this what we did in Sierra Leon? See: Volume TWO Page 60**

### **Natick plays key role in helping to fight spread of Ebola**

October 21, 2014

By [NSRDEC Public Affairs](#)

#### **Story Highlights**

- Army science and technology helps to fight Ebola in West Africa



Researchers Dr. Christopher Doona (right) and Florence Feeherry of the U.S. Army Natick Soldier Research, Development, and Engineering Center developed next-generation decontamination technologies that safely, conveniently, and controllably generate chlorine dioxide without acids or power. ClO<sub>2</sub> kills bacterial spores, viruses, and vegetative cells, while minimizing hazards to the user and the environment.

#### Related Links

- [Army.mil: Humanitarian Relief – Medical](#)
- [U.S. Army news, information about Army’s response to Ebola threat](#)
- [More Army News](#)
- [STAND-TO!: Ebola epidemic response efforts](#)
- [U.S. Army Materiel Command](#)
- [U.S. Army Research, Development and Engineering Command](#)
- [Natick Soldier Research, Development and Engineering Center](#)
- [Army Technology Live](#)
- [USAMRIID supports Ebola Virus Disease outbreak response in West Africa](#)

NATICK, Mass. (Oct. 21, 2014) – Researchers at the U.S. Army Natick Soldier Research, Development and Engineering Center here, invented a next-generation disinfectant system that **kills the Ebola virus on surfaces**.

The scientists developed and patented a novel chemical system, which is being used to sterilize medical equipment and electronic items used in the treatment of patients on the front lines of the war **on Ebola in West Africa**.

This came about through the transfer of the technology from the Army lab to a privately held company, ClorDiSys Solutions, which is manufacturing the portable “no power required” chemical compound, and supplying it worldwide.

One of the key research thrusts at the U.S. Army Natick Soldier Research, Development and Engineering Center is the discovery and development of decontamination technologies to keep the warfighter healthy and safe from bioterror attack. Natick’s invention is a portable “no power required” method of generating **chlorine dioxide**,

known as ClO<sub>2</sub>, gas, one of the best biocides available for combating contaminants, which range from benign microbes and food pathogens to Category A Bioterror agents.

The starting ingredients used to generate ClO<sub>2</sub> are now produced and marketed by Lebanon, New Jersey-based ClorDiSys Solutions, and they can be quickly mobilized and applied as a gas to decontaminate or sterilize equipment and surfaces.

Dr. Christopher Doona, the lead inventor of this field-portable method for generating ClO<sub>2</sub>, is a senior research chemist at the center, known locally as Natick Labs, with extensive experience in ClO<sub>2</sub> reaction chemistry. Doona and his team are credited with inventing and perfecting this process of converting dry powder chemicals into ClO<sub>2</sub>.

Doona says an important exponent of **ClO<sub>2</sub> is its versatility as a disinfectant suitable for any industry, ranging from textiles, medicine, wastewater treatment and public health, to food safety, personal hygiene, and household uses.** ClO<sub>2</sub> can be activated in small or large quantities and in varying strength levels from potent enough to sterilize medical instruments to **mild enough to use in toothpaste to fight off germs in the mouth.**

This technology could have ended up like many military technologies, in a warfighter-only product. However, the Army patented it and the technology transfer specialists at TechLink in Bozeman, Montana, collaborated with Natick's Technology Transfer Office, to transfer the technology to ClorDiSys, so it could be commercialized and made widely available. Technology transfer such as this, from a government lab to private enterprise, is mandated by Congress and ensures that useful technologies don't just gather dust on a shelf, but find application in U.S. industry.

Jeff DiTullio, business development lead at Natick, is always searching for opportunities where military innovation can be licensed for commercial application. Natick is one of dozens of DOD laboratories actively involved in research and technology aimed at benefiting the U.S. warfighter, and giving the military unrivaled operational capability. Working as a conduit between the DOD and the private sector, TechLink assisted ClorDiSys in navigating the Army's licensing process.

"It was a perfect scenario. We needed something and the Army had it. TechLink helped us get to the finish line," said Paul Lorcheim, ClorDiSys Solutions' director of operations.

"This transfer would not have happened without TechLink," added DiTullio.

ClorDiSys Solutions is a spinout of Johnson & Johnson. The company focuses on generating and using ClO<sub>2</sub>, providing both powered and unpowered solutions for a variety of applications, and in particular for decontamination and sterilization of pharmaceutical, medical, veterinary, and food facilities. When the opportunity came along to provide ClO<sub>2</sub> on the Ebola front, ClorDiSys was willing and ready.

"ClorDiSys is proud to be helping to fight the spread of Ebola in Africa," said Mark Czarneski, ClorDiSys Solutions' director of technology. "Various world health organizations, including the U.S. government, are using ClorDiSys's gaseous chlorine

dioxide to sterilize medical equipment contaminated with Ebola. It has been tested and is being utilized by these organizations for a number of applications.

“The company’s ultraviolet light disinfection system, called TORCH, was also utilized by the University of Nebraska Medical Center to perform the terminal disinfection after the release of their first Ebola patient.

**Chlorine dioxide is a yellow-green gas with a faint odor similar to chlorine bleach, but otherwise it is vastly different.** It has been recognized as a disinfectant since the early 1900s, and has been **approved by the U.S. EPA for many applications.**

In the modern age, the effectiveness of ClO<sub>2</sub> was confirmed at the dawn of the new millennium. In the weeks after the 9/11 attacks when terrorists sent **anthrax in letters to public officials, hazardous materials teams used ClO<sub>2</sub> to decontaminate** the Hart Senate Office Building, and the Brentwood Postal Facility.

Unlike other methods of preparing chlorine dioxide, no electricity or caustic acids are needed to activate the powdered ClO<sub>2</sub>, nor is clean water required, making it ideal for use in remote field locations. Packets of ClorDiSys’s ClO<sub>2</sub> product, which until recently did not exist, are portable enough to be carried in backpacks.

**Chlorine dioxide is a broad-based biocide that kills spores, bacteria, viruses, and fungi. To date no organism tested against ClO<sub>2</sub> has proved resistant. It has effectively been used to kill bacterial spores, which are much more difficult to kill than viruses, such as Ebola, according to Doona.**

“Americans hear in the news about outbreaks of E. coli, Listeria, and Salmonella from fresh fruits and vegetables. **ClO<sub>2</sub> holds promise for the food industry** but also, on a smaller scale as a home sanitizer for rinsing fresh produce or appliances,” Doona said.

The success of ClO<sub>2</sub> in combating Ebola and other pathogens follows collaboration between the DoD and a biotech company that yielded **a potential treatment for victims sickened by Ebola.** The Ebola antibody that is a key component of the experimental drug called ZMapp was developed in the Army Medical Research Institute of Infectious Diseases, and transferred with assistance from TechLink to Mapp Biopharmaceutical of San Diego. **ZMapp is credited with having saved the lives of two American medical missionaries who contracted Ebola last July, and is regarded as one of the most promising treatments for Ebola currently under development.**

---

The Natick Soldier Research, Development and Engineering Center is part of the U.S. Army Research, Development and Engineering Command, which has the mission to develop technology and engineering solutions for America’s Soldiers.

RDECOM is a major subordinate command of the U.S. Army Materiel Command. AMC is the Army’s premier provider of materiel readiness – technology, acquisition support, materiel development, logistics power projection, and sustainment – to the total force, across the spectrum of joint military operations. If a Soldier shoots it, drives it, flies it, wears it, eats it, or communicates with it, AMC provides it.

**NOTE: As you can see, Acidified MMS is and has been used worldwide safely yet “they” (the media outlets and the FDA owned by the same people that use chlorine dioxide), say it is a dangerous BLEACH! This is not true, and “they” know it and use it. “They” want this information about the safety of Acidified MMS suppressed because of the benefits to mankind and the diseases it can eliminate such as, Malaria, the number #1 killer in the world that makes “them” so much money and allows “them” to enslave countries with “their” pharmaceuticals.**

Open your eyes and see how “they”, the elite, have created and supplanted in the minds of the world the idea that the allopathic method and pharmaceuticals are the only way to obtain health. This is indoctrinated into all of us from the media and the school systems throughout the world.

8-12-2015

**BREAKING NEWS: The FDA admits that their claims about MMS being dangerous are not supported by any scientific evidence!**

This was **compiled by one of our Bishops** and sent to me, so I thought everyone needed the information. Enjoy!

*“Hi Mark,*

*Hope things are well with you & the team. Over the past 6 months we have collected a selection of letters from customers, and other sources, which add up to a powerful testimony for MMS, and further exposes the deception of the ‘powers that be’”.*

*May all benefit from this information,*

*Genesis II Church Bishop somewhere in the world*

The FDA (Food and Drug Administration) was asked by an MMS customer to provide the scientific studies or any other evidence to support the statements made on their website; that using activated MMS (chlorine dioxide) in low concentrations was dangerous. The customer had asked as follows.

**“Can you please send me (or direct me to), the scientific studies and any other evidence upon which you have based your warnings against taking chlorine dioxide in the low concentrations being promoted by MMS users.”**

The FDA responded by directing the customer to the same ‘statements made on their website’ as being their evidence. That is like going to court accusing someone of stealing from you, and the only evidence that you have, is you saying that they stole from you!

The FDA further stated that they had **no “additional information” to offer, that would scientifically support their claims.**

See letter here.



The statements made by the FDA are the basis of most other warnings being released regarding MMS, such as those released by Health Canada, Food Standards Authority in the UK, The Victorian Poisons Centre in Australia, Medsafe in NZ; plus all of the related Media articles.

If the source of such claims now admit that they have published statements that are not supported by any scientific evidence; wouldn't that cast the same unreliability upon all other such warnings?

For example, The Victorian Poisons Centre reference the FDA's statements as evidence of MMS being dangerous.

The Victorian Poisons Centre however admit that the only complaints that they have received, are from **incorrect use** of MMS; see letter here.



As well as quoting the somewhat discredited warnings from the FDA, the Victorian Poisons Centre state in their letter above that **“there is no published scientifically sound evidence that MMS has any health benefits”**. Because the FDA now admit that they have no scientific evidence of its correct use being harmful; the only real evidence that we do have, is at least one University Study confirming that it is safe for human consumption; <http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1569027> “...the relative safety of oral ingestion of chlorine dioxide... was demonstrated”.

(In one 6-month phase of the tests, the dosages were the same as MMS doses).

As unofficial evidence, we also have thousands of independent cases from around the world indicating that it works; <http://mmstestimonials.is/all-mms-testimonials>

Other MMS customers have also received from official sources, similar responses to their requests for evidence of MMS being dangerous, or evidence of harm resulting from correctly following the MMS sacraments of The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

Here for example, Medsafe in NZ admit that their department has also conducted NO testing of MMS or chlorine dioxide, upon which they could support any of their claims regarding MMS being dangerous.



<http://www.ncbi.nlm.nih.gov/pmc/articles/PMC1569027>

Another letter confirms that in relation to safety, the National Poisons Centre has received no complaints or reports of adverse reactions in relation to the use of MMS, over a 13 year period of its use in New Zealand.



Likewise, the Centre for Adverse Reactions Monitoring (CARM) has received no reports of adverse reactions in relation to the use of MMS at the time of writing.



So with the somewhat discredited information published by the FDA (and then duplicated by other departments around the world), put aside; here is what we are left with in relation to activated MMS (chlorine dioxide):

**OFFICIALLY:**

- Scientific University study confirming low dose chlorine dioxide is safe for human consumption.
- Supposedly no published scientific evidence that chlorine dioxide has any health benefits.
- No scientific evidence that low dose chlorine dioxide causes harm.
- Confirmation from many official sources, that no reports of harm have been received from using chlorine dioxide correctly.

### **UNOFFICIALLY:**

- Tens of thousands of individual cases from around the world confirming that chlorine dioxide has health benefits.
- Tens of thousands of individual cases from around the world confirming that chlorine dioxide is being safely ingested.

### **Conclusions:**

- It seems that the supposed absence of scientific evidence that chlorine dioxide has any health benefits, has had no influence on actual results showing that it does!
- The official sources agree with the results, that using activated MMS (chlorine dioxide) correctly has not caused serious harm.

**8-13-2015**

### **Genesis II Church Sacramental Guidance made easy, at home!!!**

We have been in Ecuador for 5 weeks. During this time, we held a Genesis II Church Seminar, had two people attend our "Health Restoration Center" and are helping many locals with Diabetes, cataracts, cancer, high blood pressure and other ailments. We know that the economy in this world is staggering and we soon could be seeing a Paradigm shift economically as well as in health, the environment and spiritually. Many are waiting to see what transpires in the month of September. Keeping this in mind, we see many people are not traveling as frequently and are watching their finances. We know that many need help in restoring health and can't afford to travel to a Restoration Center of ours, so we have devised a way to make 'Sacramental guidance' easier at home.

Write me at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)

**8-22-2015**

### **More testimonies coming in!**

### **A report from one of our Health Ministers!**

Here is a letter we received from one of our Health Ministers. We encourage more people to send in testimonies and try to get others to send in video testimonies, also. PLEASE!!!!!!

Thanks so much for your follow-up regarding my question about implants. It is much appreciated. I have received a similar response from Jim Humble.

My friend really needs MMS to assist with removing uterine fibroids. I'm hoping she will continue.

FYI -- I have shared MMS protocols with a number of folks, since becoming a Genesis II Church Health Minister in April 2014. Here are some of the results my friends have experienced in the last year.

1. **Bladder Cancer** completely gone after 2 months (the docs were ready to remove the bladder).
2. **Rheumatic heart disease** of 30 years, gone after 2 months. Complete recovery of heart function that had been at 32% function 2 months prior. Cardiologist was astounded.
3. **Asthma of 22 years** (since birth), gone after a 3 week protocol 1000.
4. My own **kidneys were cleansed of yeast overload** (I didn't even know I had it, till it started leaving my body). Thanks be to God, or I probably would've ended up with high blood pressure in a couple years.
5. Severely **diabetic cat**, at end of life, completely recovered after 2 months.
6. **Severe lower bowel infection** (after indulging at the buffets in Las Vegas) with much bleeding in the stool and much pain. Using Clara's 6 and 6 protocol, pain and bleeding gone. Upon continuing a 3 week protocol as a precautionary step, the man's **skin discoloration** (similar to vitiligo) cleared up completely. It had covered his entire back, and no creams from the doctors had any impact in 3 years previously.
7. My children use MMS to nip in the bud any sign of a cold or infection or stomachache. (Four children, ages 15 - 23)
8. My daughter, who is headed to college, recently had **titers done for Measles, Mumps and Rubella**. All titers came back showing no (0) antibodies. She's had no vaccines, but we assumed she'd have built up the antibodies over her lifetime after exposure to others. Then I read the Genesis II Church Vaccine protocol, and realized that by doing MMS, her body was getting rid of all remnants of those viruses -- which would result in zero antibodies. Of course, she won't need the antibodies since she has a strong immune system and MMS!! (This will make it more difficult to get into college, but we're thrilled that the MMS is so powerful!)

I continue to recommend MMS to anyone that has an interest. Praying many blessings upon you and those who assist you.

Marie R

Love the testimonies!!! Awesome job by the way. It is amazing what MMS can do. Is there any way you can send us all or at least a few of those testimonies as a video?

We have been acquiring video testimonies from our Health Minister's around the world and uploading them to our Youtube channel. Three to five minute testimonies are best. Have you seen any of the ones on our YouTube channel, “**MMSTestimonials**”?

God bless, Jonathan

**NOTE: Over 2 million views deleted when YouTube Deleted all of our Channels in May 2017!**

Now on [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co), <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>, <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>

**10-2-2015            Genesis II Church Seminar #49 was a success!**



**Guayas, Ecuador Graduation Class #49**

We just finished our 49th Genesis II Church Seminar which was held in Guayas, Ecuador, (Next to Guayaquil). We graduated another 17 students which gives us 1602 Health Ministers worldwide! We had 2 Medical Doctors attend and 7 Naturalists. The two Doctors came from Panama and are excited about helping restore health in a new and different way as well as training others to do the same.

**Note:** Here is a verse from the Bible that sums up how we are implementing a method to train and ultimately “change” the world health wise! **2 Timothy 2:2 - King James Version (KJV)**

***“And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also”.***

We are finding “faithful” people all over the world that not only want to learn how to take control of their own health but wanting to teach others to do also. That is how we are seeing change around the world. When people decide to do their “due diligence” and look for the truth, they start to think differently which in turn causes them to act differently by taking responsibility for their own health!

Also, we now will have a contact in Angola, Africa as one of the doctors is from that country. We have quite a few people wanting to establish Genesis II Church Chapters in their areas. One student that attended has been dealing with Lupus and had just finished her 21st day on Protocol 1000. She had just got a blood test saying that her blood was showing only slight evidence of this disease, so she is continuing another 3 weeks to eradicate it from her body completely. She told me she feels completely well but wants to do a second round with Protocol 2000 using the HCL as an activator. We should have a testimony from her soon!



**Archbishop Mark Grenon explaining the spray bottle protocol**



**Bishop Joseph teaching**



**Lady that was brought to us!**

This lady was brought to our seminar for help by one of the students. She has had this tumor for 1 year. The doctors want to cut her foot off. We explained to her and her family what to do. She will be on going on the starting procedure then working SLOWLY up to Protocol 2000. She will be given Sacramental Guidance by one of our Health Ministers, Sylvia, who will keep us all posted on her progress. Look for updates in our future newsletters!

**10-5-2015**

### **Genesis II Church of Health and Healing chapter #139 in Colombia!**

As we are expanding and trying to reach the whole world, we are in need of more Bishops & Health Ministers to start their own church chapter. We have held 4 seminars in Colombia over the past few years of which we have trained close to **75 Health Ministers, also obtaining about 100 Members.** The Genesis II Church chapter #139 located in Santa Marta is here to help the people of Colombia restore their health. I would like to offer to all of Latin America and Central America a free 10 minute consultation to answer your questions regarding your health and what you would like to know about MMS.

Here we have a documentary that was recorded a few years back in Seynimin with the Arhuacos. **7 Gates to Seynimin:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d2c41aa1-b83a-4e83-bbef-3020cf439269> Done with smartphones!

**2nd Documentary with the Arhuacos: Nabusimake: Where the Sun is Born:**  
<https://www.brighteon.com/b23b92d4-d502-4422-b628-2f13d48a2908>

**Again done with smart phones!**

God willing, at the end of October, I am planning on going to record some testimonies and take more of our Sacraments to the Wayuu, another indigenous tribe located on the northern part of Colombia called La Guajira. I will be documenting it so that all may see how one person, Bishop Manuel Cátedra, made a difference in the lives of many people. If you would like to make a donation to the church chapter #139 to help the people of the tribe Wayuu, you may contact me at [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is). God bless you all!



**Manuel Catedra in Camarones, La Guajira**

10-6-2015

## **Help for Alvin Rose (75) Against The Abuse of Health Canada**

This is a plea for a small amount of financial aid for a Canadian Minister of Health of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

In the early morning hours, March 2015, a minister of our church, named Alvin Rose (75 years of age), of Marystown Newfoundland, faced a serious trespass by two agents of the RCMP (Royal Canadian Mounted Police) along with two agents of Health Canada over a question concerning the sacraments of our church which is called MMS. Alvin was woken by a commotion outside his trailer door. Upon opening the door to see what was going on he was confronted by two agents from Health Canada and two RCMP officers stating they had a warrant to enter and search his property. They presented a warrant, but a bond, which is required by Canadian law, was not present with the warrant. Alvin asked the agents to please get the required bond before returning to search his property, but all the agents ignored his request.

As Alvin then attempted to close the door, he was met with force by one of the woman officers who pushed him backwards and moved herself up and into his small entrance. This caught Alvin off guard, scaring him with such physical force. He began to fall back as he was not solid in his footing. Alvin reacted by reaching out and holding on to the officers arm to prevent serious harm by falling back on a coffee table and possibly hitting his head... Alvin was then charged with assault for simply trying to stay on his feet.

The agents then searched Alvin's living quarters and found a single bottle of MMS that Alvin used for his own personal use. Since the police officers could find nothing or any consequence to charge Alvin with, they have made false charges which are—assault on an officer and obstructing an investigation by Health Canada. This apparently is their tactic, that when they can't find anything to charge you with, they simply make up a few things that will sound bad to others using MMS.

Alvin has never had so much as a parking ticket his entire life... yet he has to face a corrupt crown and court attempting to basically show the people of Canada they cannot use MMS. They could not find enough evidence to prove he is selling it, so they have charged him on anything they could think of. The false charges their court is attempting to apply are assault of a police officer and obstructing an investigation by Health Canada (that was being carried out without lawful papers).

Alvin is determined to see this through on behalf of us all, so no other man or woman will have to face such disturbing acts of trespass by Government agents.

Alvin is an acting Bishop within the Genesis II Church. This continues to be exceedingly difficult and disturbing time for not only Alvin but all of us in this world. He has helped

people his entire life including the Cancer Institute in New Zealand for over 10 years, donating his time and research for free to bring about technologies to help all of us should we or a loved one fall ill. He has also helped many people in his community without hesitation when they show up at his door seeking help.

Now it is Alvin who needs our help and we are rallying around this man to support him given he has harmed no man/woman or property. The Crown has set their trial date for October 15th 2015. Alvin needs serious financial help quickly to continue to defend himself properly as he has a very small pension to support himself which he has drained over this past year to stop this wrong.

Our target goal is \$5,000 to defeat this continued trespass in the near future.

Here is the link to donate: <https://life.indiegogo.com/fundraisers/alvin-rose-defense-fund--2> Taken Down!



[Alvin Rose Defense Fund](#)

Thank you for your time and consideration to support Alvin and his efforts affecting us all.

**Note: Alvin died after being in the hospital for a short visit! Killed? Poisoned? Eliminated?**

**10-22-2015**

**Come to our 50th Genesis II Church Seminar taking place in Holland Dec. 11th-13th**



Hotel venue

<http://bit.ly/1LiScP4>

We are excited about going to Europe again with updated methods, ideas, and evidence in restoring health! This Genesis II Church Seminar will be in **ENGLISH**. The venue for this Seminar is 1hr and 43mins. from Amsterdam, Holland in a town called, Weert. We are inviting as many as are able to come to our first Genesis II Church Seminar in the Netherlands! It is also our 50th seminar of the Genesis II Church taught by me- Archbishop Mark Grenon, Bishop Joseph Grenon and Bishop Jonathan Grenon. We have really enjoyed seeing how the seminars have evolved into a logical, methodical, and rational teaching approach with much experience and evidence to back it all. We just had two medical doctors and a chemist at our last seminar in Ecuador who were really impressed with what they learned in the 2 ½ day seminar. 10 out of 18 students are going to start Church Chapters in their prospective areas. Many Health Ministers and Bishops are now coming back with their own testimonies from Church chapters that have already been established throughout the world! We are adding testimonies to [YouTube](#) as well as trying to follow cases we are dealing with in each newsletter to show how the healing is taking place and to inform all of you what protocols we are using.

One of the goals of the Genesis II Church is to give every person on earth the ability to “take control” of his or her own health and be set free to practice “self-care” how they so choose. We also want to train 100’s of thousands to train others! By using this method worldwide we will be able to help support a worldwide paradigm shift in regard to health. Please consider attending this HIGHLY informative seminar. In order to plan the seminar we want you to help us by registering quickly and save \$50 Euro at the same time. Hope to see many in Holland soon!

**Our 50th Genesis II Church Seminar Dec. 11th-13th in Weert, Netherlands, (Holland)**

Seminar will Include:

- Kit of Sacraments to follow along as we teach (MMS, HCL 4%, DMSO etc.)
- Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols Workbook
- Health Minister Photo I.D. Card (Upon graduation is required info sent 2 weeks in advance)

- One year membership in the Genesis II Church

**Certificates included:**

1. Certificate of Completion of the Genesis II Church Seminar (Upon Graduation)
2. Health Minister of the Genesis II Church where each graduation student is awarded the "Reverend" title (Upon Graduation).
3. Membership Certificate (Upon Graduation).
4. Church Creed (PDF)
5. Church Logo (PDF)
6. Certificate of Authorization to open a Genesis II Church Chapter, (upon request) (PDF)
7. Public Announcement of Genesis II Church Chapter (upon request) (PDF)
8. Links to all the latest Sacramental videos, 49 in total!
9. eBook - "**Master Mineral Solution of the Third Millennium**" by Archbishop Jim Humble
10. Much more info to allow you to teach others with ease.
11. Snacks included during break

**Seminar with lodging included is an additional €295**

For those who want to stay at the hotel where the seminar takes place, then the hotel is offering the following for €295.

**Lodging includes:**

**Friday:** Dinner and room.

**Saturday:** Breakfast, lunch, and dinner. (Hotel room included for Saturday night)

**Sunday:** Breakfast, lunch, and dinner. (Hotel room not included)

If anyone wants to stay Sunday night, then ask the hotel for an additional night. ALL participants have to contact hotel directly to reserve a room and is paid directly to the hotel.

**Note:** Couples and returning Health Ministers get an additional €50 off!

To sign up for the seminar please contact Bishop Joseph Grenon at:  
[joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

To contact our Health Minister in the country please write Hendrik at:  
[henkderooij@home.nl](mailto:henkderooij@home.nl)

Note: We will be staying at the hotel also.

I want to show everyone the power of some of the topical protocols when added to the Protocol 1000. We are showing 2-3 photos in progress only after a week or so. We will give updates in upcoming newsletters and on our Genesis II Church of Health and healing Facebook page: <https://www.facebook.com/GenesisIIChurch>



After three weeks on the Protocol 1000 and the Spray bottle protocol. This man is incredibly happy and says it is healing nicely. Sent in from Bishop Sam in Mozambique.

**Man dying of Prostate disease:**

<https://www.facebook.com/mms.asuncion.9/posts/1779843035575782>

A written testimony from one of our Health Ministers just came that we wanted everyone to read!

Dear Genesis II Church,

**FYI -- I have shared MMS protocols with a number of folks, since becoming a Genesis II Church Health Minister in April 2014.** Here are some of the results my friends have experienced in the last year.

1. **Bladder cancer** completely gone after 2 months (the docs had been ready to remove the bladder).
2. **Rheumatic heart disease** of 30 years, gone after 2 months. Complete recovery of heart function, which had been at 32% function 2 months prior. Cardiologist was astounded.
3. **Asthma of 22 years** (since birth), gone after a 3 week protocol 1000.
4. My own **kidneys were cleansed or yeast overload** I didn't even know I had it, till it started leaving my body). Thanks be to God, or I probably would've ended up with high blood pressure in a couple years.
5. **Severely diabetic cat** at end of life, completely recovered after 2 months.
6. **Severe lower bowel infection** (after indulging at the buffets in Las Vegas) with much bleeding in the stool and much pain. Using Clara's 6 and 6 protocol, pain and bleeding

gone. Upon continuing a 3 week protocol as a precautionary step, the man's **skin discoloration** (similar to vitiligo) cleared up completely. It had covered his entire back, and no creams from the doctors had any impact in 3 years previously.

7. My children use MMS to nip in the bud any sign of a **cold or infection or stomachache**. (Four children, ages 15 - 23)

8. My daughter, who is headed to college, recently had titers done for **Measles, Mumps and Rubella. All titers came back showing no (0) antibodies**. She's had no vaccines, but we assumed she'd have built up the anti-bodies over her lifetime after exposure to others. Then I read the Genesis II Church Vaccine protocol, and realized that by doing MMS, she was ridding her body of all remnants of those viruses -- which would result in zero anti-bodies. Of course, she won't need the anti-bodies since she has a strong immune system and MMS!! (This will make it more difficult to get into college, but we're thrilled that the MMS is so powerful!)

I continue to recommend MMS to anyone that has an interest. Praying many blessings upon you and those who assist you.

Marie

#### **Another testimony letter this week.**

My family and I have used MMS for the past decade as an alternative to conventional medicine. The only side effects we've ever experienced are positive ones - ill symptoms for which we did not intend to apply MMS for disappear! We can't say that about any of the pharmaceutical products, can we?

Here are some of the conditions we had cured ourselves with the sole use of MMS.

- common colds
- urinary tract infection
- candida - wasp stings
- swelling subsides and pain relieved
- skin blemishes
- sluggishness and prone to colds & infections
- MMS detox renews the overall health condition, helping with weight loss too

Here are other conditions we cured using MMS with a few other natural substances

- painful lumps in my left breast (after 1 week of full therapy with MMS1, DMSO and B17 tablets, pain and lumps gone)
- our pet dog's tumor the size of a golf ball vanished after 5 days administering MMS and B17 tablets
- Hoffa's disease (swollen fat pad below the kneecap) - knee operation was scheduled for my husband 2 years ago. In the meantime we applied MMS and DMSO in the 3 weeks until the day of operation with positive effects. On the day of operation the surgeon

declines the procedure stating that the swelling and infection were not there anymore. My husband hasn't had the problem since.

Taking MMS on a periodical basis helps my family and I to stay healthy and avoid any negative development. We nip any ill conditions in the bud by taking MMS at the early stage. I wouldn't be stating this unless it is TRUE.

God bless you,

Helen

**Anyone one of you could be doing the same after you take the training!**

We invite as many as possible to come to this seminar in Holland from ALL over Europe and learn how to "restore health" by the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols! Hope to see you there! **G2Church Online Course:** <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

**11-12-2015**

### **Traveling internationally as a Genesis II Church Reverend**

Two of our Reverends wrote me from Hong Kong a few days ago. Here is what they wrote.

Mark, we wanted to tell you what happened to us when we reached Hong Kong the other day. Our bottles of MMS and HCL were confiscated by the authorities and would not let us take them into the country, UNTIL we showed them our Church ID cards. We showed them that we were Reverends of Genesis II Church and the bottles were some of our Church's sacraments. We wanted them and have the right to use them. Well, the officials took us into a private room and asked my husband to drink it. He prepared a 3 drop dose and drink it in front of the official which immediately let us leave with our Sacraments! These Health Ministers have sent 100 kits to their final destination where they will teach many about MMS.

What a great story! When you travel with MMS, HCl, DMSO and MMS2 make sure everything has a Genesis II Church label on it.

**REALLY IMPORTANT SAFETY NOTE WHEN TRAVELING:** Make sure MMS is packed separately from the Activator in a SEALED Ziplock bag. It is better to put ALL sacramental products in separate sealed bags with Church labels on everything.

### **Genesis II Church gone mobile!!!!**

Here is another letter I received from our Health Minister Paul traveling through Central America in his motor home. He did the Genesis II Church Home video course and is using what he learned.

Hello Mark,  
Nice to hear back from you.

After working with MMS for several years now, I became a health minister for the church beginning of this year.

I might be the only moving chapter of the church, what I mean by that is; I travel the Americas in an RV.

I've been traveling with an RV for the last 7 years, always on the move.

2 years of which I traveled all over Mexico, that's where I did the online course and became a member of the church.

I was able to help hundreds of sick people in Mexico regain their health, always traveling from one village to the other.

I got robbed at gunpoint in Chiapas (S. Mexico) about half a year ago, that's when I decided to leave Mexico.

I was able do some work in Guatemala, but didn't feel very safe over there, so I moved to Costa Rica.

I find Costa Rica people not very open to alternative medicine, but finally I could help several people with MMS.

After that, many people got interested, but at this time I had to leave because the permits for my vehicles expired and customs didn't want to renew them.

Here in Panama I found a friend who is willing to invest in one barrel of sodium chlorite, but I could only find a few people who are interested using MMS, with good results though.

I have seen very good results with MMS so far, but being on the move all the time, never staying much longer than 7 days in the same place, I wasn't able to record testimonies. My idea was to ship my vehicles, the RV and a motorcycle which I carry on the back, over to Colombia.

Last year there was a ferry service between Panama and Colombia, but somehow it isn't at service anymore.

Long story, but now you know my situation.

I saw your video's about the work you are doing over there in Colombia, I would be thrilled to come and help.

I included some pictures, my RV and people waiting to be helped in a small town in Chiapas at the border with Guatemala.

Kind regards  
Paul



Bishop Luap with Mobile Church!



We are seeing more and more testimonies come in from our graduates of the Home Video course. Which tells us that they are learning well from the information found in this course. If you would like to do the Genesis II Church Home Video Course click on this link: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

**Note:** Every student receives one year free membership donation, 49+ videos covering every topic of the 160 page Sacramental Workshop, Certificates, I.D. card and much more to teach others!

**Our 50th Genesis II Church seminar will be held in Europe**

We are preparing for the final seminar this year in Europe. It will be held in **Weert, Netherlands from the 11th – 13th of December**. It is going to be a great one, we already have quite a few people signed up. Come and learn with us the Sacraments that are changing many people's lives. Help us make a change in this world by becoming a Health Minister of the Genesis II Church of health and healing. Our goal is to have a Health Minister in every country of the world, and we are very close to accomplishing that. For more information about our 50th seminar please contact Bishop Joseph Grenon at [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is) or our Health Minister in Holland, Hendrik at [henkderooij@home.nl](mailto:henkderooij@home.nl).

12-4-2015

### Religious Freedom Declaration Letter needed?

Last week I received a letter from one of our members. She was told she couldn't volunteer at a local hospice location without being vaccinated with a flu shot! We are seeing this more and more throughout the world. We have prepared a Religious Exemption letter to be given to any government or private organization as a statement of our beliefs about vaccines and other issues regarding toxins entering our body, i.e. "our temple". If anyone needs this letter, please contact us at: [membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is)

We are changing the world by the 1000's  
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

***Let's change the world together!***



***December 3rd, 2015***

***To Whom It May Concern,***

The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is religiously opposed to any toxin or poison being introduced into the body, "our temple", by vaccine or any other means. The religious

belief that our bodies are our personal temples that our spirits and souls live in, is based on the following Scripture:

**II Corinthians 3:16-17 King James Version (KJV)**

“Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.”

The personal right and responsibility to maintain a healthy and clean temple is a fundamental belief of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

The following toxins are found in many vaccines being administered to the public:

- Formaldehyde -- a known cancer-causing agent
- Aluminum -- a neurotoxin that has been linked to Alzheimer’s disease
- Triton X-100 -- a detergent
- Phenol (carbolic acid)
- Ethylene glycol (antifreeze)
- Various antibiotics: neomycin, streptomycin, gentamicin -- which can cause allergic reactions in some people

We are not allowing these or any other toxin to be introduced into our temple without our personal consent. Below is a more detailed description of what is prohibited to enter into our temples and our publicly declared religious right to ingest whatever we feel necessary to maintain our personal health and well-being. Below is a reproduction of the wording of the I.D. card that each of the Genesis II Church members carries on his or her person at all times:

This card signifies that this member of the **Genesis II Church of Health & Healing** has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. **All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to; vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.**

**Genesis II Church** members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the Genesis II Church and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: **The Genesis II Church will vigorously** prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the **Genesis II Church**

[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) - <http://genesis2church.is>

If any of the Genesis II Church members have their religious rights violated by any governmental or private organization, the Genesis II Church will announce each and every instance of abuse to the world. We are also building a worldwide support group of local Bishops, Health Ministers and Members to come to the aid of anyone of our members experiencing any abuse of our religious rights.

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

## **Last call for our 50th Genesis II Church Seminar**

Our **50th** Genesis II Church Seminar **Dec. 11th - 13th** in Weert, Netherlands, (**Holland**) Contact info: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

We are excited about going to Europe again with updated methods, ideas, and evidence in restoring health! This Genesis II Church Seminar will be in **ENGLISH**. The venue for this Seminar is 1 hour and 43 minutes from Amsterdam, Holland in a town called, Weert. We are inviting as many as are able to come to our first Genesis II Church Seminar in the Netherlands! It is also our 50th seminar of the Genesis II Church. Archbishop Mark Grenon and Bishop Joseph Grenon will be teaching. We have really enjoyed seeing how the seminars have evolved into a logical, methodical, and rational teaching approach with much experience and evidence to back it all. We just had two medical doctors and a chemist at our last seminar in Ecuador who were really impressed with what they learned in the 2 ½ day seminar. 10 out of 18 students are going to start Church Chapters in their prospective areas. Many Health Ministers and Bishops are now coming back with their own testimonies from Church chapters that have already been established throughout the world! We are adding testimonies to our YouTube Channel, "[MMSTestimonials](#)" (**Taken down by YouTube 5/19**) as well as trying to follow cases we are dealing with in each newsletter to show how the healing is taking place and to inform all of you what protocols we are using. **Now on:** [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co), <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>, <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>

**12-2-2015**

### **Genesis II Church Video Course Website**

Five years have passed since the beginning of the Genesis II Church. What an awesome journey it has been. Many have learned our Sacraments and have started their own personal G2 mission.

One way to become a Health Minister is through our G2 video course. Over the past few years it has proven to be successful. We have used hardcopy DVD's Dropbox links, OwnCloud, etc. Many have studied and learned of the Genesis II Church Sacraments & Protocols in these ways.

The information of our Church is spreading throughout the world but not all that take the video course are graduating and becoming Health Ministers. We have revised and created a video course website which is now more automated, as a result we are seeing more graduates.

Below I have provided a video tutorial of our Video Course website. Hope you enjoy!!! [G2 Church Video Course Tutorial](#)

**Note:** If you are already a Health Minister and up to date on your membership, we can provide the course free of charge. For updating membership and more info on the video course, please contact Bishop Jordan at [jordan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jordan@genesis2church.is)

After completing the video course and graduating as a Genesis II Church Health Minister, you may ask yourself, “**What is it that I could do to help change this world**”? Below are listed a few different avenues to help decide on how you might be a part in helping others.

- 1. How to become a Bishop.**
- 2. How to become a G2 Sacrament Provider.**
- 3. How to start your own G2 Church chapter.**

**Here are 10 examples of Health Ministers who have continued their own Genesis II Mission.**

- 1. Bishop Luis** - 1st Bishop to tithe, 1st G2 Sacrament Provider in Argentina, Organized Genesis II Church Seminar in Argentina. Besides those accomplishments, Luis has provided many with the Sacraments and has helped many overcome ailments. Check out his website: [www.iglesia-g2.com.ar](http://www.iglesia-g2.com.ar)
- 2. Bishop Jordan** - 1st G2 Provider in the USA, Creator of G2 Video Course website, G2 Provider in the Dominican Republic. Website: [G2Sacraments.org](http://G2Sacraments.org) Jordan is the membership & video course guy. If you ever have questions on these 2 subjects, send him an email: [jordan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jordan@genesis2church.is)
- 3. Bishop Nila** - 1st Bishop in Paraguay, 1st Genesis II Church chapter in Paraguay. What else could I say about Nila and her son? It is very humbling to see how they are changing people’s lives in Paraguay. Keep it up you guys!!! Check out Nila’s Facebook page: <https://www.facebook.com/mms.asuncion.9?fref=ts>
- 4. Bishop Lesley** - Bishop in South Africa, Holding the 3rd G2 seminar in South Africa ([For more info click here](#)). Lesley is the perfect example of someone learning something and putting it into practice. With the use of our Sacraments, she has helped many overcome terrible illnesses.
- 5. Bishop Joseph** - 1st G2 Sacrament Provider in Colombia (Facebook page), Bishop # 006, has been a part of 50 Genesis II Church Seminars. If you are looking for someone with incredible experience in the use and applications of our Sacraments, get in touch with Bishop Joseph: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)
- 6. Bishop Casey** - Bishop in Peru, provides continuous donations of MMS and other Sacraments to those in need. He has seen and been a part in the restoration of health in hundreds of people. Besides all the humanitarian work that Casey does, he also is helping us set up the Seminar we will be having in Orange County, California. Looks to be a great seminar!!!
- 7. Bishop Rene** - Bishop #074, He was a huge asset in the setting up of the 1st & 2nd Genesis II Church seminars in South Africa. He provides MMS for many people in the townships. Rene has been a tremendous advocate of the Genesis II Church. We are very thankful for Rene and his family. They welcomed us in their home on both occasions when we held seminars in South Africa.
- 8. Bishop Shane** - Bishop #010, He held 2 seminars in Texas and is having another seminar in January 2016 ([For more info click here](#)) What can I say about big brother Shane? He is a perfect

example of one that takes the video course and continues his own G2 mission. He became a Health Minister, started his own G2 Church chapter, became a Bishop, started providing the G2 Sacraments, and this was all before he even attended a seminar!!! Talk about determination.

**9. Bishop Sam Machavane** (AKA - Sam I am) - 1st Bishop in Mozambique, 1st G2 Church chapter in Mozambique. He helps many others overcome their ailments in his Country. He also hopes to spread the word of MMS in Swaziland. If at any time you feel down, this is the person to have around. Bishop Sam's energy is very helpful for one's treatment. He has a very positive attitude, and this allows him to make the necessary decisions to guide someone in the use of our Sacraments. Keep it up brother!!! God bless you.

**10. Health Minister Patricia** - Became a Minister through a private seminar and video course. She started a G2 Church chapter in Quito, Ecuador. She is also in the beginning stages of becoming a G2 Sacrament Provider in Ecuador. While working in her day job, she is always spreading the wonderful news of MMS and the Genesis II Church. We expect many to be healed with the guidance of this spectacular human being. She has the attitude of a servant, which is necessary to help others.

The people mentioned above are just a few examples of all our Bishop's and HM's throughout the world. They represent everyone involved in the Genesis II Church who are doing their part to change this world. We would like to thank everyone from the bottom of our hearts. God bless everyone on their journey in restoring health to the people of this world.

Contact us at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is) if wanting to contact these Bishops or to see if any Bishops in your country! Also, go to our NEW site [www.g2worldwidemissions.org](http://www.g2worldwidemissions.org) and look at our G2 Worldwide Missions map. Let's change this world together, join us!!!

Bishop Jonathan

**Our 50th Genesis II Church Seminar was a great success in Weert, Holland!**



**Graduation Class #50! Weert, Holland**



**Using a new teaching presentation.**



**Very attentive students! 4 veterinary Doctors from Belgium and one Dr. from Germany were also in attendance!**



**Our New Bishop in Cameroon - Bishop Esther**



### **Our New Bishop in Holland – Bishop Hendrik de Rooj**

The seminar in Holland last weekend went very well indeed! In all, we had 35 attendees. Seven of the students were in the medical and veterinary fields and one scientist, while many of the others had all taken MMS and wanted to learn more! We heard many more testimonies and will be uploading to the “MMSTestimonials” channel on YouTube as they come in. Many came up to us expressing how they felt so much more confidence in using the sacramental protocols. All the graduates left with all the teaching materials to train others. We ordained two new Bishops of the Genesis II Church, Bishop Hendrik de Rooj of Holland, and Bishop “Ma” Esther of Cameroon.

As of **12-18-2015**,

The Genesis II Church now has:

- **2323** Members worldwide in **115+** countries
- **1640** Health Ministers (AKA- HM’s)
  - **85** Bishops
  - **286** G2 Churches

We are changing the world by the 1,000’s!  
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

### **Sad Story**

**God sends us to someone, and the message is rejected!**

**In Amsterdam, In Holland**, We had a great seminar! 4 veterinarian doctors and two medical doctors attended as well in the group of 30 that attended.

**Here is a sad story we see all too often when people are more concerned about money or bad publicity than scientific facts!**

While in Holland, Joe and I went to the Coffee shop to investigate different strains of Cannabis and while eating a video was being played on the TV about Santa Marta, Colombia!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=t6sX2pxntxA>

We told the waitress that we were from there and we make cannabis oil for treating cancer and other illnesses! Well, She told me the owner's brother was upstairs in the office and would probably be interested to talk to you. He came down and we explained what we do with cannabis oil and MMS. He called his brother Arjan and we talked a few minutes and he told me lets have lunch tomorrow at his main office in Amsterdam! Pretty exciting because this guy is said to be the first cannabis billionaire soon so we could help him spread the goods news of what MMS is doing worldwide!

**Well next morning around 9 AM I receive a call from Arjan, and he told me 'something came up' and he needed to cancel our meeting. I could tell by his voice he was making up an excuse to NOT meet with us.** Did someone tell him we are really controversial and not to get involved with us? Did he do a Google search and read 'bad thigs' about MMS? I don't know for sure but was really suspicious to say the least! The SAD Part about this story in his right-hand man, Franco , you can see on **the video dies two years later from Malaria that we told him we can CURE in a day or less!!!! RIP Franco Loja, The Strain hunter (1974-2017)**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XokTPbxKiFc>

Were we sent there to give Arjam and Franco this information to save his life? We see so many refuse to listen and learn from about MMS and its ability to kill the Malaria parasite. Another death because people listen to fake news or was, he afraid of getting involved with us would cause a financial strain? Well, read the story below!

It's early afternoon on May 20<sup>th</sup>, 2019 and on the other end of the phone is Arjan Roskam, best known for his lead role on the television series "Strain Hunters," although his relationship with cannabis dates back to the '80s. In 2005, Roskam approached his team of global strain hunters with the idea of taping the team's strain hunting expeditions. "I went into my office in 2005 and said, 'Guys, you know what? We're going to film [our excursions].' My partners Olaf and Heiko go, 'Arjan, you're crazy. We're going to die. We're going to lose our business.' I didn't care. I only have one goal: activism and legalizing marijuana. It is more important than my family, as crazy as it sounds."

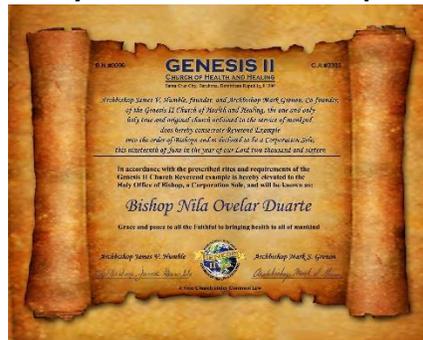
On January 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2017 Roskam lost his right-hand man, Franco Loja, when he contracted "a very aggressive form of brain malaria in [the] Congo ... we came back, and he died in the hospital here in Barcelona," Roskam shares. On the day that we speak, it is Loja's birthday.

When asked what he has lost in Franco's passing Roskam observes, "Nobody ever left our team of people. We are a great group of people. The most important thing that I lost was a great friend." Loja, like Roskam, was willing to jeopardize his life if it meant more access to the benefit of medical and recreational cannabis. "Him and me," Roskam asserts, "we had the same philosophy, shy of whatever happens, we're going to [strain hunt]." From hunting with the Taliban in Afghanistan and the FARC in Colombia to Saint Vincent and the Grenadines in the

Caribbean all the way to Malawi in southeastern Africa, Loja and Roskam risked their lives many times. Source: <https://dopemagazine.com/arjan-roskam/>

**Tasmanian devil. I was contacted by someone that lives in Tasmanian and told me that the Tasmanian Devil is going extinct from a cancer that is killing them off. We contacted the health authorities there and told them what we had to try and cure the animal, but they said no!! Could you imagine if we were allowed to try and cure the Tasmanian Devil! The headlines would read; **The Tasmanian Devil CURED with MMS!****

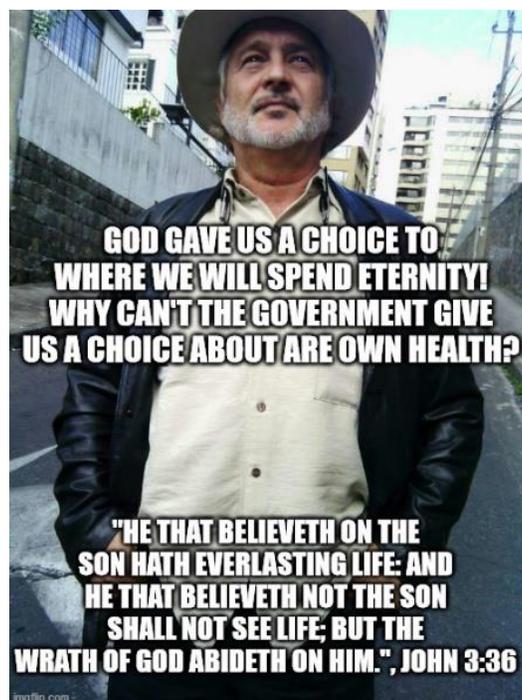
**In Paraguay, If anyone deserves a Bishop office, it is Nila!**



**In Paraguay,** My name is Nila Ovelar and I am from Paraguay. Five years ago I had an operation on my breasts to remove cysts. That took place in Santa Casa Campo Grande, Brazil. They removed more than half a dozen cysts from each side and more than 200 grams of muscular mass from the area where the tumor was branching out. I had to have plastic surgery for visual esthetics. Because of this, I had to take out a mortgage on my house to pay for my surgery and my radiation treatment. Two years after the treatment a tumor started to grow internally on the right side, it looked like I had 3 breasts. Also I had high fevers and pain in my whole body. Every day the pain became more unbearable and I had to return to my doctor in Brazil. After a monographic study he looked at me and told me we have to remove both my breasts and do chemotherapy. With tears in my eyes I asked the doctor what would be the cost of these treatments and he told me it would cost 20,000 Reales. I left the office crying and desperate because there was no way I could acquire that amount of money unless I could sell my house. But that was not possible because I still owed on my mortgage and some payments were behind. I also was alone with 2 children to care for, devastated health and 2 university careers that were about to end( Law and Clerkship) I was working independently as a manager for a firm of a clerk man that is a very good friend of mine. Often times I could not make it to work and she knew it was because of my fever, pain, and the impossibility for me to travel on motorbike. Apart from this I also have degenerative Disc Disease and a hernia in one of my discs. The fever became unbearable.

One day my very good friend called and told me to come by to give me a remedy that her nephew brought from the USA for my husband. He said it can cure cancer also. I went and she gave me 5 ml of the Sodium Chlorite. She explained to me that I had to activate each drop with 5 drops of lime. The first day I took it 5 times and I slept better than I had in months. The next day I woke up with no fever and went to work. I continued taking the MMS activated with

lemon and did not have a fever- only pains in my muscles. The 3<sup>rd</sup> day the tumor did not have the red spots and was a lot softer. The 5<sup>th</sup> day I had a very bad case of diarrhea, lucky I was in my office alone because I didn't notice in time and it was a complete disaster. I did not have time to get to the bathroom in time. It was like a cow was giving birth(well I live in the country and that was the only thing I could compare this incident with) It was like If I didn't see this, I wouldn't believe that the human could expulse this out of the body. On the 10<sup>th</sup> day my tumor was completely gone. On the 15<sup>th</sup> day I dove in the river and crossed sides, like I had done before ( because I am a swimmer and I hadn't swam in over 5 months due to the fact that the fever kept me to weak). While I was returning to the lower shoreline of the river, I floated on my back and yelled with all my might" Thank you God"!!!!!! I thanked Him for this miracle because I am an orphan of father and mother and only, I could take care of my kids. That is how MMS changed my life, 4 years later I am dedicated to share MMS in my country, because I consider it a crime if it is silenced. Today with the possibilities and the time that I spend in my work, I dedicate to restore health freely to the people with wounds because I also am a nurse and I see poor and humble people being treated badly and discriminated because of their wounds. In the name of God and the honor of Mister Jim Humble, I am creating a Restoration Center of the Genesis II Church in Paraguay. It is a small place that is in construction at the moment, but it is to help clean the wounds freely to all who suffer from terrible illnesses.



**End of 2015**

**Chapter Three**  
**2016**  
**An Epoch Year!**  
**Our G2Church Documentary!**



[www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)

(Subtitled in 10 languages)



**The G2Voice – The Voice of the G2Church**

We had been in Ecuador from June – December 2015. We went there to find a place to set up a permanent G2Church Restoration Center. We had a Bishop that helped us set up a G2Church seminar there and record testimonies from people she had helped. We did another seminar in October in Guayaquil, Ecuador also. I think besides helping people know how to use the G2Church Sacraments, which we now call them, we were there to meet a man called Kacper. Kacper had heard about MMS previously from many that used it in Vilcabamba where he lived with his wife and daughter. Kacper had been involved in getting new technology to people around the world that could help them in everyday use. He was EXTREMELY interested in learning more about how MMS worked and hear what we had been doing around the world. Kacper asked me to have lunch with him one day to discussing what we had been doing around the world. He was asking me many questions and listening to testimonies I was sharing with him. As we were talking, I showed him this picture:



**A man on his death bed from prostate cancer**

Then I showed Kacper, the man a few weeks later, then 6 months later!



**Few weeks later**



**6 months later**

He looked really strange for a moment and I could see a tear in his eye! I asked him why is this bothering you so much? He told me his grandfather had died that way and the guy in the bed looked just like him before he died! He then told me he had to talk to his crew and see if we together could do a documentary to tell the world!!! Well, for the next 8 weeks we were videotaping the documentary and redoing our online course to be offered at the end of the documentary! It sounded great to me, so Joseph and I started working on it with him and his crew of great people!

Fast forward to end of January, **the [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) G2Church Documentary is launched.** Wow! Many people wanted the online course and we even were preparing a 24 hour call center to answer people's questions from the Philippines! This was going to advance MMS and the G2Church big time around the world. I immediately paid translators to do the subtitling in Spanish and Portuguese because these are two languages where we have a lot of people using MMS already. Here is an e-mail from Kacper the day after the launch!

**1/28/16**

Hey Mark,

Site is blowing up, over 3,000 views so far and over \$5000 sales for the MMS Course.... They are flying in. I'm prepping the contract for you in a word doc and sending details Very happy with results so far!

Kacper

**1/29/16**

Hey bro,

Things are blowing up big time, over 11,000 views. And I think we are about to DOUBLE sales conversion. Just found a way to do it with a sales copy switch.

I am putting the contract for you into word tonight, sorry for delay, hope you are cool with everything? You guys made over \$10,000 already from your cut of the course sales. Lots of new ideas today of what we want to do with this and where to take it. Can we please have a skype team meeting on Monday? Can you be in a place with good internet at that time?

**2/1/16**

Hey Mark, Please send another email to your list about the movie, let's keep pushing it. Give them an update on how it's doing.... We are at 25,000 views now.

We estimate that for every 1 person that watches this movie, that person will either be able to save their own life, or the life of another human being within their life-time with this information. **Let's save 100,000 lives this February and reach 100,000 views! Keep this going viral!** I was loving his desire to see many people's lives saved! We were really getting excited about all this!

**NOTE: This information is important to understand why we didn't continue working together!**

Well without boring you with many details. Here was the verbal contract agreement between Kacper and me.

1. The split of the profits would be 60/40. The G2church would receive 40% and Kacper would receive 60%. The G2Church would take care of the training and certificates, membership and all the Church related stuff for the students. Kacper would take care of the advertising of the film.
2. The G2Church would be owners of the copyright of the film.
3. G2Church would be co-owners of the website: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)
4. The bank account that we were using would be accessible by both of us for transparency purposes.

**NOTE: The contract was simple and fair for both of us. He would receive 20% more because he wanted to really push it by advertising to specific groups.**

We had talked about using Paypal as well as Clickbank as merchant accounts but because PayPal cancelled Jim, the G2Church a few times already and kept the funds for 6 months, we decided to only use Clickbank!

**2/16/16**

Clickbank decided to shut down our account today, because they "don't support this type of offer anymore." In 48 hours we will be dead in the water with no processing. Clickbank shuts off our product because we are promoting a "remedy" in which they don't agree.

**Question:** Who owns Clickbank? Who told the owners to shut us down? Boy were we going to find out who our enemies were big time as you will see as you continue to read this book. **You will see that MMS and the G2Church are the fastest censored group in the world!**

**On 2/22/16**, Kacper tells me his partner, Joshua had 5 masked guys break into his home last night trying to tie him up, he got shot with a shotgun in the arm and a crow-bar in the head. So, now Kacper decides to leave Vilcabamba to another area of Ecuador. Him and his camera guy Boris come to Colombia to record a few more Protocol videos for the course we are offering with the film!

**NOTE:** Joshua came to Colombia for us to cure an infection he contacted while in hospital in Ecuador!

**2/18/16 We received our 40% cut which was \$26,298.16! Surprisingly good for just 3 weeks for sure!**

**3/16/16 We are at 62,000 views!**

**4/16** We filmed with Kacper and Boris some more protocol videos in Colombia and after that they left for Holland.

**5/2/16** We received \$7,084.98 of the rest of the money Clickbank was holding!

**5/6/16 100,000 views** of [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)

**June 2016** Kacper tells me by end of June we are ready to relaunch the [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) from Holland!

**NOTE: This is where the 'separation' of Kacper and G2Church happens and why!**

**6/27/16** – I get a letter from Kacper telling me that he feels we should only be getting 10% and wanted to 'redo' the agreement. He also told me that he would control the bank accts, own the film and the website [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)

Well, I was confused, hurt and really MAD to say the least! I told Jonathan and Joseph who were in Colombia with me at the time. They felt the same way. We just started praying and asking the Lord what to do and why was this happening a week before the relaunch of the film.

I told Kacper that he was breaking our original agreement and it was unacceptable to say the least!

What happened next was? **God got involved!**

**Kacper sent me by mistake** a video he did to his team and one of our Bishops in Holland. Boy, did it open our eyes! He was talking about how old and behind the times Jim was and I was a raving missionary and they needed to control the whole Quantumleap film situation and give Jim and the G2Church some of it but no control. Also, our 'bishop' in Holland, was talking to Jim on the side to bypass me to get Jim to go along with whatever they decided. Our Bishop, Steven, also had an agreement with Kacper to provide all the products for Europe! Little did they know that Jim was writing me telling me he didn't feel right about all of this and we would be taken to the cleaners! Well, I prayed and talked to Jonathan and Joseph about what we should do.

**We decided to terminate Kacper.** I hired him by contract and now I am firing him! I had a meeting with Jim, Cari, Jonathan, Joseph and myself and we unanimously voted to terminate Kacper and his company EVER. **Here is the termination letter:**



**Letter of termination of services**

**June 29, 2016**

**Dear Kacper,**

Yesterday, June 28<sup>th</sup>, 2016, Archbishop Jim Humble, Bishop Cari Logan, Bishop Jonathan Grenon, Bishop Joseph Grenon, and I decided to terminate your services and that of your company "Ever". This letter is to inform you that we at the Genesis II Church have decided to terminate your services due to our collective belief that the goal of the original agreement is being obscured by a completely different direction which none of us have agreed. The original agreement that you were hired was to make us a documentary about MMS and a new improved video course to offer on our mailing lists. Here is a copy of what Kasper wrote to Jim in a recent letter trying to justify making a NEW Agreement between him and the G2Church.

"Jim, In the beginning, we never intended to make a movie, we intended to interview Mark on Camera, and create a 1 hour "webinar interview" to tell my mailing list about MMS and sell an MMS course to our mailing list."

You have made the documentary, which is well done, but we never received the copyright. You have updated and improved the video course ,which we've never been able to approve or see. We want a contract and you told me that you don't do many contracts but believe in verbal contracts. All of the above is unacceptable, by the mere fact that we at the Genesis II Church are in complete control of the contents that we hired you to produce for us. The 60% of the sales of the video course was your payment for those things.

The MMS documentary, control of the website [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is), the two trailers and the new improved video course are the property of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing and need to be sent with ALL recorded video footages to the following address:

***Archbishop Mark Grenon. Carrera 2, Calle #26, Cabañas de Tahití, #17, Playa Salguero, Rodadero, Santa Marta de Magdalena, Colombia, S.A***

***Our last offer to Kasper***

In the meeting, I asked the participants if you, Kasper, were to fulfill your word and supply us with the MMS Documentary, copywrite, the website [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) and the video course. In return when we offer it on our Genesis II Church site, we will then send you a voluntary offering of 10% from the sales of the course for a period of one year, in appreciation for all the hard work you and your team have done. Our decisions are non-debatable and final. Sincerely, Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

Kasper and his crew went on to do other things and I wish them well. In fact, I started praying more for them. They aren't bad people. The only reason I included this story is for the world to see the struggles we were having NOT only from without but from within as the Genesis II Church grew.

The good things that came out of this were:

- Kasper said he would keep the film up for all to learn about MMS!
- We've seen thousands of people contact us because of the film!
- We were able to purchase a 4-wheel drive vehicle for the mountain work in Colombia

**Official G2Church Jeep - 1982 Toyota Landcruiser**



- Able to pay off debts in the Church
- Bishop Steven is no longer a G2Church Bishop. So, if you hear from a Bishop Steven in Holland saying he is a G2Church Bishop don't believe him.

**Motto of this story?** When money is involved get everything in writing! My mistake. **Lesson learned!**

**Update:** Last year, 2019 I asked Kacper if we could buy the [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) site from him as well as have the copywrite. He agreed and now the G2Church owns the site and the film! We have added our information at the end for people to contact us if they want to learn more.

**So, a good ending to a semi-sad story!**

**BIG NOTE:** I have to say that every time we have had a chance to 'go global' in a big way we get shut down somehow. I guess the Lord wants us to be a grass roots movement by word of mouth and not BIG Advertising!

**1-2-2016**

### **The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing (Recapping 2015 and looking forward to 2016)**

At five and one half years old, the Genesis II Church is now ready to go to the next level worldwide. We now can say that we have the ability, experience, testimonies, research, proven standardized protocols and the teaching materials to convince the world that 95% of the diseases are regularly being defeated by the Genesis II Church Sacraments! With the newly developed teaching materials and Jim's newest and most practical book, "**MMS Health Recovery Manual**", in its finishing stages, we have everything needed to train the world to help, "restore health".

We personally taught 8 seminars in 2015 from Holland, Houston, Texas to Ecuador! We are also having some of our Bishops teaching seminars regularly now in different parts of the world with more being trained to do the same! We met a lot of great people that are helping others throughout the world. Jim and Cari have been tirelessly working on his new book. The Sacramental workbook and seminar training videos have been redone and are making it easier to learn and teach for our Health ministers and Bishops worldwide.

**As of 12-31-15, The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has worldwide:**

- **2328 Members,**
- **1640 Health Ministers,**
  - **90 Bishops,**
  - **286 Churches.**

We are growing steadily with good quality people that want to help us change the world!

We have given “protocol guidance” to a few people now. One man with lung cancer was told he wouldn’t make it very long. He has been coughing up tumors and the doctors are amazed how clear his lungs are getting. Genital herpes and Lyme disease are two other diseases we have been helping people with and ALL are getting better as they diligently do the protocols under our daily guidance. We have another man with Parkinson’s disease, has stopped shaking after a couple of weeks and is feeling great! We have also helped a Shingles patient that is ridding her body of the virus slowly but surely. With Herpes and Lyme the person has to be committed to 3-6 months of detoxing to finally rid the body of this horrible virus! If anyone wants to contact us for a personal daily protocol guidance please, contact one of us at: [mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is), or [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

**NOTE:** We can give the protocol guidance in English and Spanish.

We have spent the last 5 months in Ecuador, teaching 3 seminars, treating many locals as well as setting up restoration centers. We have over 40 new Health Ministers trained in Ecuador, Peru, Panama, and Colombia. While in Ecuador, Bishop Joseph and I recorded professionally a NEW Genesis II Church seminar series covering the most important information from the seminars in a clear and concise way to learn and to teach. The free webinar video that would introduce this new home video seminar has now turned into a documentary of the MMS movement, the creation of the Genesis II Church and video testimonies from around the world! The free documentary will be launched the first part of January. All will be informed so all of you can notify family and friends. Let’s make this go viral and have this translated in many languages around the world!

People worldwide will need more G2 Churches to provide “Sacramental Products” around the world. If you are a Health Minister and have been authorized to start a G2 Church chapter, please get your contact information to us so we can put it up on our site:  
<http://genesis2church.is/mms/g2-sacrament-suppliers>

**NOTE:** To register your Church Chapter as a sacramental supplier contact us at:  
[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is)

We have only 6 G2 Church providers represented in 6 countries. We have over 115 countries with Health Ministers. We are asking for Church Chapter Sacramental Providers to supply the 4 basic products for the main protocols which is: MMS, HCL 4%, MMS2 and DMSO.

## The History of Chlorine Dioxide use worldwide

<https://www.dropbox.com/s/ey885hnk8sbzr5/THE%20HISTORY%20OF%20CHLORINE%20DIOXIDE>

The many applications of Chlorine Dioxide being introduced around the world confirms the safety of using Chlorine Dioxide in the human body. The US Army has been using Chlorine dioxide since the 1st world war in treating Gangrene. Spain has approved Chlorine Dioxide for the treatment of ALS.

- We've seen the U.S. army using ClO<sub>2</sub>, (Chlorine Dioxide) and even claiming "inventing" and "perfecting" converting dry powder chemicals into ClO<sub>2</sub>. Isn't that what we do? Now they are making money on it as a mouthwash and "other" applications such as cleansing areas infected with Ebola!
- Dr. Christopher Doona, the lead inventor of this field-portable method for generating ClO<sub>2</sub>, is a senior research chemist at the center, known locally as Natick Labs, with extensive experience in ClO<sub>2</sub> reaction chemistry. Doona and his team are credited with inventing and perfecting this process of converting dry powder chemicals into ClO<sub>2</sub>.
- "Chlorine dioxide is a yellow-green gas with a faint odor similar to chlorine bleach, but otherwise it is vastly different. It has been recognized as a disinfectant since the early 1900s, and has been approved by the U.S. EPA for many applications".
- "Chlorine dioxide is a broad-based biocide that kills spores, bacteria, viruses, and fungi. To date no organism tested against ClO<sub>2</sub> has proved resistant. It has effectively been used to kill bacterial spores, which are much more difficult to kill than viruses, such as Ebola", according to Doona.
- [http://www.army.mil/article/136641/Natick\\_plays\\_key\\_role\\_in\\_helping\\_to\\_fight\\_spread](http://www.army.mil/article/136641/Natick_plays_key_role_in_helping_to_fight_spread)

You can view more information on our site: [mmswiki.is](http://mmswiki.is). Wikipedia is not a site where you will always find the truth about any given subject. We put the truth about MMS and Chlorine Dioxide on Wikipedia and every hour it was changed with false information. Someone doesn't like the truth so instead of fighting with Wikipedia, we started our own site [mmswiki.is](http://mmswiki.is) for more technical information. Also, do your own due diligence and research the many applications of Chlorine Dioxide.

We need more testimonies for the following diseases to help encourage others worldwide:

- Herpes
- HIV Positive

We have seen many people cured from these horrible diseases, but few have given us testimonies. We understand that having Herpes or being HIV positive is embarrassing to say the least, but more people need to hear how they can be released from these diseases! We can do a video interview with no name, darken face, and changed voice for people that want to remain anonymous. Please help us with this.

Changing the world by the 1000's  
Archbishop Mark Grenon

**1-21-16**

## **The Los Angeles G2Church Seminar**

### **The Lord gives us a heads up!**

At the time of the LA seminar, we were having a FREE Friday Night Orientation to all that wanted to come. This would give people a chance to see and hear what we have been doing worldwide and a time to decide if they wanted to attend the weekend seminar. During this time I ask all to stand and say their name and where they live. Well, during this time I mentioned that some might be here to not learn but report back to their bosses! Not knowing it at the time, I stood right in front of the ABC embedded reporter when I said pointing at her that YOU COULD BE A SPY, but we still want everyone to learn what we are doing. Hahahaha! Found out later after Lisa went to lunch with us that she was the ABC Reporter!



**Lisa Bartley, the embedded ABC reporter!**

**A great group of people in LA Seminar!**



**ABC attacks G2Church and MMS in Los Angeles!**

**Mark Grenon responds to ABC News (7). Lisa Bartley's Investigative Journalism tactics: <https://www.brighteon.com/afbba90d-6e4a-4700-877e-bfb26d3acb5d>**

## ABC News Chief Investigative Correspondent Brian Ross



I was calling Brian Ross a Rothschild puppet! Why didn't they include that sound bite?



Brian Ross went to Mexico to confront Jim Humble

Trump says Brian Ross reporting is “false and dishonest” Hahahaha!

“People who lost money when the Stock Market went down 350 points based on the False and Dishonest reporting of Brian Ross of @ABC News (he has been suspended), should consider hiring a lawyer and suing ABC for the damages this bad reporting has caused – many millions of dollars!” Trump said in a tweet on Sunday.

Congratulations to @ABC News for suspending Brian Ross for his horrendously inaccurate and dishonest report on the Russia, Russia, Russia Witch Hunt. More Networks and “papers” should do the same with their Fake News!

— Donald J. Trump (@realDonaldTrump) [December 3, 2017](#)

People who lost money when the Stock Market went down 350 points based on the False and Dishonest reporting of Brian Ross of @ABC News (he has been suspended), should consider hiring a lawyer and suing ABC for the damages this bad reporting has caused - many millions of dollars!

— Donald J. Trump (@realDonaldTrump) [December 3, 2017](#)

ABC might be saying that to us soon: “We deeply regret and apologize for the serious error we made yesterday,” ABC said in a [statement](#) on Saturday. “The reporting conveyed by Brian Ross during the special report had not been fully vetted through our editorial standards process.”

The N.Y. Times reported ABC Suspends Reporter Brian Ross Over Erroneous Report About Trump: <https://www.nytimes.com/2017/12/02/us/brian-ross-suspended-abc.html>

Bleach Church: <http://abc7.com/news/church-of-bleach-abc-news-confronts-founder-of-genesis-ii-church/1578279>



Church Uses Bleach as 'Miracle Cure' – Archbishop Confronted:  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=akBe9Z9m34M>

Mark Grenon responds to ABC News (7). Lisa Bartley's Investigative Journalism tactics:  
<https://www.brighteon.com/5806720875001>

### **See how God vindicates us again and again!**

It **backfires** on ABC when the “Bionic Woman” Lindsay Wagner testifies that she was CURED of a horrible skin illness and her friend’s daughter of Autism! 'Bionic Woman' Says MMS Worked For Her on ABC7 Los Angeles: <https://www.brighteon.com/7ec7b39b-32fc-42dc-a127-5591fe33fbb8>

**I love how the Lord reveals the TRUTH and vindicates those who defend it!**

**2-8-2016**

### **The Genesis II Church investigates the underworld of ABC eyewitness news and their “investigative” reporter Lisa Bartley**

Recently, at our Genesis II Church seminar in California, one of the employees of ABC News went undercover, attended, and recorded what we teach in our seminars. Lisa Bartley was the undercover reporter. She went out to eat lunch with us also as many students do. We talked about many things openly because we have nothing to hide. We are open with everyone. As we

arrived back at the seminar location, we were met with cameras and a reporter from ABC7 Los Angeles. Lisa was on the phone telling them we were coming as we walked back to the hotel. I was asked by the reporter if I would take a few minutes and answer some questions. I responded by telling them as I tell all the main media, I was busy in the seminar. I also told him that we have given interviews to CNN, BBC, Sky News, and others with none of them reporting what I said so why waste our time. He was persistent about finding out if we cure breast cancer. I finally told him that by the Sacraments of the Genesis II Church we have treated, cured, and healed breast cancer. He was appalled that I would say those forbidden words “cure, heal or treat”. Forbidden by the FDA, U.S. Justice system maybe, but not a Church! Maybe the AMA can't say that because they are not set up to “cure” anything but only treat symptoms. I told him that he could see for himself testimonies of many diseases “cured” with the Genesis II Church sacraments. People from all over the world are being “restored to health” with the protocols of our Church. ABC released an article and a two - night coverage of a so-called “investigation” into the “unorthodox underworld” of the Genesis II Church. Here is what was aired.

**1<sup>st</sup> Night:** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=akBe9Z9m34M>

**2<sup>nd</sup> Night:** <https://www.brighteon.com/7ec7b39b-32fc-42dc-a127-5591fe33fbb8>

**Written Article:** <http://abc7.com/news/abc7-investigates-unorthodox-underworld-of-genesis-ii-church/1225161/>

We knew she was there, and we allowed her to stay and listen. We wanted her to see what we are teaching and understand what we are doing. We are not hiding anything we do. It is all out in the open. You can see what we do all over the Internet. From Jim's books, our G2 Church online courses and video testimonies recorded from around the world! We publish where we are and where we will be next. We don't have to hide and won't hide from the truth. The problem is people listen to the main media and we don't have the public platform and the finances the people that are controlling the world have available, but we are getting the news out!

The MMS/Genesis II Church documentary “QuantumLeap” as well as the rapid growth of the Genesis II Church worldwide is making the “powers that be” scared and wanting to silence us. Clickbank, where we were using for people to purchase the 20+ videos on how to “restore health” has been shut down! We know that they were told to do that, and this will be rectified soon and quite honestly it will be MUCH better because of the change. The FREE documentary can still be seen at: [www.QuantumLeap.is](http://www.QuantumLeap.is) and Spanish, English subtitles for hearing impaired, French, Portuguese, Dutch, and Italian are just about done! We are working on more languages also. This time it won't be shut down! We have still had over 50,000 views of the film in 1 month! This film and what the Genesis II Church is doing worldwide is hurting the bottom lines of those that benefit from people being sick and staying sick. People of this world are waking up to the truth about how our health is being destroyed worldwide and are wanting to take their health back! Recently, doctors that have mentioned vaccines cause Autism and are using alternative means to “restore health” to these vaccine injured children have been found committing suicide. Coincidence? Conspiracy? We have been slandered on ABC News 7 in Los Angeles by this so-called “investigative” reporter. She didn't do her “due diligence” in reporting

the whole truth but focused on a man that says his wife died from taking 2 drops of MMS! No one dies from taking two drops of MMS in a glass of water. So the reason had to be something else killed her. Even the autopsy results said inconclusive, but ABC makes it sound like MMS killed her. That is not good investigative reporting. Their so-called experts don't even know the difference between Clorox Bleach, Sodium Chlorite or Chlorine Dioxide. They don't tell the people of this world that the governments around the world use Sodium Chlorite and Chlorine Dioxide daily in many applications in our food supply! Why? Well, the answer is obvious. The governments are paid by the people that want "approval" and we don't pay because we have the right to use whatever we want to cleanse our temples, our bodies!

Below is a link to **my** answer to Lisa and ABC7 which will be used as a response to any other news agency who contacts me. Washington Post just wrote, RCN and Caracol in Colombia wanting to talk to us and a news station in Canada, CBC just did a segment about Genesis II Church. I will not waste any more time and energy in these so-called investigative news agencies that will not and cannot share the truth of what we are really doing. The owners of 95% of these main stream medias, the pharmaceuticals, the paid off Government agencies such as the FDA and even the so-called US Justice Department as well as the major banks of this world all make money from these horrible toxic practices being perpetrated against the innocent people of this world! I for one am tired of it and many of the people that come to our seminars and are members of the Genesis II Church strongly feel the same. We need to stand up to these evil forces that are against us. This is not about a reporter named Lisa for ABC or even ABC. It is far greater and bigger than them. I wrote a response to Lisa's report. You can click on the link below to read it. I will tell you that I was sarcastic and very much to the point about who is really behind ABC and where the problems lie. You don't have to agree with all of what I said, but please read it anyways. I think you will learn somethings you may have never heard before. Do your own research for yourself to prove what is true. They take quotes out of context like I told them in the seminar, "we can sell anything", "start a Church" and "tell them Jesus heals you as you drink the sacraments"! I was talking about people becoming a Health Minister and they can start a Church to train others and we use the word "Donation" but in reality, we can sell anything as a Church. And when I mentioned to drink the sacrament, I was talking about we can't be stopped taking a sacrament and people can even say Jesus heals us as those TV evangelists do but this really does heal!!! So they are experts at making things look different than they are. I personally don't even care if they take all that out of context because it is true. Also, I covered the other side of the so-called investigations Lisa did and showed her and hopefully many others what we are doing and what she and ABC needs to be investigating if they are a real news organization interested in truth.

**NOTE:** This response to Lisa and ABC is **my** response and not any "official" statement of what the Genesis II Church believes. A person doesn't have to believe as I do about what is going on behind the scenes in our world to be a part of our Church. What we believe in our Church is our Church creed and the Church sacramental protocols to "restore health". I want everyone to read what I told Lisa and ABC. I will use this response for other news agencies that ask me for an interview.

**Here is my video response to Lisa Bartley of ABC7 Los Angeles**

**Video Response:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5854840247001>

As you can see, we brought up a different side of the issue that they cannot and will not cover. The only places we have seen our story get out is the alternative media and even many of them are afraid to cover what we do as a Church. The time is now to make a stand against this evil that is destroying our world. This Bible verse sums it up for about who we are really fighting.

***“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places”***, Ephesians 6:12 King James Bible.

Whether you believe the Bible or not those that are well read in history and have their eyes open know this to be truth throughout history.

We would like everyone that can to write Lisa at: [lisa.bartley@abc.com](mailto:lisa.bartley@abc.com) *And tell her what you think and include your personal testimony if you like. The poor girl is either too evil or too naive to think she did a fair investigation.*

***This segment was done in Canada this week:***

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GpkxfPkmbUU&feature=youtu.be>

We are changing the world by doing one good deed at a time!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**7-4-2016**

## **MMS Does NOT Cure Stupidity!**

You might say to yourself, “well, that is a different topic”. Yes, it is and let me explain to you why I feel I needed to write a newsletter about this topic. First of all, we at the Genesis II Church have the ability to “cure”, “heal” and “treat” 95+% of the world's diseases effectively and permanently! This is contrary to the “mainstream medical” procedures which only “treat” symptoms and are not in the business to cure anything!

Did you see what I just wrote? Did it sink in? If what I am saying is true, then the people that trust the medical system to “cure” them of any disease are wasting their time! The whole system is set up to keep you as a client, i.e. “sick your entire life and dependent on their system”. To me, for a person to trust a system like that is pure STUPIDITY. **MMS cannot cure stupidity!**

The definition of “stupid” is lacking thought or intelligence. **Example:** I just made another stupid mistake.

**Another definition of “stupid”** is silly or unwise; showing poor judgment or little intelligence: **Example:** She was really stupid to quit her job like that. **Source:**

<http://dictionary.cambridge.org/us/dictionary/english/stupid>

I am not calling anyone stupid but, the action of trusting a system that cannot, will not and does not want to cure anything, is plain stupid!

Now, you might say, well, that is a little harsh and people just don't know, so they are not stupid but “ignorant” of the truth. Well, that might be correct in principle but in reality, if a person is trusting his or her life to a system that is profiting by people being sick then that is not ignorance but stupidity to me. Every day people see the population worldwide becoming sicker and sicker. How many of us have seen friends and relatives die slow painful deaths due to mainstream medical procedures? It is not ignorance when we all see it every day. The problem is people are lazy and do not want to take control of their own health so, they transfer the control of their most precious gift and commodity they have -LIFE- to a “medical doctor”.

**The words “medical doctor” are not synonymous with truth and science.**

In our world people today “revere”, “respect” and even “worship” anyone that is called a “medical doctor”. Although, I believe people that have worked hard to achieve a certain degree deserve the recognition for their hard work, I don't believe that they should be “blindly” followed or believed as having all truth when it comes to health. I am NOT saying that a man or woman that is studying “medicine” are not smart individuals. No, just the contrary. They are some of the smartest people I have known on an intellectual level. The “truth” is they “sincerely” believe what they have been taught is the truth, but they are “sincerely wrong”! The sad story is a medical doctor has been trained in a profession that DOES NOT have, as its goal, to cure ANY disease but to control symptoms of disease. This is taught in every government approved medical school in the world. “Government approved” medical schools are nothing more than medical schools that are controlled by the same people that own the pharmaceutical companies!

- **Medical Mafia:** <http://naturalsociety.com/>
- **Pharmaceutical heads telling the truth**  
<https://www.drugwatch.com/manufacturers/glaxosmithkline/>
- **FDA states vaccines causes autism** as well as pharmaceutical drug inserts stating it. <http://www.naturalnews.com>
- **HPV Vaccine:** <http://healthimpactnews.com>

- HPV horrors <http://vaccine-injury.info>
- High cholesterol scam <http://www.naturalnews.com>
- High blood pressure <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=sU2G368kaZE>
- Create-diseases-for-profit.aspx <http://articles.mercola.com>
- Diabetes lies - <http://globegazette.com>  
<http://www.rense.com>
- Pharmaceutical package inserts - <http://mmsnews.is>

You see all the above facts and you still trust the pharmaceutical/medical industry? How about the fact that the Rockefeller family has ownership of every drug company in the world!

#### **Western Medicine is Rockefeller Medicine:**

<https://thefreedomarticles.com/western-medicine-rockefeller-medicine/>

There is a controversial movie called, “Vaxxed” that exposes how the MMR vaccine is linked to autism. The information is good about the CDC hiding data but the message from the producer is plain “stupid”! He states that parents should wait until the 3rd year before their child receives the MMR vaccine. **A child should never receive this vaccine no matter what the age!** This idea of getting the vaccine in the 3rd year is STUPID! MMS cannot cure this kind of stupidity!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=OuQYMjpCwfU>

Again, I am not calling anyone stupid, only the actions of people I am calling stupid. Can you see why I would say this? Ask yourself if you are acting stupid in regard to your health? Every person on earth needs to “take control” of his or her health! Each person needs to do their “due diligence”, meaning research it out and see what is best for his or her personal health. I guarantee that poisoning the body with medicines, toxic chemicals and unhealthy foods is not the way. This is the “allopathic” method taught and used in 95% of the world's medical systems! You have to look elsewhere to find how to restore and maintain health. Here is a guy, Donald, that just left our Colombia Health Restoration Center. He had done his due diligence and after 10 years finally found what helped him when all other methods he tried failed! **Donald’s video testimony wiped off the internet!**

Another way to do your own “due diligence” and “take control” of your own health is to take the Genesis II Church Online Video Course.

- English - <http://g2churchvideocourse.g2sacraments.org>
- Spanish - <http://g2iglesiavideocurso.g2sacraments.org>

Here you can not only learn how to start using MMS and the G2 sacraments that “cure” 95% of the world's diseases but learn “how to make MMS” in your own home! We now have over 1750 “health ministers” worldwide in over 120 countries! Join us and help us change the world!

Send your family and friends this link to help them understand what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is doing worldwide with MMS and its Sacramental protocols: [www.QuantumLeap.is](http://www.QuantumLeap.is)

It has helped a lot of people decide to do their own “due diligence” in regard to restoring or maintaining their health!

We are changing the world by the 10's of 1,000's

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

7-29-2016

**Plans to reach out to the world with a voice. G2Voice is coming!**

**2020 update! 225,000 uploads and 1000+ weekly listening to the audio broadcast!**



We have had CNN, BBC, SKY News, ABC, CBC News and other TV mainstream media do segments about MMS and the Genesis II Church. They have not covered MMS or Genesis II Church honestly to say the least. We did think that CBC News in Canada has done a fairly good job to show both sides, but they still had to end featuring Health Canada (the official equivalent to FDA and U.S. Health Dept.), saying that MMS is “dangerous” and not to be ingested. Here is the episode that was done in Canada: **MMS : The Miracle Cure? - the fifth estate**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GpkxfPkmbUU>

**Because we cannot get honest reporting from mainstream media on this earth, we have decided to establish our own voice as a Church, the **G2 Voice!** This will be an internet radio that hopefully will be available around the world within 24 hours of broadcasting.**

This is not a venture we will be doing on our own. We have someone willing to move to Colombia and work with us here. He was a foreign correspondent in Italy covering the Vatican, and has 20 years of radio and print journalism experience. In addition he has a law degree that might prove helpful to us as well. More to come about this in the future. He will be setting up the station and working it with us!

**NOTE: This guy never made it to us, so we were on our own!**

We would like to cover on our broadcasts the following type of information:

- Live testimonies coming in weekly from our Bishops, Health Ministers and others worldwide.
- Interviews with Jim Humble, Mark Grenon and others.
- Question and Answers about MMS and G2 sacraments.
- Presenting scientific evidence that confirms the safety of sodium chlorite, chlorine dioxide, MMS2, DMSO, clays, and diatomaceous earth.
- Discussion of foods that help build the body's immune system.
- Do's and Don'ts of using MMS and the G2 sacraments.
- How to become a G2 Member, Health Minister and Bishop.
- How to start a G2 Church Chapter in your country.
- Many other topics relevant to health.
- All of the latest news about G2 Church around the world.
- Things needed to know for the survival of mankind.

**It is about time we, as a Church, have a TRULY clear voice in this world. Now is the time to do it! Please, help us get the G2 Voice established.**

How can you help? **We need \$15,000.00 USD** to be used for the following:

**Note:** We have \$500.00 USD already donated.

1. Purchase radio equipment – \$3,750.00
2. Two computers for radio station use ONLY – \$2,000.00
3. Six months' rent of an apartment, studio, and office as well as housing for two – \$6,500.00
4. High speed Internet – \$150.00 per month for six months –\$900.00 total.
5. Plane ticket from the US \$1,000.00

If you'd like to donate to the G2 Voice project, please contact Bishop Jonathan at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) or myself personally at: [mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is)

We have plans to train others around the world to do the same in their native language or at least cover our station in their own language. Spanish will be the first language we set up.

**NOTE:** We want the **G2 VOICE** to be totally sponsored by donations and there will be **no outside advertising**. If the Genesis II Church cannot afford to keep it running then it stops, BUT we know this will be viral once we get it established. The **G2 Voice** can be a voice to the world, by the world and for the world, and not for any monetary benefit.

The G2 Voice will only use “plain talk” with simplified words for ALL to understand not just a few. There will be no legalese or hidden meaning to our words. We will only use straight, plain talk. Even though the topic might be technical the explanation needs to be simple and easy to be illustrated. We want the entire world to understand what we are doing, and how **simple** it is to do it.

We have recorded a lot of new videos covering different Sacramental Protocols and are offering them (and uploading more as we speak) FREE to the world at: <http://genesis2church.is/videos>

Our **Health Minister Full Course** is offered there as well.

<http://genesis2church.is/course>

To purchase by donation, sacramental products check out our growing list of G2 Church chapter providers around the world at: <http://genesis2church.is/mms/g2-sacrament-suppliers>

We are really excited about this project. The **G2 Voice** can give us a wider audience and the information, Q & A's and testimonies will help solidify and convince the world that the Genesis II Church is a Church for all mankind to rid the world of dis-ease.

We are ready to get this project started, so if you want to help, please contact us at:

[jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) or my personal e-mail:

[mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is)

We will only raise the \$15,000.00 USD then stop the donations. We'd like to only raise the amount needed.

Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**8-5-2016**

### **NEWS: G2 Voice radio update!**

We have now raised **\$3,075.00 U.S from 36 donations** towards our goal of \$15,000 for the establishment of our own voice to the world!

From Jim:

*I believe we are spiritual beings in a physical world. This world is divided into three camps. In one camp people are awake—they want to help one another. To a great extent they understand what is happening in this world. The other camp is populated with people who follow the status quo to a tee. They can't wait to get home in the evenings to sit in front of their TV. They do not see how they are exploited on a daily basis from all angles on many sides. They don't seem to have the foggiest notion of what is happening in this world—either that or they simply do not care. They sleep. In the third camp there are people who sense there has to be something else. Something is clicking inside, but they are not sure what—they may not know where to turn, but they are hungry for truth. They are seekers.*

*In the world today, a few people are shining lights of truth. They simply tell it as they see it without coercion from anyone. Some of these people have methods of getting the truth to the world about various things. The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is seeking to enlighten others with truth about how they can lead happy and healthy lives. If people are sick, they can find out how to get well and stay well. If they are not sick how they can prevent themselves from getting sick.*

**Archbishop Mark Grenon has the vision to start a radio station that will bring a bit more truth to the people of this world.** *I believe this effort, along with thousands of others, can go a long way to help change this world and make it a decent place for us and our children to live. But we can only fulfill this mission with your help. One of the main goals of the Genesis II Church is to help mankind survive into the future. Will you donate a few bucks to help us with this goal? Click here to donate: <http://genesis2church.is/donate>*

*Thanks for considering,  
Jim Humble*

I have a really good guy wanting to help us get this established correctly and even train others around the world to do the same! We want to raise these funds quickly while we have such a great opportunity to establish such an important voice for truth in this world. G2 Voice will be our voices from around the world with real answers to real diseases and real live people talking about it!

Please help us with your ONE TIME donation by contacting us at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) or sending directly to our Paypal acct. e-mail: [bc77@genesis2church.is](mailto:bc77@genesis2church.is)

**NOTE: Paypal has closed all our accounts!**

Check out some NEW free protocol videos: <http://genesis2church.is/videos>  
Share them with the world!

**8-13-2016**

## **Free Health Care is Neither Free Nor Healthy!**

### **G2 Voice Radio Update**

The radio equipment has been purchased!

Here is the **G2 Radio Logo** we have decided on. We hope everyone likes it!



We have now raised **\$6,574.00 U.S from 78 donations** towards our goal of \$15,000 for the establishment of our own voice to the world.

**Note:** We are trying to raise these funds from within our Church itself. This is our voice to the world. Please help us use this voice to help in creating “a world without disease”.

Click here to donate:

<http://genesis2church.is/donate>

or Contact us at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is)

### **Free health care is neither free nor healthy!**

We all know the countries that have free social health care are paying for it by taxing the citizens of that country. It seems really convenient to be able to go to the doctor or hospital and not have to pay any out of pocket costs. Sounds great right? Someone is paying billions to the pharmaceutical and medical industries because they aren't doing it for free! So, we all know it isn't free and never mind the quality of the service being offered free. I have heard from our large group of MMS users in these countries many horror stories about needy people in England and Canada waiting in lines for medical treatment.

- What free health care costs each Canadian: [http://www.huffingtonpost.ca/bacchus-barua/health-care-costs-canada\\_b\\_6004034.html](http://www.huffingtonpost.ca/bacchus-barua/health-care-costs-canada_b_6004034.html)
- Healthcare in England paid for by taxation: “Funding for the NHS comes directly from taxation”. <http://www.nhs.uk/NHSEngland/thenhs/about/Pages/overview.aspx>

Ok, let's say free health care was really free. Is the care people are receiving healthy? That is the most important aspect of health care, is the service healthy? Well, I am here to tell you it isn't, and never was designed to be!

The goal of the medical industry is sickness, not health. The board members of the pharmaceutical companies, medical universities and hospitals worldwide are interested in **making money by treating sicknesses** not promoting health! Can't anyone see this?

- **Maintaining sickness is the main goal of the medical industry:** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=w9W2OpFWoE>
- **Drug studies are lies:** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=PKrRjXTmnlG>
- **50% of medical journal literature is false:** <http://www.collective-evolution.com/2015/05/16/editor-in-chief-of-worlds-best-known-medical-journal-half-of-all-the-literature-is-false/>
- **Ex pharmaceutical Rep comes clean, reveals horrors of Western medicine:** [http://www.naturalnews.com/049131\\_Big\\_Pharma\\_whistleblower\\_drugs.html#](http://www.naturalnews.com/049131_Big_Pharma_whistleblower_drugs.html#)
- **Learn more:** [http://www.naturalnews.com/049131\\_Big\\_Pharma\\_whistleblower\\_drugs.html](http://www.naturalnews.com/049131_Big_Pharma_whistleblower_drugs.html)
- **Now You Can Find Out If YOUR Doctor Is Being Bribed by Big Pharma:** <http://articles.mercola.com/sites/articles/archive/2016/02/10/doctors-receiving-drug-company-money.aspx>

- **Package inserts from pharmaceutical companies publish how bad the side effects can be and still sell the drug legally:** <https://g2churchnews.org/343-read-what-the-drug-companies-have-written-about-their-own-drugs-02-20-2016>

The producers and sellers know that these medications are poison to the body and continue prescribing it because it “pays” well! **They are even selling drugs to healthy people** knowing that the side effects are harmful. Thirty years ago, Henry Gadsden, the head of Merck, one of the world's largest drug companies, told Fortune magazine that he wanted Merck to be more like chewing gum maker Wrigley's. It had long been his dream to make drugs for healthy people so that Merck could "sell to everyone." Gadsden's dream now drives the marketing machinery of the most profitable industry on earth. Drug companies are systematically working to widen the very boundaries that define illness, and the markets for medication grow ever larger. Mild problems are redefined as serious illness and common complaints are labeled as medical conditions requiring drug treatments. Runny noses are now allergic rhinitis, PMS has become a psychiatric disorder, and hyperactive children have ADD. When it comes to conditions like high cholesterol or low bone density, being "at risk" is sold as a disease. The book, *Selling Sickness* by Ray Maynihan and Alan Cassels, reveals how widening the boundaries of illness and lowering the threshold for treatments is creating millions of new patients and billions in new profits, in turn threatening to bankrupt health-care systems all over the world. As more and more of ordinary life becomes medicalized, the industry moves ever closer to Gadsden's dream: "selling to everyone."

We at the Genesis II Church **of Health and Healing** have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural broad spectrum voluntary human health studies of this world for the past 6 years. If you include Jim Humble and his studies in Africa, it has been almost 20 years. Ninety-five percent of the world's diseases have been treated with the Genesis II Church Protocols with great success. No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result. The people of this world that have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in anyway, but they have “self-dosed” themselves voluntarily. “Self-care” is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly. Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/medical industry.

Learn how to take care of your own health through self-care. Embrace the God-given abilities you have and study how to rid yourself of “dis-ease”. We have developed the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols training course to help everyone learn how to restore health from most any dis-ease and then maintain good health. We are receiving tremendous feedback from many people worldwide, telling us of their success. We have documented their testimonies here:

- <http://mmstestimonials.is/>
- <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>
- [www.g2worldwidemissions.org](http://www.g2worldwidemissions.org)

**The Genesis II Church online video course** was designed to not only train the student in the Genesis II sacraments and protocols, but to make the student a teacher. The course comes with

a workbook keyed to separate videos that cover 50 different topics. There is an exam with 20 practical situations to test your knowledge. This all helps you learn to be proficient with the information so that you can help others.

We have also included a presentation to aid you in teaching the course yourself. There are other topics we cover, such as establishing a Genesis II Church Chapter, reasons why you may not be having success with MMS, etc. A one year membership and identification card is included with the Health Minister course. **Each Health Minister is awarded at completion of the course:**

- Health Minister Course Completion Certificate
- Membership Certificate
- Health Minister Certificate
- Genesis II Church ID Card

This card signifies that this member of the [Genesis II Church of Health & Healing](#) has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to; vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.

[Genesis II Church](#) members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the [Genesis II Church](#) and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: [The Genesis II Church](#) will vigorously prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the [Genesis II Church](#)

[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) - <http://genesis2church.is>

- After graduation, and upon request, a Health Minister can receive an Authorization to open a Genesis II Church Chapter as well as the Public Announcement.

After treating two people with video testimonies, a Health Minister can become a certified Bishop, and receive a new Bishop ID card.

If you diligently study, you will be able to restore health from 95% of the world's diseases.

### **Genesis II Church Health Minister Video Course**

<http://www.g2churchvideocourse.g2sacraments.org>

### **Genesis II Church Health Restoration Center—Colombia, South America:**

If you or any of your relatives are sick and want to come to a 30 day health restoration program please contact us at: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is) or [mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is)

Seeing that free health care is neither free and definitely NOT healthy, why not take control of your own health and save a lot of money doing it? The best part is you will see your health and your energy level be restored and enjoy a healthy lifestyle while not being enslaved to a system that has as its goal: profit and maintaining sickness.

The choice is yours.

Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**8-30-2016**

**Imagine:  
A world without disease  
A poem by: Archbishop Mark S. Grenon**

**G2 Voice Update Video:**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=Q7zbVoY6kd8>

**Note: Taken off YouTube as of May 2019!**

We wanted to show everyone the progress with the G2 Voice Studio. We think everyone will like it! The radio equipment will be here in Colombia within 2 weeks. Here is where we stand with funds raised towards our goal of \$15,000. We have received from 144 people , \$13,706.00 in 24 days! Thanks so much everyone for helping us all see this great opportunity becoming a reality! Lord bless you all!

If anyone else wants to help, please contact us here at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) or just click here: Thanks again from the depths of our hearts. We pray this will be a medium for all of us to be heard.

I have been really busy studying different programs, software, hosting, and setting up the G2 Voice studio. I even asked someone to put together a song for the broadcast.

Well, our **Bishop Owen in Ireland** is working on some things as you can see from the above video. **HEALTH REVOLUTION SONG** <https://www.brighteon.com/n-dashboard/videos/51ee9dc1-b1db-40a2-bbca-02c0b3fdbbfd>

I woke up the other morning at 3 A.M and I had to get up and write what was in my mind.  
Maybe Owen can make a song from it! This is what came out:

**Imagine: A world without disease  
A Genesis II Church Battle Cry**

*In the beginning it was not so  
God wants His man at ease  
But evil man wants him at dis-ease  
To do as He would please*

*The killer number 1 in this world  
Has been defeated  
Malaria is his name  
And we are here to take away his fame  
By the hand of a man named James*

*Millions dying, millions crying  
for the loss of their family they are sighing  
Moms missing, Babies gone, fathers loss  
All for naught, All for naught*

*We have the news; this doesn't have to be  
For just a few drops of a mineral can heal  
Of the parasite you can be free  
But no money in that says the evil man's squeal  
So people keep dying at this dis-ease's hand  
This needs to be proclaimed across every land*

*The Big Pharmas are making money  
At the bank they think it's funny  
How they can control man's health  
While they live in much wealth  
Money has been paid to pass evil laws  
To protect that wealth from leaving their paws*

*FDA, CDC, ABC and BBC  
ALL working for the same evil entity  
To get as much money as they can see  
The Lord is watching, and HE CAN SEE  
ALL the corruption in the governments that allow this to be*

*But God is watching a small group of His  
Who are not in the dis-ease BIZ!  
They have seen the LION speared  
The lion of Malaria whom the world feared*

*Millions dying but no one cares  
Because they are more worried about their shares  
Too many bucks to be made  
And more concrete to be laid*

*Building a world of synthetic things  
But the body wants natural things!  
Artificial will make you unhealthy and slow  
Only by nature are we to go*

*A Church has been established for mankind's health  
Not concerned with amassing wealth  
Genesis again with a number 2  
A new beginning for me and you  
Poor or rich, colored, or pale  
Healthy or sickly for all to avail*

*Imagine, if you can, how it was in the beginning  
Before man got off on all his sinning  
When man talked to his Creator in perfect health  
Not concerned about accumulating wealth*

*Is it possible to have a world without this DIS-EASE?*

*Can you help me answer this PLEASE?  
YES, YES a million times YES!  
Malaria is dead and that was Jim's quest  
All one has to do is drink today  
This monster has been killed and is on display  
Not many millionaires will volunteer  
The common man will carry the gear  
To come along aside and take a stand  
Malaria will be dead in all the land!  
Red Cross says no  
But God says, way to go!  
No more imagining  
Because now it is happening!*

Bishop Mark Grenon  
– G2 Church

<http://genesis2church.is>

**The music for the G2Voice Broadcast by Owen Casey!**

<https://g2voice.is/mp3/g2voicesong.mp3>

**These next few months should be exciting** as we see the G2 Voice Broadcast start to share what is happening in the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing around the world!  
Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark Grenon

**MMS Saves Lives**

**9-12-2016**

**Testing G2Voice Studio Equipment for the first time, LIVE!**

[https://www.spreaker.com/episode/9372201?utm\\_medium=widget&utm\\_term=episode\\_title&utm\\_source=user%3A9172592](https://www.spreaker.com/episode/9372201?utm_medium=widget&utm_term=episode_title&utm_source=user%3A9172592) - audio

Ok everyone, we did it. We finished doing a LIVE broadcast test of the G2Voice. Just click above to listen or watch the video. Remember, this is a test! Please, sign up on Facebook, Twitter, etc. or just your e-mail. You will be notified of further broadcasts in advance and when we go live.

**Our projected starting date for the first official G2voice is September 18<sup>th</sup>!**

We will be live every Sunday at 10 AM CST which would be 11 AM EST. We will have also a G2Voice YouTube channel at: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=k3-ChSlqHW4>. **NOTE: YouTube took down ALL our Channels May 2019! Now here: Go to [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)**

Please go there to listen to the broadcast. The video of the broadcast will be up within a day after the audio broadcast also on the same YouTube channel.

We now have a Facebook G2Voice page at: <https://www.facebook.com/G2voice.is/>

**Note: In May 2016, Facebook shut down 3 accounts with 1000's being helped! Why are 'they' afraid of the information we are publishing? Is it because 'they' are invested in the Big Pharma or being told to shut us up!**

#### ***Colombian Health Restoration Center***

Contact: [mark@genesis2church.is](mailto:mark@genesis2church.is)

Spanish Contact: [joseph@genesis2church.is](mailto:joseph@genesis2church.is)

#### **Genesis II Church Online Video Course**

Contact us at: [jordan@genesi2church.is](mailto:jordan@genesi2church.is)

Let's change the world together! Archbishop Mark Grenon

**MMS Saves Lives!**

**9-17-2016**

**G2Voice will be Live  
this Sunday Sept. 18th at 10AM CST**

**One Naturopath told me she has a Master's in Natural Medicine and after studying the G2Voice Broadcasts she feels like she has a PhD!**

**NOTE:** As of May 2019, after adding this video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001> to our Genesis2church, MMSTestimonials and G2Voice YouTube channels **we were eliminated with no chance of being reinstated** and Google who owns YouTube was quoted from a spokesperson that **they even created an algorithm to hinder people from finding us on YouTube and Google search.** You can do an easy test by going to YouTube or Google and type in MMS, G2Church, Genesis II Church or MMSTestimonials and see all the opposing information comes up first! **On these three channels we had 3 million+ views and 30,000+ Subscribers!**

## 2020 update!

But the Lord has taken care of us and we are now in our 4<sup>th</sup> year and many are listening weekly and writing us. Each week we read testimonies coming from around the world of people having their health restored from just about any illness you can name! All our videos are now on two uncensored video sites:

- **G2Church Brighteon:** <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>
- **G2Church Bitchute:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/>,  
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2-voice/>
- **MMS Testimonials:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>
- **MMS Testimonies:** [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)
- **MMS Testimonies:** <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>
- **G2Church Protocols:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church-sacramental-protocol-videos/>
- **Spanish:** <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/testimoniosdemms/>



**Audio:** <https://www.spreaker.com/show/g2voice-broadcast>

**Health Revolution Song by Bishop Casey:** <https://www.brighteon.com/51ee9dc1-b1db-40a2-bbca-02c0b3fdbdf>

We did an interview with Jim last night which you can hear on our upcoming broadcast and we are extremely excited about this new outreach to the world! Everyone needs to go to this link and sign up to be notified when we go live and to chat live:

<https://www.spreaker.com/show/g2voice-broadcast>

**Thank You, Thank You, Thank You everyone** that was part of helping this to become a reality. We feel blessed by your help and promise to be a “Voice of Truth” for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing! The donation results have totaled \$15,164.00 by 162 “wide awake” people that want to be heard! Our thanks also for all those that send prayers and positive thoughts our way. You are important in getting the “truth” to the world!

Our <http://g2voice.is> website is coming along nicely!

**The G2Voice Broadcast format will be something like this each week.**

- Intro & welcome
- Who we are. (A quick overview of the G2 Church)
- Episode topic. Each episode will be categorized by topic
- Current News. (Joe's place) G2 Church and worldwide
- Live chat. Q&A
- Weekly Protocol teaching
- Testimony of the week or interview
- Conclusion and closing thoughts

**Note:** If anyone has a good idea for another topic or format, please let us know at:

[info@g2voice.is](mailto:info@g2voice.is)

Also, go to our Facebook page and like it and share with all your family and friends!

<https://www.facebook.com/G2voice.is/> **TAKEN DOWN BY FACEBOOK!**

Each week the G2Voice broadcast will be recorded in video and everyone can see it the next day here: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=K3KRJ6ksxFo> **TAKEN DOWN BY YOUTUBE!**

**BUT NOW AT:** <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church> or  
<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/>

Anytime during the week you can go to this site and hear the audio broadcast archived and the Chat is still open for that episode that you are listening to:

<https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/testing-g2voice-studio-equipment>

Send these episodes to your friends. Post them on your social networks. Let's get the truth out to the world about restoring health: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

9-28-2016

## Our First G2Voice Broadcast!



### Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing with Jim Humble and Mark Grenon

(Video)

<https://www.brighteon.com/6005967385001>

(Audio)

<https://g2voice.is/broadcast/1>

The first live formal broadcast of the G2voice went very well! Sunday the 18th, we finished our broadcast and over 1000 listened in on the first day. Almost 300 live and the remaining watched it later. Jim Humble gave his account of how he discovered MMS. If you haven't heard it listen or watch the above links. Many have told us how they enjoyed listening to Jim and are glad to hear the G2Voice is now being heard every week. The Live Chat worked well with 184 chats where questions were answered during the broadcast. We have a lot to cover in upcoming broadcasts. We will try to follow this format each week on the broadcast.

Go to [g2voice.is](https://g2voice.is) Sunday 10Am CST for the live broadcast and live chat.

Our most recent broadcast on September 25th was Entitled "the PSA Test and Prostate disease with Starting Procedure" Very informative

Check out the links below

**Audio** - <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/2>

Note: The audio has a 14-minute sound problem, but the video is fine.

**Video** - <https://www.bitchute.com/video/y3UgQnFQNT9K/>

The G2Voice Broadcast format will be like this each week.

Our next Broadcast will be Sunday, the 2nd of October from 10am – 12am CST.

Broadcasts may be longer or shorter depending on how it flows.

- Intro & welcome
- Who we are. (A quick overview of the G2 Church)
- Episode topic: "Diabetes, high blood pressure, high cholesterol"
- Current News. (Joe's place) G2 Church and worldwide
- Live chat. Q&A
- Weekly Protocol teaching: Protocol 1000
- Testimony of the week or interview: Health Minister Samula
- Conclusion and closing thoughts

#### **G2 NEWS:**

We are getting attacked DAILY on all of our sites. AT&T and Yahoo has made a habit for years now of generally censoring anything that mentions MMS in their email blacklist filter and Yahoo did the same for some time. We have had our [org domain taken from us and later returned](#) due to overwhelming support. After that we decided to move everything our hosting to Iceland and change our main domains to .is, the top level domain of Iceland. Bravo Iceland for the freedom you have given your people! There seems to be forces out there trying to stop us, so we are trying to stay on top of it. If you have not been receiving ALL our newsletters which are weekly, then go here and sign up again and maybe even sign up with two different e-mails to make sure. <https://us16.list-manage.com/subscribe?u=00e15d927ffdbb8b33b389d25&id=b83228d48c>  
Please tell friends to sign up also. We are adding “where to sign up for our G2 Church Newsletters” on all our sites, so people will know we are being censored. Help us fight this by telling 10 friends to sign up for our newsletters. Also, go the [www.mmsnews.is](http://www.mmsnews.is) and read 6 years of newsletters covering many different health related topics. What else can you do? Take 20 minutes and go to our main sites and signup, like, share with friends and follow us!

Here are the sites to go and help us by signing up, liking, sharing, and following us.

- [G2Church Newsletter signip: https://us16.list-manage.com/subscribe?u=00e15d927ffdbb8b33b389d25&id=b83228d48c](https://us16.list-manage.com/subscribe?u=00e15d927ffdbb8b33b389d25&id=b83228d48c)
- <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VEc9FZVg408> – **Gone May 2019**
- <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice>
- <https://www.youtube.com/user/MMStestimonials> - **Gone May 2019**
- <https://www.facebook.com/G2voice.is/> - **Gone May 2019**
- <https://www.facebook.com/GenesisIIChurch/> - **Gone May 2019**
- <https://www.facebook.com/genesis2church77> – **Gone May 2019**
- <https://twitter.com/G2Voice1>- **Gone May 2019**

Thank you to all that help us in this worldwide “health revolution”. We are the majority and on the winning side!

Let's change the world together!  
Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**MMS Saves Lives.**

**12/16**

**G2Voice Broadcast Topics**  
**A Wealth of Health Knowledge!**  
**All G2Voice Broadcasts to date!**

It has been 15 weeks since the launch of the G2Voice. We are already seeing many people helped by the testimonies we are receiving on the sites and from e-mails. The main reason we started the G2voice was to show the world how they can take their own health back. No longer needing medications and how to detox the body with the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols. We have covered 13 separate dis-eases and pertinent health issues that are plaguing people today. On our YouTube Channel G2Voice we have 29,987 views with 814 subscribers. On our Radio Broadcast site Spreaker we have 24,998 Plays, 1236 Followers with 1,398 Downloads.

Everyone can help us by taking a few minutes and go to our G2Voice YouTube Channel and “like” and “subscribe”. <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VEc9FZVg408&t=4373s>

**Taken Down with 1,000'2 of Subscribers May 2019**

Then go to our Radio Site On Spreaker and like and follow:

<http://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-020-herpes-is-it-a-life-sentence>

**225,000+ views as of May 2020!**

Our G2Voice and Genesis II Church Facebook pages:

<https://www.facebook.com/GenesisIIChurch/> , <https://www.facebook.com/G2voice.is/>

**Taken Down with 1,000's of ACTIVE followers**

Let's get the word out worldwide. We need to take this to another level. A good defense is a good offense. So, let's go on the offensive and get the information of the Genesis II Church out to the world! We can liken what we are doing to the battle of David and Goliath. Little David won and we can too with God's help! We are in a battle and it truly is a “health revolution” we are in. May the Lord bless us as we seek to get the truth out to the world! Since we started the G2Voice Broadcast we have had 4 merchant accounts shut down. The merchant account is used to receive donations for Sacramental products, membership, and G2 Church online course. Only explanation for shutting us down has been that we are a high risk! What risk? An online course?



Church membership? Sacramental Products? We are looking into other merchant accounts but seems like we will keep having this problem.

### How to get in touch with us now as of May 2020!

- For all G2Church enquiries: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)
- G2Church Home site: [www.g2church.is](http://www.g2church.is)
- G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) - (Subtitled in Chinese, German, Spanish, Portuguese, Italian, French, Dutch, Arabic, Slovenian, Hungarian, Slovakian, English (Hearing Impaired))
- Listen to the G2Voice each week!  
Audio - [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

NOW we have each week's VIDEO of G2Voice Broadcast on:

- Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/channel/g2church>
- Video: [www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/](http://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/)
- Video: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)
- Video: [mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c](https://mewe.com/group/5c8ce8d58c46b81cf704f80c)
- Video: Telegram - <https://t.me/G2Voice>

Sorry for the inconvenience but we are in a battle and “they” don’t want the truth out about how to “restore health” from dis-ease! We are trying to “create a world without dis-ease”. Will you rally together with us in this fight for the health of others? We pray you do by:

- Becoming a member of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing
- Ordering Sacrament Products to detox and heal your body (to support us you can get them at <http://www.newg2sacraments.org>)

or write us at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)

Becoming a Health Minister by doing the online course and train others

- Donating to help us continue our worldwide mission
- Like, share, follow, subscribe on our YouTube sites, Facebook pages and Spreaker Radio site.
- By sending family and friends this newsletter and asking them to sign up for our free newsletters at: [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org)
- Sending family and friends our first G2Voice episode to watch, if any of them are suffering with one or more of the dis-eases covered on the G2Voice.

**Note:** A good introduction to MMS is the MMS Documentary, [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) (Subtitled in 10 languages)

- Get the Free eBook, “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” Volume 1 & 2 at: [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

My son Joseph and I are taking a much needed vacation for two weeks from the G2Voice. We have been going nonstop since August. In reality, we've been going straight out since Jim came to live with us in 2010! So much has happened in 7 years! Jim has been busy since 1997! Pray for him also! For the next two weeks, we will rebroadcast the first episode and one other the next week.

We are asking everyone to watch the first episode or watch it again and send to family and friends. Note: Remember to Like, Share and Subscribe and click the bell for notifications. Our next LIVE G2Voice Broadcast will be Feb.19th and the topic will be: How to detox your life! In this episode, we will cover cleansing your house: from what oils you cook with, washing your clothes, what poisons are in your clothes, shampoos, toothpaste, deodorant, food, air, water, etc.! It will be a HIGHLY informative episode to help many learn how easy it really is and SO beneficial! Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION AS WELL AS 10 TESTIMONIES EACH WEEK COMING IN!**

**Study hard! One Naturopath told me she has a Master's in Natural Medicine and after studying the G2Voice Broadcasts and weekly newsletters she feels like she has a PhD!**

**Episodes 2-5 have no newsletters but after that each we there is a newsletter with A LOT of important information!**

**NOTE: In May of 2019, YouTube deleted all our Videos with over 2 Million views! We uploaded to different sites and again deleted until we ended up on [www.Brighteon.com](http://www.Brighteon.com) 'G2Church' Channel we want to thank Mike Adams the 'Health Ranger' for created this uncensored platform for TRUTH! After 1 year Brighteon.com had some software issues and we had to upload again so that is the reason for our views being low.**

## **Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church**

Jim talks about how he discovered MMS in the jungle of Guyana, South America. It is an amazing story that should be a film. This discovery has cured the #1 killer in the history of the world **100% OF THE TIME!** Up to 300,000 people yearly contract Malaria with 1.5 – 2 Million dying from it. Half of the fatalities are children under 5! Jim and I talk about how we founded the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing in Dominican Republic in 2010. Today in 2020 we have celebrated our 10<sup>th</sup> anniversary. **There are now 1000's of testimonies found in our websites.**

- [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)
  - <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>
- 1. G2Voice Episode 001- 09/18/2016 Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church**  
  
VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/fbd21712-3ffe-4ca5-b77e-7f579bd57400>  
  
AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/1>  
  
Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/362-discovery-of-mms-and-the-history-of-the-genesis-ii-church-of-health-and-healing-09-28-2016>

**NOTE: There are no newsletters for G2Voice Broadcasts #002-#005!**

- 2. G2Voice #002 Prostate Disease (PSA Tests) and Starting Procedure 09-25-2016**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/c456b427-9d7f-4d0e-be6c-eb0170a7aa45>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/2>

- 3. G2Voice #003 10-5-16 Diabetes, Protocol 1000, and Rev Samula Testimony**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/16af12db-8e04-4858-b067-cb616b722e5e>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/3>

- 4. G2Voice #004 10/9/16 The High Blood Pressure and Cholesterol Hoax, Protocol 1000+**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/b7ddd4d6-76ce-422d-904a-e3c94dcb5eb6>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/4>

- 5. G2Voice #005 Breast Cancer and Protocol 2000**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/16a1864f-0186-4b13-804b-9579077507e4>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/5>

## **Breast Cancer month can kill you!**

It is October and in the U.S. many people celebrate “Breast Cancer Awareness Month”. You can see people wearing pink to attract attention to the fact there is a terrible plague of breast cancers among women today! I think that the movement as a whole has many truly sincere people trying to find a cure for breast cancer. I really believe they are acting upon the trust they have for the medical system to find a cure and the fact they see their family and friends dying all too often from this type of cancer. The problem is the reality of finding a cure for breast cancer or any other cancer from any government or private medical research institution is impossible if you understand what the goal of these institutions are. Look at what a Nobel Prize winner says about cancer research. Here is an article I read recently from an Australian Newspaper.

### **6. G2Voice #006 How to cure cancer with MMS and Protocol 2000**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6026877572001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/6>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/364-breast-cancer-month-can-kill-you-10-15-2016>

### **G2 Voice answers ABC's accusations about MMS and the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing**

Many of you have seen ABC's program 20/20 about the “Wacky Church” coverage. Well, Sunday 10AM CST October 30th, 2016, [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) we will answer each point they brought up AGAIN to allow the world to hear it from us. We will not be bullied or intimidated by the ability they have to promote their pseudoscience and false propaganda that is poisoning the minds of all that listen. This will backfire on them as 100's are writing ABC's sites stating how MMS has helped them and stating that they don't understand chemistry! Many are saying Chlorine dioxide is used all around us and in our water! It is good to see self-educated people that can really think and investigate the truth. Many people are having their eyes opened by the Internet and doing their due diligence. They are literally saving their lives by finding the truth of how we are slowly being poisoned with toxins that are destroying health; hence, many more new diseases!

### **7. G2Voice 007 Special Report, Mark Grenon answers ABC's Accusations 10.30.16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/afbba90d-6e4a-4700-877e-bfb26d3acb5d>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/7>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/369-g2-voice-answers-abc-s-accusations-about-mms-and-the-genesis-ii-church-of-health-and-healing-10-29-201>

## **Should you ask your doctor about curing MRSA or any other disease for that matter?**

The medical industry is just that, an *industry*. This industry says there is nothing that can kill the MRSA (Staph) bacteria because it is resistant to antibiotics. The doctors have to follow this mindset/guideline, or they will lose their license to *practice* medicine. The licensing board for certified medical doctors use this fear tactic to keep their pharmaceutically trained doctors doing what they want. I say, *pharmaceutically trained* because 90% of all the books medical doctors are studying and using are written or influenced by the pharmaceutical companies!

### **8. G2Voice #008 - How to cure MRSA (Staph) and the Spray Bottle Protocol 11-6-16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/7e1c30db-1b84-4ec0-b564-513dcc0c07e3>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/8>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/371-should-you-ask-your-doctor-about-curing-mrsa-or-any-other-disease-for-that-matter-11-4-2016>

## **What is Lyme disease, How to cure it?**

Have you ever been diagnosed with rheumatoid arthritis, fibromyalgia, Multiple Sclerosis, chronic fatigue syndrome, Parkinson, ALS, Lupus, Alzheimer's, or anxiety and have been put on antidepressants and sent to a Psychiatrist for help? Well, maybe you don't have any of those dis-eases; maybe you have **Lyme Disease**.

### **9. G2Voice #009 11-13-16 What is Lyme disease, How to cure it and Protocol 4000**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/e65aa7f5-c93c-4535-9c8e-85b20278404e>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/9>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/372-g2voice-broadcast-009-what-is-lyme-disease-how-to-cure-it-and-the-protocol-2000-11-11-2016>

## **Why so many allergies today and how to rid them from the body?**

An allergy occurs when your body's immune system sees a certain substance as harmful. It reacts by causing an allergic reaction. Substances that cause allergic reactions are called allergens. Many people today are experiencing allergies. Allergies from pollen, pets, mold, latex, insects, food, and drugs are the most prevalent. I believe most allergies are caused by toxins which result in the immune system to reacting to an invasion of these allergens. The biggest culprits are drug (medications and vaccines), food and pollutants in air and water.

## **10. G2Voice #10 Why so many allergies today and how to rid them from the body 11/20/16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c2aff34d-a718-452c-87d6-ae6573538eab>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/10>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/373-why-so-many-allergies-today-and-how-to-rid-them-from-the-body-g2voice-broadcast-10-11-18-2016>

### **Don't fear the seasonal Flu and NEVER take the “flu” shot**

Influenza or “the Flu” is a virus that just about everyone, if not all on earth, have experienced sometime in their life. Many people call it the seasonal flu simply because it occurs at the change of seasons such as, Fall or Spring. Why do people start getting sick as the leaves start to fall? Unfortunately in the US, thanks to the CDC, nearly anyone seeing their doctor for a cold will be told that they are infected with H1N1 and will be added to the already inflated CDC statistics.

However, according to a CBS News study, when you come down with chills, fever, cough, runny nose, malaise and all those other "flu-like" symptoms, the illness is likely caused by influenza at most, 17 percent of the time, and as little as 3 percent! The other 83 to 97 percent of the time it's caused by other viruses or bacteria.

## **11. G2Voice #011 Don't fear the seasonal Flu and NEVER take the “flu” shot - Ear Protocol 11-27-16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c8649a44-9f20-49d0-aeef-f6a46e645321>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/11>

**Newsletter:** Part I <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-011-dont-fear-the-seasonal-flu-a> Part II [https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-011-dont-fear-the-seasonal-flu-a\\_1](https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-011-dont-fear-the-seasonal-flu-a_1)

**Arthritis** is a dis-ease that affects 1 in 3 Americans and is a worldwide situation that is growing yearly. Many people just accept that when they get old that arthritis is part of the aging process do to wear and tear. This is not true, as you will see when we look at the causes of Arthritis! I want to say at the onset of this study that; arthritis is completely curable, and it isn't as hard as you might think. The human body is self- healing and if that self- healing system is compromised, toxic or destroyed the side- affects will be “dis-ease” of the body. **I want everyone to read what the “accepted” standard medical explanation is about Arthritis.**

## **12. G2Voice #012 What is causing Arthritis, how to cure it and Protocol 3000 12-4-16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/37e8498d-aa37-42bd-8156-1e724e4dc914>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/12>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/375-what-is-causing-arthritis-and-how-to-cure-it-g2voice-12-broadcast-12-3-2016>

### **How to Cure An HIV Positive Diagnosis With the G2 Sacraments**

Before I explain what I personally believe about how HIV/AIDS has been introduced into this world, **I want everyone to understand what the mainstream scientific community and the U.S. Govt. says what HIV is and how the HORRIBLE dis-ease began.** I've been researching thoroughly and reading in depth why we have this dis-ease in our world today since the early 80's. When I was a young Pastor in Massachusetts, I was introduced to this dis-ease while ministering to two young men that had contracted GRID, Gay Related Immune Deficiency Syndrome, before it was called HIV. The reason it was called GRID was because homosexuals were the first ones to contract this HORRIBLE dis-ease! You will see later why I believe this group of people were one of the first two groups- the other being hepatitis patients, to be diagnosed with GRIDS which later became known as HIV.

## **13. G2Voice #013 How to Cure An HIV Positive Diagnosis With the G2 Sacraments 12-11-16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/493c209f-a8db-4ad5-97aa-11f6584a78e3>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/13>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/376-how-to-cure-an-hiv-positive-diagnosis-with-the-g2-sacraments-g2voice-broadcast-13-12-10-2016>

## What are your prescription and over the counter “drugs” doing to your body?

To me, prescription and over-the-counter “drugs” are the #1 killer and cause of “dis-ease” of the body in the world. Those are the real drugs. They are VERY toxic to the body and the sooner people we are helping get off their “meds”, the quicker they detox, and the faster their body's HEAL! I saw my extremely healthy dad have a stroke from an “experimental” drug which left him as shell of a man until he died a few years later. He trusted the doctors and that was his downfall which led to his lack of “quality of life” before he died! We have been taught since young from schools, news and even in the scripts from movies that doctors and the medical careers are honorable jobs and should be treated with respect. I have stopped believing that, as I have seen with my own eyes, people taking “meds” and following the advice of their doctors as their health deteriorates to even death.

### 14. G2Voice #014 What are your prescription and over the counter “drugs” doing to your body? 12-18-16

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c35c7198-7a27-4b09-9153-a6f4d8d032cf>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/14>

**Newsletter:** <http://mmsnews.is/377-what-are-your-prescription-and-over-the-counter-drugs-doing-to-your-body-g2voice-broadcast-14-12-16-2016>

### **Vaccines: Are they destroying the body’s immune system and causing diseases?**

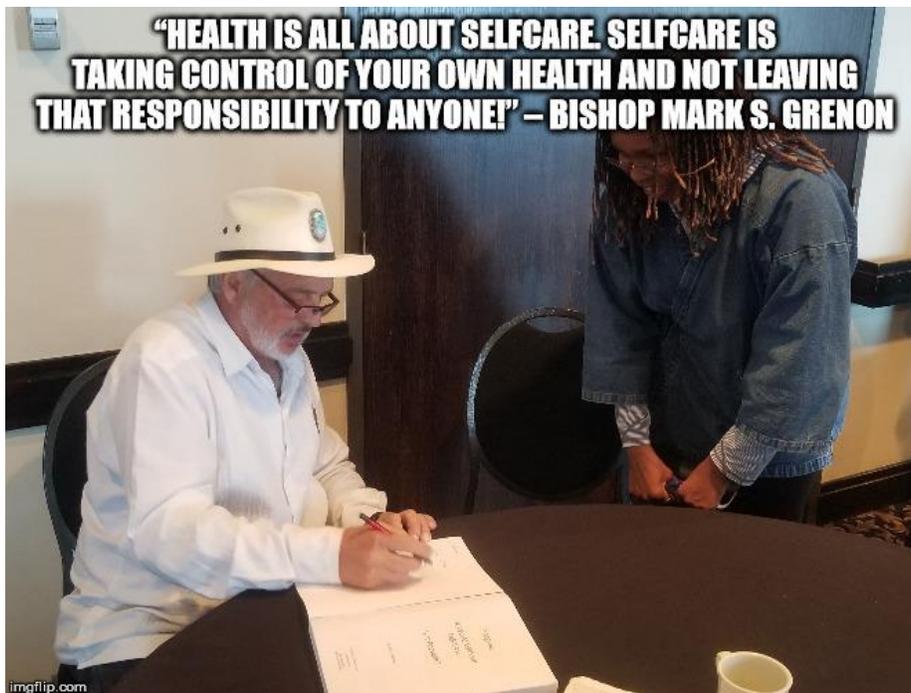
We have been told our whole life by doctors, school systems, the FDA, CDC, NIH and the mainstream media that vaccines are “safe and effective” without researching it ourselves. The problem is they are not, in fact, they are so toxic that **everyone** who receives a vaccine has a toxic response. Maybe it is just at the site of the injection, i.e. inflammation and pain, or something much more destructive like brain damage or even death! The whole concept of vaccines is based on the “hypothesis” that by injecting a small amount of a known dis-ease into the human body, the body’s immune system will create an immunity to said dis-ease. **WRONG!**

**15.G2Voice #015 Vaccines: Are they destroying the body's immune system and causing diseases? 12-25-16**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/ac1bb84d-649a-4a90-ab66-68c5b390a393>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/15>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/378-vaccines-are-they-destroying-the-body-s-ability-to-fight-disease-and-causing-new-diseases-12-23-2016>



**2016 Amazing year for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing!**

**What is in store for us in 2017?**

## Chapter Four

2017

The G2Voice is speaking loud to the world!



**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION AND 10 TESTIMONIES EACH WEEK**

### **Malaria the #1 killer in history cured!**

**Malaria** is one of the few parasitic infections considered to be immediately life-threatening, and a patient with the diagnosis of *P. falciparum* malaria should be considered a medical emergency because the disease can be rapidly fatal with the exception of tuberculosis, malaria kills more people than any other communicable disease in the world. Approximately 300–500 million individuals throughout the world are infected with *Plasmodium* spp., and 1.5 to 2.7 million people a year, most of whom are children, are being killed by the disease. More people are dying from malaria today than 30 years ago. Malaria is endemic in over 90 countries with a population of 2.4 billion people, which is 40% of the world's population

#### **16. G2Voice Broadcast #016 Malaria the #1 killer in history cured! 1/1/17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/456621ae-cc1e-40af-ae66-6cc4f540754a>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/16>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/379-happy-new-year-2017-a-100-cure-for-the-1-killer-in-the-history-of-the-world-and-very-few-with-the-disease-know-it-12-30-2016>

**Vaccine Injuries Are Causing Diseases, Disorders, Syndromes And Conditions That Have Never Existed Before!**

Vaccines have been in our society since the early 1800's and if anyone will do their "due diligence" they can follow the harm they have caused **in this timeline:**

<http://www.illuminati-news.com/2007/1007.html>

The FDA is in charge of approving vaccines in the U.S. Look at what one of their own has to say about the FDA: Former FDA Commissioner Dr Herbert Ley: **“The thing that bugs me is that people think the FDA is protecting them. It isn’t. What the FDA is doing and what the public thinks it's doing are as different as night and day.”**

A **disease** is a pathophysiological response to internal or external factors.

A **disorder** is a disruption to regular bodily structure and function.

A **syndrome** is a collection of signs and symptoms associated with a specific health-related cause.

A **condition** is an abnormal state of health that interferes with normal or regular feelings of wellbeing.

## **17. G2Voice Broadcast #017 Vaccine Injuries Are Causing Diseases, Disorders, Syndromes And Conditions 1/8/17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/049a32a1-ba06-48eb-98e5-e84a149f01e3>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/17>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/381-vaccine-injuries-are-causing-diseases-disorders-syndromes-and-conditions-that-have-never-existed-before-01-07-2017>

### **Autism: A vaccine injury?**

Today in the United States, Autism affects 1 in 50. A government survey issued in 2015 claims the ASD rate may be as high as 1 in 45 children between the ages of 3 and 17. Why? I think after reading this newsletter and listening to the many testimonies from parents, you will have enough information to decide. You can not only decide what is the cause of Autism but know what to do to rid the body of this dis-ease. The medical system calls it a “disorder”, (autism spectrum disorder). My question is what caused this “disorder” of the body’s normal functions?

## **18. G2voice Broadcast #018: Autism: A vaccine injury? (1-14-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/ab393c4a-37a4-4388-8bce-a35c7b5342bf>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/18>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/382-g2voice-018-autism-a-vaccine-injury-1-14-2017>

## **Alzheimer's Disease: It's a toxicity problem**

**"Alzheimer's is not a normal part of aging.** Just ask any family member who has cared for a loved one with Alzheimer's and they will tell you how different the disease is from normal aging. Alzheimer's can strike people as young as their forties; there are some half a million individuals in the United States with early-onset dementia. Recent research has pinpointed disruptions in specific memory networks in Alzheimer's patients, such as those involving the posteromedial cortex and medial temporal lobe, that appear distinct from normal aging.

### **19. G2Voice Broadcast #019: Alzheimer's Disease: It's a toxicity problem (1-20-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/df5ec35e-7bac-4a7e-803c-3c0421172514>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/19>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/383-alzheimer-s-disease-it-s-a-toxicity-problem-1-20-2017>

## **Herpes, Is it a Life Sentence?**

**Herpes** is a very scary word in this day and age where most think of this disease as a miserable life sentence. **FIRST OF ALL, I WANT TO SAY THAT IS NOT TRUE!** There are over 20 written testimonies below stating otherwise. We've also heard from hundreds in the seminars worldwide and letters we receive ALL saying the same thing. No more outbreaks! That is the key to determining the status of the Herpes virus in the body!!!! **Remember that.**

### **20. G2Voice Broadcast #020 Herpes: Is it a Life Sentence? (1-27-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/46385445-e651-4bb9-add4-cee1e899c3b7>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/20>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/384-g2voice-broadcast-20-herpes-is-it-a-life-sentence-1-27-2017>

## **All G2Voice Broadcasts to date!**

It has been 20 weeks since the launch of the G2Voice. We are already seeing many people helped by the testimonies we are receiving on the sites and from e-mails. The main reason we started the G2voice was to show the world how they can take their own health back. No longer needing medications and how to detox the body with the Genesis II Church Sacramental Protocols. We have covered 13 separate dis-eases and pertinent health issues that are plaguing people today. On our YouTube Channel G2Voice we have 29,987

views with 814 subscribers. On our Radio Broadcast site Spreaker we have 24,998 Plays, 1236 Followers with 1,398 Downloads.

## **21. G2Voice Broadcast #021: All G2Voice Broadcasts to date! (2-3-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/b3119898-f5ec-4eb8-8016-20a8faa27346>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/21>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/385-all-g2voice-broadcasts-to-date-2-3-2017>

### **PSA Hoax**

This week we will be covering how the PSA test many men are “encouraged” to have done frequently and especially after the age of 50. This test is “at best” 4 % accurate! Listen to the man that designed the test. Tuesday, the New York Times ran [an Op-ed by Richard J. Ablin](#), the man who invented the prostate-specific-antigen (PSA) test which is widely used to detect signs of early-stage prostate cancer.

## **22. G2Voice Broadcast #022 – The PSA Test Hoax, Prostate disease, and Starting Procedure (2-11-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c38d1d90-3333-444b-844b-d152429ec268>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/22>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/386-g2voice-broadcast-022-the-psa-test-hoax-prostate-disease-and-starting-procedure-2-11-2017>

**The world we live is VERY TOXIC today. Toxins are coming at us from many different sources.**

The #1 Killer in the world is toxicity! The reason I say that is if you look at the statistics you will see that Doctors and their pharmaceutical/medical prescribed protocols being added together are in 2016, the #1 killer of mankind. Why? They both are making the human body more toxic; hence, death by doctors and Pharmaceuticals! “Iatrogenic” means Doctors and the protocols they have been taught to prescribe are the causes for death.

So, by the very stats we read worldwide, we are seeing Doctors are using medications/treatments that are killing many today around the world! Why? These toxins are entering the body by their medications and treatments! The medical industry and the medications are #1 reason of death in this world. Today’s modern medical industry is not going to cure anyone, and the medical schools are teaching a Nazi Lab trained curriculum called, “allopathy”!

### 23. G2Voice Broadcast #023: Detoxing every aspect of your life! (2-17-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5673b2e3-4aad-4b6e-bb02-d57c188c5c75>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/23>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/387-detoxing-every-aspect-of-your-life>

#### Food-Like Substances

We want to talk about “FLS” or **food like substances** people routinely eat for breakfast and snacks, as well as most “foods” found in supermarkets today that are only **nutrient-poor disease-creating industrial food products**. **Ask yourself this question, Are you sure that's food?** "Everything in moderation" is usually pretty sound advice, but let's face it: some things you should just not put in your mouth. From artificial flavors and colors to words you'd need an advanced degree in chemistry to pronounce, there are thousands of ingredients making their way into your food that are simply not, strictly speaking, food.

### 24. G2Voice Broadcast #024: “Detoxing your life” - Part II (2-24-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6027412836001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/24>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/388-g2voice-broadcast-24-detoxing-your-life-part-ii-2-24-2017>

#### What is causing the human heart to be dis-eased?

Is it the **toxic** diet? Environmental **toxins** i.e. fluoride and chlorine? **Toxins** in water? **Toxic** medications? **Toxins** in foods? **Toxic** preparation of food? **Toxic** air? **Toxic** clothing? **Toxic** body lotions? **Toxic** dental care products? **Toxic** substances in the home? **Toxic** cleaning products? **Toxic** food storage containers? **Toxic** lifestyle? **Toxic** family and friends? **Toxic** spiritual condition? **Toxic** electronics **Toxic** microwaves? ***Or is it ALL of the above?*** Let's see how the toxic substances above affect the human body which in turn affects the human heart!

### 25. G2Voice Broadcast #025: “Detoxing your Life” - Part III (3-2-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/b0e2b665-4d15-4306-a873-315856e77fd3>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/25>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/389-g2voice-broadcast-25-detoxing-your-life-part-iii-3-2-2017>

## How the Liver Works

Weighing in at just over one kilogram, the liver is a complex chemical factory that works 24 hours a day. It processes virtually everything you eat, drink, breathe in or rub on your skin and that's just some of the over 500 different functions vital to life. **Every day your liver helps your body by providing it with energy, fighting off infections and toxins, helping clot the blood, regulating hormones and much, much more. To give you an idea of the liver's critical roles, here is a partial list of its functions:**

**1. Cleanses blood:** metabolizing alcohol and other drugs and chemicals, neutralizing and destroying poisonous substances.

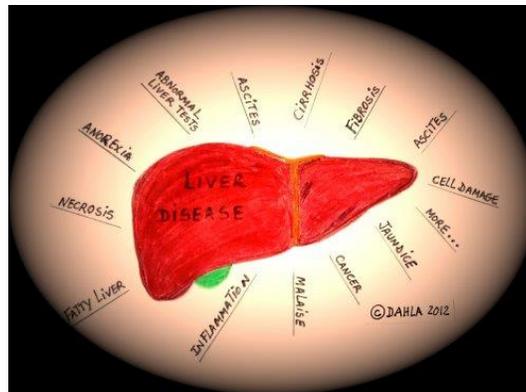
### 26. G2Voice Broadcast #026: You need a healthy liver to live healthy! G2Voice Broadcast #26 How to cleanse the liver (3-10-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/89f02d6e-ac8e-4788-9bb4-fdde4994ce57>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/26>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/390-you-need-a-healthy-liver-to-live-healthy-g2voice-broadcast-26-how-to-cleanser-the-liver-3-10-2017>

**Analogy: The Liver is like the main train station. All the trains have to start there to travel to other places and all return again.**



### 27. G2 Voice Broadcast #027: How to restore health from Hepatitis A, B and C with G2 Sacraments (3-16-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/71a73fd3-aa45-464b-9bcd-b0754fc3bb2b>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/27>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/391-g2-voice-27-how-to-restore-health-from-hepatitis-a-b-and-c-with-g2-sacraments-3-16-2017>

## Why so many cases of Gastritis around the world?

Do we know? I think we have a good idea by looking at the facts and how the stomach works. Is it a bacterium, noxious processed foods, medications including vaccines or a combination of all? I believe it is a combination of all the above that are suppressing, aggravating, and even stopping the stomach's NATURAL processes which in turn affects the whole digestion process. By adversely affecting the NATURAL digestive system of the body ALL the systems of the body are affected and the "homeostasis" or balance we ALL need is lost.

Toxins are either compromising or destroying our body's systems which in turn affects the following 12 systems of the body below:

### 28.G2Voice Broadcast #028: Why so many cases of "Gastritis" around the world and how to CURE it! (3-24-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/bd320009-7586-430a-87ab-dfa6a41b86d6>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/28>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/392-g2voice-28-why-so-many-cases-of-gastritis-around-the-world-and-how-to-cure-it-3-24-2017>

## Our Kidneys need to be working correctly if you want health

*WHY are kidneys and liver being destroyed?* One thing you want to know is: the primary functions of these two organs is to **filter, purify, monitor levels of nutrients, hormones, and pathogens of the BLOOD!** Why are these organs, which are the first to deal with toxins entering the blood, being dis-eased, and failing? Again, I believe that the majority, not ALL, of the dis-eases we have in the world today are caused by TOXINS. Whether these toxins are **directly injected into the body, eaten, inhaled, or absorbed by the skin, these toxins start to affect the organs and systems of the body which in turn effect the overall health of the body!** See how this amazing organ works and how valuable it is to the rest of the body!

### 29.G2 Voice Broadcast #029: Why are kidneys being destroyed worldwide and what to do to stop it! (4-1-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/ec247fb8-6b7a-4874-9269-0f3a4d41453e>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/29>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/394-g2-voice-29-why-are-kidneys-being-destroyed-worldwide-and-what-to-do-to-stop-it-4-1-2017>

## **Why is Diabetes so prevalent in this world?**

We've been told, **Diabetes** is an **incurable disease** whereby, a person has to rely on medications to control it for the rest of his or her life. This is just **another lie** being told by the "**Big Pharma**" so that they can get people on a drug permanently. It is like being put on a monthly payment plan by the pharmaceutical industry every time they get another patient on a lifelong regiment of medications. The patient pays monthly for the rest of their life without any cure in site. Why do people continue to trust those who benefit from sicknesses believing they are looking out for our health?

### **30. G2Voice Broadcast #030: Why is Diabetes so prevalent in the world? (4-7-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6026712903001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/30>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/395-g2voice-broadcast-30-why-is-diabetes-so-prevalent-in-the-world-4-7-2017>

**NOTE:** As you can see we are doing less seminars due to the fact that we are teaching each week on the G2Voice Broadcast – [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) **Listen the different topics we cover each week and you'll learn a wealth of knowledge!**

### **Our First Genesis II Church Seminar in 2017 will be held May 19th - 21st at the New G2 Church Chapter in Gentry, Arkansas!**

It has been **one year since** we did our last Genesis II Church Seminar in Orange County, California. We will be holding our next G2 Seminar Friday – Sunday, May 19th- 21st at the New Genesis II Chapter 312 Location- Gentry, Arkansas, U.S.A. Please contact us at Bishop Jonathan by e-mail at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is) if interested.

Looking Forward to a great seminar and updating everyone about current G2 Church News!

## Pictures of the New G2 Church in Gentry



As you can read below, members of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have the **“God-given unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their help”**.

**NOTE:** As a Church, we have the “God-given” right to “choose” for our health whatever we decide, whether it is; MMS1, MMS2, DMSO, Epsom salt, Bentonite clay, raw non-toxic organic foods, etc. and YES Cannabis “if we so choose”! ANYTHING we so choose means it is up to us personally to take responsibility for maintaining health in our “temple”, the body! Our “temple” that we live in is very sacred to us, hence; we have designed “sacraments” and protocols to receive them into our bodies. Membership in the Genesis II Church allows us the freedom of choose that was given to us by God and confirmed in history! Religious freedom is a fundamental right for EVERYONE on the planet no matter if governmental laws, code, or statutes say otherwise. The First Amendment of the U.S. Constitution states unequivocally

that; **“Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the government for a redress of grievances”** - Amendment I of the United States Constitution (Bold emphasis and underlining mine) We have declared that ALL our members have the right to “free exercise” of our Church Sacraments and “free exercise” of refusal to ANYTHING that we so choose detrimental to the health of our bodies, our temples, below:

## Genesis II Church Of Health and Healing

### Membership I.D. Card

#### Back of card

This card signifies that this member of the **Genesis II Church of Health & Healing** has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. **All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to; vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.**

**Genesis II Church** members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the Genesis II Church and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: **The Genesis II Church will vigorously** prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the **Genesis II Church**

[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) - <http://genesis2church.is>

Front of Card

USA

#0000



**Genesis II Church  
of Health and Healing**

MEMBER since: 09/13/2016

*Mark Sample*

For membership information please contact us at: [membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is)

**4-13-17**

**An interview with Rick Simpson about the health benefits of Cannabis Extract**

I have seen cannabis help many while on the G2 Sacraments with pain, sleep and appetite and it seems to accelerate healing in many ways. Joe and I decided to do a G2Voice Broadcast about the benefits of Cannabis in the body and what is the “endocannabinoid”, ECS, system in the body.

So, we interviewed Rick for almost 2 hours and covered from how he rediscovered the benefits of Cannabis to how to make it in your home. You will see that Rick is on the front-lines of battling governments, the “Medical Mafia” and media to get this information to the world! He sounds like us at the Genesis II Church trying to rid the world of ALL DIS-EASES!

**The reason Rick Simpson gave us an interview is amazing!**

I’ve been wanting to interview Rick Simpson on the G2Voice, so I wrote him and was surprised to get a response that day. The response wasn’t from Rick but his wife. **She told me she hadn’t talk to Rick, but he will definitely do the interview.** She then went on to tell me why. She told me that she had been sick with a chronic urinary tract infection, UTI, she had for over a year! She tried everything the doctors gave her to no avail. The doctors then told her that **the ONLY option left was chemotherapy!** She didn’t want that poison in her. Before the doctors could set up the appointment, a friend of hers told her about MMS. She decided to try MMS before chemo. **Well, within a week the UTI was gone and never came back!!!!** She said Rick wants to talk to you and let’s schedule the interview. **Isn’t that a great testimony!**

Rick even made the statement, “with MMS and Cannabis extract we can cure ALL diseases on earth!”. I made him and his wife “honorary” members and he now has the Genesis II Church Sacramental Home Video Course. We think everyone will really like the information Rick shared with all of us. Please tune in this Sunday, April 16<sup>th</sup> at 10 AM CST: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

**NOTE: Cannabis Oil cannot be ingested into the stomach while ingesting MMS1.** Sub-lingual, topical and suppository use of Cannabis oil can be used at night after the day’s protocol. **Sublingual use for pain can be used during the protocols at any time.**

We will discuss more about MMS and Cannabis oil use together on the G2 Voice Broadcast this Sunday, April 16<sup>th</sup>.

**What Jim Humble is to MMS, Rick Simpson is to Cannabis Oil** or as Rick calls it, “**Cannabis Extract**”. Rick Simpson is known worldwide for his process of “extracting” oil from the Cannabis plant and healing thousands around the world!

Rick says he has rediscovered the health benefits of the oil from Cannabis which world history confirms. He also developed a process to produce it and protocols to self-dose. He first developed his technique of extraction for his own health issues. After seeing it work for himself, he wanted the world to know and made it free to many! He tried to get the government and the medical community to consider it as a cancer treatment to no avail. In fact, he was arrested and stopped from continuing more than once. Amidst much resistance, Rick has continued to get his message out. We at the G2Voice want to help Rick to publish this great work to many! The similarity of Rick’s story and Jim Humble are both inspiring and I consider both men, REAL HEROES!

### **31. G2Voice Broadcast #031: An interview with Rick Simpson about the health benefits of Cannabis Extract (04-13-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/9a31c6b7-d58e-402d-8cf5-c12db6fc3679>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/31>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/396-g2voice-31-an-interview-with-rick-simpson-about-the-health-benefits-of-cannabis-extract-04-13-2017>



Rick’s Book [www.phoenixtears.ca](http://www.phoenixtears.ca)

Rick Speaking to 30,000 in Santiago, Chile



Rick Simpson has shown proof of healing in his own life as well as thousands around the world! He has done two video documentaries explaining the procedure he has developed to “extract” the benefits of Cannabis by producing oil from the RAW organic plant and the protocol for “self-treatment” to restore one’s health.

“**Run From The Cure**” is a documentary Rick did.

Here is a 30 minute long documentary that he made in India (2015) – “**Making Cannabis Oil With Rick Simpson**”. The movie is available on the Simpson RamaDur's Youtube channel, here:

<https://youtu.be/zDJX7GqsQoA> If Taken down by YouTube look the film, “Run from the Cure”

## RICK SIMPSON BIO

**Rick Simpson** is a retired power engineer who worked for 25 years in the medical system in Canada. After suffering a severe head injury in 1997 he took all the medications that the doctors prescribed, but their side effects did nothing but harm. So, in desperation he turned to **the use of cannabis extracts, which he produced himself** and quickly found that he had discovered the greatest natural medicine on earth, second to MMS of course! Hahaha! After learning the truth about the amazing healing abilities of these extracts, he then went to everyone in authority to have its use recognized once more but found that in reality those who control our lives, wanted to keep the truth hidden from public view. **Having nowhere else to turn, he then made this knowledge public and since that time countless individuals worldwide have used his information to cure or control illnesses for which our current medical systems have no solution.**

**Rick Simpson was giving the oil away for free since he was growing plants in his own backyard.** In 2009, the Royal Canadian Mounted Police did a raid at his home. Rick was always talking about THC oil, and not CBD oil. The oil that he was giving away for free had a very high percentage of THC and it also contained low levels of CBD and other cannabinoids. Today these extracts are usually called RSO or Rick Simpson Oil and it was the previous leader of the hemp movement Jack Herer himself who coined this phrase. Since 2013 Rick no longer lives in Canada.

Rick Simpson, put up the [phoenixtears.ca](http://phoenixtears.ca) website back in 2004 and **he made the information people need to heal themselves free for all to use at no cost. Rick did not even try to patent the oil or the method he used to produce the oil**, because he felt that this is knowledge everyone should have so they could learn how they can deal with their medical problems themselves, in a sensible harmless manner. This is what Jim Humble did also.

*"I want people to know how to heal themselves."* - Rick Simpson

Rick's book, *"The Rick Simpson Story"* available at [SimpsonRamadur.com](http://SimpsonRamadur.com).

The evidence is overwhelming about the health benefits of Cannabis in the body. **Why do we have a system called the "endocannabinoid system" in the body?**

### **What Is The Endocannabinoid System?**

**The endogenous cannabinoid system**, named after the plant, that led to its discovery, is perhaps the most important physiologic system involved in establishing and maintaining human health. Endocannabinoids and their receptors are found throughout the body: in the brain, organs, connective tissues, glands, and immune cells. In each tissue, the cannabinoid system performs different tasks, but the goal is always the same: homeostasis, the maintenance of a stable internal environment despite fluctuations in the external environment.

**Cannabinoids promote homeostasis** at every level of biological life, from the sub-cellular, to the organism, and perhaps to the community and beyond. Here's one example: autophagy, a process in which a cell sequesters part of its contents to be self-digested and recycled, is mediated by the cannabinoid system. While this process keeps normal cells alive, allowing them to maintain a balance between the synthesis, degradation, and subsequent recycling of cellular products, it has a deadly effect on malignant tumor cells, causing them to consume themselves in a programmed cellular suicide. The death of cancer cells, of course, promotes homeostasis and survival at the level of the entire organism.

**Endocannabinoids and cannabinoids** are also found at the intersection of the body's various systems, allowing communication and coordination between different cell types. At the site of an injury, for example, cannabinoids can be found decreasing the release of activators and sensitizers from the injured tissue, stabilizing the nerve cell to prevent excessive firing, and calming nearby immune cells to prevent release of pro-inflammatory substances. Three different mechanisms of action on three different cell types for a single purpose: minimize the pain and damage caused by the injury.

**The endocannabinoid system**, with its complex actions in our immune system, nervous system, and all of the body's organs, is literally a bridge between body and mind. By understanding this system we begin to see a mechanism that explains how states of consciousness can promote health or disease.

**In addition to regulating our internal and cellular homeostasis**, cannabinoids influence a person's relationship with the external environment. Socially, the administration of cannabinoids clearly alters human behavior, often promoting sharing, humor, and creativity. By mediating neurogenesis, neuronal plasticity, and learning, cannabinoids may directly influence a person's open-mindedness and ability to move beyond limiting patterns of thought and behavior from past situations.

Reformatting these old patterns is an essential part of health in our quickly changing environment.

Source: [norml.org](http://norml.org)

How (and Why) Your Brain Makes Its Own Cannabinoids - vice.com

- [The Science of the Endocannabinoid System](#)
- [What are the normal function of cannabinoid receptors in the body](#)
- [Why Are Cannabinoid Receptors Important?](#)
- [Understanding Cannabinoid Receptors](#)
- [Introduction to the Endocannabinoid System](#)
- [Cannabinoids, like those found in marijuana, occur naturally in human](#)  
[100+ Scientific Studies That Show Cannabis Cures Cancer](#)  
[Big Pharma Is Synthesizing Cannabis To Make A Patent-able Pill And It's Killing People](#)

We really enjoyed talking with Rick about the benefits of Cannabis Extract and listening to the testimonies. He truly is one of my modern-day heroes as is Jim Humble. These men have "stayed the course" no matter what the resistance, to see people of this world cured from dis-eases and trying to change the world! Please tune in this Sunday at 10 AM CST on our G2Voice Broadcast: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

Let's change the world together!

Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

### **32. G2Voice Broadcast #032: Is the Germ Theory based on "fake science? If so, then what DOES cause Dis-ease? (4-21-2017)**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/087c3497-190f-4e99-8539-a6829b5c36d9>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/32>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/397-g2voice-broadcast-32-is-the-germ-theory-based-on-fake-science-if-so-then-what-does-cause-dis-ease-4-21-2017>

#### **IS THIS TRUE?**



**"NO disease,  
including Cancer,  
can exist in an  
Alkaline Environmen**

**Dr. Otto Warburg,  
1931 Nobel Prize Winr  
For Cancer Discovery**

**NOTE: Leukemia is blood cancer and that is in an Alkaline environment? There are many illnesses that can live in an alkaline environment also!**

We meet a lot of people that come to us with cancer saying they have been “alkalizing the body” to rid their body of cancer. Is that true? Why isn’t it working? This is an important question to the people that have been diagnosed with cancer. To me the ONLY way to answer this question is to look at the physiology of the human body or i.e. “how the body works”. Oncologists, (cancer doctors), don’t study much about nutrition and its effects on the body in medical universities, so they aren’t the ones to ask about how food effects dis-ease. Many quote and yes, even holistic/alternative doctors and practitioners, what Otto Warburg mentioned about acidity and alkalinity in relationship to cancer’s survival in the human body. They quote him like it is an irrefutable scientific law when it is nothing more than a theory and to me only a “hypothesis” because it goes against the very physiological makeup of the body!

### **33.G2Voice Broadcast #033: What does the body tell us about Alkalinity and Acidity? (4-27-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5ceb601a-c937-49be-a329-79cac4cb7534>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/33>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/398-g2voice-broadcast-33-what-does-the-body-say-about-alkalinity-and-acidity-sunday-april-30-at-10-am-cst-4-27-2017>

## **What is causing the high rate of Asthma?**

### **Did You Know?**

Nearly one in eight school-aged children have asthma. This rate is rising most rapidly in pre-school aged children. Asthma is the leading cause of school absenteeism due to chronic illness. Every year, asthma accounts for 14 million lost days of school. Asthma is the third-ranking cause of hospitalization among those younger than 15 years of age. The number of children dying from asthma increased almost threefold from 1979 to 1996. The estimated cost of treating asthma in those younger than 18 years of age is \$3.2 billion per year.

### **34.G2Voice Broadcast #34: What is causing Asthma and how to reverse it. (5-4-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/67362bc0-b618-433e-af01-16889879b80f>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/34>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/400-g2voice-broadcast-34-what-is-causing-asthma-and-how-to-reverse-it-sunday-may-7th-10-am-cst-at-www-g2voice-is-5-4-2017>

**Genesis II Church Seminars Worldwide Here is a short video of some of the “51” G2 Seminars we have done worldwide (5-8-2017) Taken down by Youtube!**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/17530aa8-1715-4664-833c-20f52e5dc7ab>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/401-genesis-ii-church-seminars-worldwide-here-is-a-short-video-of-some-of-the-51-g2-seminars-we-have-done-worldwide-5-8-201>

**Our First Genesis II Church EUROPEAN Seminar in 2017 (5-16-2017)**

We had a Great seminar in Weert, Holland near the Belgium border, We saw some doctors and veterinarians form Germany and Belgium attend also. Great people. Go forth and HEAL!!!



Bishop Hendrick

**Bishops Project!**

**New project to provide 10 – 50 kilos of MMS Sacramental mineral salts to 10 Health Minsters and Bishops.**

Three months ago, we asked everyone on our Genesis II Church Mailing list and the G2Voice to help us supply one of our Bishops in Uganda with MMS ingredients. **We received word 2 weeks ago that our Bishop, Samula in Uganda received the 50 kilo or 110 lbs. we sent him!** Here is the letter we received from him this week.

**Hello, Mark**

Greeting from the MMS community here in Uganda, East Africa. Am writing to tell you that I received the fifty kilograms (50kgs) pack of MMS. Thank you so much for the kindness and the entire Genesis 2 Church members for making our dream come true. We are now more determined with the whole team I work with here to restore health.

As per now I have managed to introduce and train 13 people locally here to use MMS on those in need of it. And I hope the number to grow in the near future as the MMS news is spreading so fast. I have also initiated a project called the HYGIENIC PROJECT where we are mainly handling hygiene related diseases and purifying water for the local community.

So far, we have already covered two villages with over 80 homes, and we are still moving on. Hundreds of people have already used MMS for different health problems and the big number is happy with it. Although the public needs much sensitization on the development, but we are doing our best. I again thank everyone who is making this happen mostly through prayer and supplies.



**I will be sending you photos and videos of the project including the testimonies I have covered with many diseases being cured.**

**God bless you MARK.**

**BISHOP SAMULA ALBERT ARAALI,  
UGANDA CHAPTER.**

During our drive to the Gentry, Arkansas Seminar last week, Bishop Jonathan came up with a good idea. We were talking about Samula receiving the 50 kilos of MMS Sacramental mineral salts and he said to me, why don't we make a list of other Bishops and Health Ministers that we know need help and try to send each one a 50-kilo barrel. We thought of over 20 in Africa, South America, Philippines, and India alone! These are people we know are actively helping others. The outcome of that conversation and talking to some other Bishops is to start the **Genesis II Church Bishops Project** where we raise \$7,000 U.S. to provide 10 Bishops or Health Ministers with a 50-kilo drum of MMS Sacramental Mineral salts. It cost around \$700 US to

purchase the mineral salts, air ship and clear through customs. Each fifty Kilo drum can “restore health” from Malaria for 40,000 100% of the time or maintain over 1,000 families healthy for a year! Will you help us?

If interested, please contact Bishop Jonathan at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is)

## G2Voice Broadcast Topics

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

### Lies about **Cholesterol** we believe as facts!

How many of you believe there are “good” and “bad” cholesterol? How many of you believe that cholesterol clogs arteries? How many of you believe you need to keep your cholesterol under 200? How many of you believe that you should not eat eggs or saturated fats? How many of you have heard that too much Cholesterol will kill you? We have we been “kept in the dark” about what Cholesterol is and its importance in the body. Again, let’s look at what cholesterol does in the body and you decide if it is a “problem” or not. Also, let’s see what the physiology of the human body in regard to how vital cholesterol is. Your body needs around 3000 mg of cholesterol to be used in the following ways:

1. It is the body’s repair substance. **NO Cholesterol – NO Repair**

**G2Voice Broadcast #035: The Cholesterol Hoax that is killing many and making many others chronically sick! (5-11-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d7f7657a-2633-442b-8a89-bf273c5b87ec>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/35>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/402-g2voice-broadcast-35-the-cholesterol-hoax-that-is-killing-many-and-making-many-others-chronically-sick-5-11-2017>

## Who Has Parkinson's?

As many as one million Americans live with Parkinson's disease, which is more than the combined number of people diagnosed with multiple sclerosis, muscular dystrophy, and Lou Gehrig's disease. Approximately 60,000 Americans are diagnosed with Parkinson's disease each year, and this number does not reflect the thousands of cases that go undetected. More than 10 million people worldwide are living with Parkinson's disease. Incidence of Parkinson’s increases with age, but an estimated four percent of people with PD are diagnosed before the age of 50.

### 36. G2Voice Broadcast #036 Why so many with Parkinson's Disease 05-21-17

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/be674d26-68d4-47ca-8723-64101aa4fc89>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/36>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/404-g2voice-broadcast-36-why-so-many-with-parkinson-s-disease-5-21-2017>

### Graduation of 52nd G2 Church Seminar in Gentry, Arkansas



### 52nd Genesis II Church Seminar was a success but getting there was tough!

I just arrived home from our 52nd Seminar that was held in Gentry, Arkansas. The trip was a tough one, but we did it! Jonathan and I drove from Sarasota, Florida to Gentry, Arkansas. We stopped for the night in Memphis to see my son and his new wife. That night we stayed at a Comfort Inn. The next morning we left early to make it to Gentry before noon. We had a black Suburban traveling with us the whole way. Sometimes passing us and sometimes behind us. I commented to Jonathan that maybe that blacked-out windowed black suburban was CIA or something like that and we laughed. Everything went really well until one hour and thirty minutes from Gentry. We heard a loud bang like we hit something. I asked Jonathan did he see anything, and he said no. The black suburban sped past us which we didn't think much about at the time. We decided to pull off for gas and after we stopped on the off ramp to turn left our left front tire almost fell off! If it happened 5 minutes before at 70 MPH, then we would have flipped! We sent for a tow truck and had it towed to a nearby mechanic. The older mechanic

that fixed it said that for it to snap like that was REALLY WEIRD! I asked him to save the pieces and we would be back in a few days. The people holding the seminar came and got us and brought us to Gentry. The Seminar went great!

When we returned Monday, and I asked the mechanic what he thought about the tie rod breaking like that. He said in 50 years he had not seen that happen especially to a strong vehicle like the Toyota Landcruiser! Why was there a black Suburban with dark windows traveling with us anyways? Could the tie rod have been tampered with at the hotel the night before while we slept? Is there a device that can be wrapped around it that can be detonated at a close distance like a thermite wrap? I don't know but it was weird and the fact that we have had A LOT of resistance in every seminar we have done by the mainstream media have anything to do with it? Who would want to stop us? Could it have been Big Pharma that is losing money as we help people restore their health without pharmaceutical drugs or the medical industry's drugs?

### **On the way to the Seminar! Attempted Murder? Premeditated?**





Our new Bishop Edie and her husband James came to pick us up with all our stuff! Thank God they had a pickup.

We were turned around 5 miles from the hotel because tornado warnings and two touched down in Gentry! So, we waited out the storm and arrived at our hotel at 2 AM. We left Memphis at 8 AM the day before anticipating ONLY a 5 hour drive!!! Whew, what a day. The next day was Friday, the day of the seminar orientation. We found out 13 people canceled due to weather and schedule problems, but we still had 24 students! The seminar went without a hitch. In fact, one of our best!

We were able to add three new Bishops to our list of Bishops worldwide and 20 new Health Ministers. We now have worldwide in over **135 countries**:

- **Members - 2800**
- **Health Ministers - 1830**
- **Bishops - 100**
- **Churches – 214**

**Our three NEW Bishops, Hannan, Joe and Edie. Congrats! Bishop Edie is our 100th Bishop!**



**Our 100th Bishop!**

### **Three Great Testimonies from the Gentry Seminar:**

- **MMS Testimony - Dr. Hanan's Testimony** Malaria, HIV, Multiple Sclerosis, Cancer and Fibromyalgia: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=StdW9A5GSEo&feature=youtu.be>  
Taken down by YouTube or should I say Google! But here it is on our Brighteon.com channel: <https://t.me/G2Voice/289>
- **MMS Testimony - Receding gums and root canal testimony**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=miQ0ipLmUyc> Taken down!  
Now here: <https://www.bitcute.com/video/TYkYEc3vqvMk/>
- **MMS Testimony - Nurse's personal use of MMS and curing Cancer and Interstitial Cystitis** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=1RxYygaWFts>  
Taken down by YouTube! Here now: <https://t.me/G2Voice/290>

### **37. G2Voice Broadcast #037: Genesis II Church Seminars 05-28-17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6ae75be0-eb23-4a3f-a190-13fd95c380e3>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/37>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/405-52nd-genesis-ii-church-seminar-was-a-success-but-getting-there-was-tough-5-26-2017>

## Benefits of Fasting and the Don Tolman Interview



### Great guy and an intrepid friend!

This week we are interviewing Don Tolman, an expert on fasting. For 50 years, he has been teaching and helping many “restore health” from dis-ease by fasting and nutrition. He even has been called the Indiana Jones of whole foods. This guy is a wealth of REAL knowledge, TRUE history. I first heard of him when a woman came up to me in a seminar in Texas a few years ago. One of our students asked me if I heard of a man named Don Tolman. When I answered no, she then told me I should listen to some of his videos on YouTube because I am saying the same things he is about dis-ease, toxins, nutrition, and self-care. I did just that and was pleasantly surprised to hear Don talking about the same things we have been teaching for years! I wasn’t surprised that he agreed with us but that he knew so much about many things that I personally believe and gave me more evidence to prove it. Let me say this about Don. He believes what we naturally have in REAL WHOLE FOODS is what our body needs to be healthy and remain that way our whole lives. He has helped many people learn to fast and has taken many through 40 days of fasting with incredible success, even those with a terminal dis-ease! We had an INTERESTING 1 hour interview with Don and I’m sure you will agree. Don is one of us with his eyes wide open! I do want to mention a few things about fasting and its benefits before we listen to the interview with Don.

### Fasting is found throughout history in many different cultures

Fasting, in the various forms that people have observed throughout history, has been known to have a beneficial effect on health.

However, in a religious context, it is primarily a technique for seeking proximity to God and the divine. It seems that every religion knew the practice of fasting in one form or another. In the archaic practices of Hinduism there were certain days of the year set aside for fasting by women, and others for men. In our day, the Brahmin caste in India still observes a complete abstinence from food and drink on the eleventh and twelfth days of every Hindu month.

**Hippocrates (400 BCE), the mythical Greek "Father of Medicine,"** seems to have prescribed total abstinence from food while a "disease" was on the increase, and especially at the critical period, and a sparse diet on other occasions.

Fasting was also known to the ancient Egyptians and Greeks. Similarly, the ancient scriptures of Persia advocate fasting and confirm its value as a means for spiritual purification. The Jews of the Old Testament were known to observe fasts on days of danger and misfortune and on several fixed days in their calendar, of which, the best known to non-Jews, is the fast of Yom Kippur. Jesus is said to have fasted forty days and nights before his final entry into Jerusalem.

Read more: [G2Voice Broadcast #38: Benefits of Fasting and the Don Tolman Interview \(6-1-2017\)](https://www.brighteon.com/df29f4d8-813a-4943-aae6-b10d562c94dc)

### **38. G2Voice Broadcast #38: Benefits of Fasting and the Don Tolman Interview**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/df29f4d8-813a-4943-aae6-b10d562c94dc>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/38>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/406-g2voice-broadcast-38-benefits-of-fasting-and-the-don-tolman-interview-6-1-2017>

## **G2Voice Broadcast Topics**

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

### **Mouth DIS-EASES**

Your mouth is one of the most important parts of your body. Problems or “dis-eases” in the mouth can not only affect eating, drinking, and smiling, but other organs of the body both indirectly and directly. The mouth is the “first stop” for the majority of things entering the body such as food and air, but also toxins and other pathogens that can also affect the body as a whole! Many people know that the “flora” in the gut is IMPORTANT to the body’s overall health. But many don’t know about the mouth having its own set of good bacteria, enzymes, acids, and body protectors, such as T-cells and B-cells. Here is a good overview of the importance of the mouth and by guarding its natural “ecological” system a lot of dis-eases in the mouth and the body can be eliminated!

### **39. G2Voice Broadcast #039: Mouth Dis-eases and How to Heal Them!**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/49c218ba-71b4-47c3-b7e2-354dc94609b1>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/39>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/407-g2-voice-broadcast-39-mouth-dis-eases-and-how-to-heal-them-6-11-2017>

### **CANCER and How to CURE it!**

**Cancer, the Big “C”**, has been terrifying almost everyone on the planet for the last 200 years and especially the last 50 where 1 in 3 men and 1 in 4 women

in the U.S. alone will at some time in their life hear that CANCER has been found in their body. This means that everyone is touched by CANCER in some way by having it themselves or a family member or friend. **CANCER effects everyone's life in some respect these days! So, we should be asking some IMPORTANT and obvious questions:**

- Should we fear it?
- Do "They" ("Scientific and Medical experts") or anyone for that matter, know how cancer starts?
- Can CANCER be cured?
- IF it can be cured, then how?
- Are there any testimonies of people COMPLETELY FREE of CANCER?

#### **40. G2Voice Broadcast #040: CANCER and How to CURE it! 06/18/17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/81993741-5dca-4049-998f-5b72987c9835>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/40>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/408-g2-voice-broadcast-40-cancer-and-how-to-cure-it-6-15-2017>

### **Fibromyalgia: Real or Imagined? What is fibromyalgia?**

The cause of fibromyalgia is unknown. It's believed that people who have this condition process pain differently, and that the way their brains recognize pain signals makes them overly sensitive to touch and other stimuli. Living with fibromyalgia can be challenging. You may experience pain and fatigue that interferes with daily activity. But yet your family, friends, and even your doctor may not understand your concerns. Also, some people may not think fibromyalgia is a "real" condition and might believe symptoms are imagined. Fibromyalgia is a real condition. It's estimated that 10 million Americans live with it. The disease can affect anyone including children. But it's more common in adults. And women are diagnosed with fibromyalgia 9 times more often than men.

#### **41. G2Voice #041: Fibromyalgia and How to Cure it!**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/3f3e988e-6cd1-4280-9483-20cc340c2165>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/41>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/409-g2voice-broadcast-41-fibromyalgia-and-how-to-cure-it-6-22-2017>

## **Eye Dis-eases and How to heal them!**

The eyes have been said to be the windows to the soul. Well, the importance of seeing is understood by all that can see and when that ability is gone or hindered, life changes! This week we want to show everyone how to keep their eyes healthy. The eyes have a natural lubricant that cleanses the eyes constantly. If the eye ducts are clogged or not correctly working the lack of lubrication can cause much discomfort, lack of nutrition for the eye and even infections. That condition is called "Dry Eye" and is getting more common.

"Elderly people frequently experience dryness of the **eyes**, but **dry eye** can occur at any age. Nearly five million Americans, 50 years of age and older are estimated to have **dry eye**. Of these, more than three million are women and more than one and a half million are men. Tens of millions more have less severe **symptoms**."

### **42. G2Voice Broadcast #042: Eye Dis-eases and How to heal them! 07/02/17**

**NO VIDEO:**

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/42>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/410-g2voice-broadcast-42-eye-dis-eases-and-how-to-heal-them-6-29-2017>

## **Does 90% of the Body's Dis-ease start in the gut?**

**"All disease begins in the gut." -Hippocrates**

I started writing this newsletter thinking that I would cover IBD or Inflammatory Bowel Disease exclusively but soon decided to back up and talk about what I believe is its cause; "**Dysbiosis**". But then I got to thinking about the cause of Dysbiosis which I believe is "**Hypochlorhydria**" or at least the main culprit! These technical medical terms refer to common and chronic problems many people are suffering with in this VERY TOXIC WORLD!!! I want to start with "**Hypochlorhydria**" (**low stomach acid**) and the "dis-eases", "conditions" and "syndromes" it is responsible for allowing to develop in the body. We can then look at "**Dysbiosis**", (**a microbial imbalance in the intestinal tract**), and the "dis-eases", "conditions" and "syndromes" it is

responsible for allowing to develop in the body! If we look at how the “gastrointestinal tract” works, we can see when **Hypochlorhydria** and **Dysbiosis** are present. The body’s protection from DIS-EASE, (the immune system), can be affected tremendously, hence; the body is in a state of dis-ease. The state of “dis-ease” is **an imbalance** in the body’s systems. “Homeostasis” is when the body’s systems are **in balance**, hence; health or a state of “ease”. Which would you rather work to accomplish? It is work. We live in a VERY TOXIC world and we need to be doing our “due diligence” in preventing toxins from entering and building up the body’s ALREADY INNATE systems to maintain the toxins.

### **43. G2Voice Broadcast #043: Does 90% of the Body’s Dis-ease start in the gut? 07/09/17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/Of26506f-8865-421d-8fbb-54f106ab5011>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/43>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/411-g2voice-broadcast-43-does-90-of-the-body-s-dis-ease-start-in-the-gut-7-6-2017>

#### **What is causing IBD, IBS, Leaky Gut and Crohn’s dis-eases?**

Last Sunday on the G2Voice we tried to answer the question, where in the body do dis-eases start? We showed how “hypochlorhydria”, or low stomach acid, most likely is the main culprit if not “THE” culprit in the start of the body’s dis-ease! The second culprit, which is a direct result of the first is “dysbiosis”, which is a fancy word for, - an imbalance in the microbes in the intestines. This week on the G2Voice Broadcast we will be showing the link between both. We will also show the “dis-eases” that are being caused and why they fail in the first place.

### **44. G2Voice Broadcast #044: What is causing IBD, IBS, Leaky Gut and Crohn’s dis-eases? 7/16/2017**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/afb7a698-97af-467b-9492-88e8f1ef7d83>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/44>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/415-g2voice-broadcast-44-what-is-causing-ibd-ibs-leaky-gut-and-crohn-s-dis-eases-7-13-2017>

## **The Depopulation Agenda or Why are “they” trying to kill us?**

Is this a conspiracy theory or a REAL planned agenda? I believe there is PLENTY of evidence to show that there is a REAL DEPOPULATION AGENDA and the reasons are not what we want for this world. Let’s look at history and see if there is a plan to **reduce the population of the world to 500,000,000 people**. That is a 90% decrease! If this is true, then let’s ask ourselves, who is trying to kill us? Let’s see **who** is promoting this very idea that the world is overpopulated and why?

### **45. G2Voice Broadcast #045: The Depopulation Agenda or Why are “they” trying to kill us and how? (7-23-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d89af9a3-2750-498c-88e8-29a1b210c909>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/45>

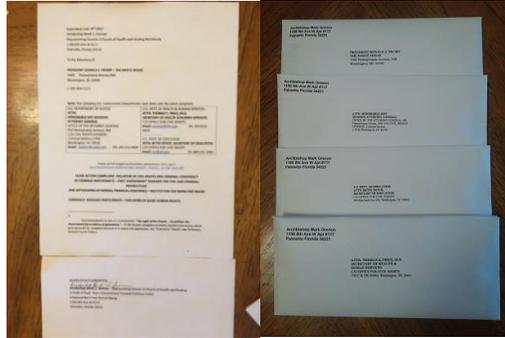
**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/417-g2voice-broadcast-45-the-depopulation-agenda-or-why-are-they-trying-to-kill-us-and-how-7-21-2017>

### **Vaccines should be illegal, never mind mandatory!**

<https://g2churchnews.org/416-vaccines-should-be-illegal-never-mind-mandatory-7-19-2017>

California is known to be a liberal state but now it seems to be changing to a lying deceiving state. To say that vaccines are “safe and effective” is a lie and worse, they are “dangerous and damaging! As a Genesis II Church member, Ricardo Beas has chosen to file **a civil rights class action complaint**. Jim and I are asking, as many as can, to please support Ricardo and all of the residents of California to stop this inhumane and damaging practice of mandatory vaccines! Ricardo has prepared a petition for all to do the same by just adding your name, and address and personally sending it to President Trump, the U.S. DEPT. OF JUSTICE, U.S. DEPT. OF HEALTH & HUMAN SERVICES, and the U.S. DEPT. OF EDUCATION. Ricardo’s complaint is below.

**CLASS ACTION COMPLAINT: VIOLATION OF CIVIL RIGHTS AND CRIMINAL CONSPIRACY BY CRIMINAL PARTICIPANTS -- FIRST AMENDMENT DEMAND FOR CIVIL AND CRIMINAL PROSECUTION AND WITHOLDING OF FEDERAL FINANCIAL ASSISTANCE – RESTITUTION FOR HARM AND INJURY**



## 46. G2Voice Broadcast #046: How to remove Vaccine and Medication toxins from your body to “restore health” (7-28-20)

We developed a Vaccine Protocol to Neutralize the toxins in a vaccine quickly before damage can be done to the body!

Vaccine Protocol: <https://www.brighteon.com/4544f502-bb56-4404-9857-8304e973e7f8>

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/9c7aa142-72b5-4b3f-a536-f177a0d0731d>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/46>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/418-g2voice-broadcast-46-how-to-remove-vaccine-and-medication-toxins-from-your-body-to-restore-health-7-28-2017>

**Are we being poisoned in the skies? What are Chemtrails?**



- Chemtrails, Here is your PROOF they are 100% Real "MUST WATCH" <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=L5is16A8pfw>

## **47. G2Voice Broadcast #047: Are we being poisoned from the skies? What are Chemtrails? 08/06/17**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/9b81caec-c23a-411d-9948-4068ee63e574>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/47>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/419-the-genesis-ii-church-of-health-and-healing-update-after-7-years-8-4-2017>

### **We are surrounded by Fluoride and Aluminum and they are “dis-easing” us all!**

You will see that **Fluoride and Aluminum** are present in so many areas in our world and is being ingested in so many ways. From the water we drink, medications people are taking, vaccines, food, air, pots and pans we cook with - to toothpaste, cosmetics, and antiperspirants, to name a few. Even the fruits and vegetables we eat are being watered with fluoridated water, not to mention the highly toxic chemicals used in growing the food around the world. We need to **stop the toxins from getting into our bodies and eliminate the toxins that have accumulated in our bodies**. Over the years, these toxins are taking a toll on the health of the world and causing the human body to be dis-eased!

## **48. G2Voice Broadcast #48: We are surrounded by Fluoride and Aluminum and they are “dis-easing” us all!**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/ec0df149-dcb7-47cb-8e6a-eb1d9fe1aeda>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/48>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/420-g2voice-broadcast-48-we-are-surrounded-by-fluoride-and-aluminum-and-they-are-dis-easing-us-all-08-11-2017>

### **The Long Tentacles of Glyphosate in OUR world**

I want everyone to pay attention to this newsletter because your life depends on it! Why? Because this chemical is being found EVERYWHERE! It is found in **drinking water, many foods, vaccines, urine, blood, breast milk, the brain, passing the placenta to the embryo, feminine hygiene products, in slaughtered animals, air and rain samples, and streams and watercourses**. In

other words, in just about every area of the world. So, you see this is infecting and effecting our world and our bodies!

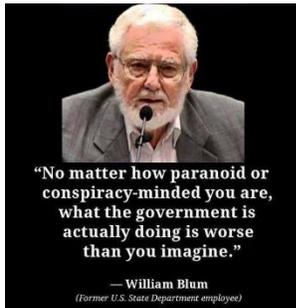
## 49. G2Voice Broadcast #049: The long tentacles of Glyphosate in OUR world!

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6027415340001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/49>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/423-g2voice-broadcast-49-the-long-tentacles-of-glyphosate-in-our-world-8-17-2017>

### Is Cancer Weaponized? If so, WHY? Depopulation?



In 1975, during the Church Committee hearings, the existence of a secret assassination weapon came to light. The CIA had developed a poison that caused the victim to have an immediate heart attack. This poison could be frozen into the shape of a dart and then fired at high speed from a pistol. The gun was capable of shooting the icy projectile with enough speed that the dart would go right through the clothes of the target and leave just a tiny red mark. Once in the body the poison would melt and be absorbed into the

blood and cause a heart attack! The poison was developed to be undetectable by modern autopsy procedures.

## 50. G2Voice Broadcast #050: Is Cancer Weaponized? 8-27-2017

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/bea8593d-26a6-40e9-97aa-deca79440a1d>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/50>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/425-g2voice-broadcast-50-is-cancer-weaponized-8-24-2017>

### HIV Tests Are Not HIV Tests

Henry H. Bauer, Ph.D.

#### ABSTRACT

Tests for human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) do not detect HIV; they respond “positive” to a wide range of physiological conditions. The seminal

papers from Gallo's laboratory did not demonstrate HIV to be the cause of AIDS. The patent based on those papers did not demonstrate that the proposed HIV tests, which are actually for HIV antibodies, are specific for HIV antibodies. From the original announcement that "HIV is the probable cause of AIDS" to "HIV antibodies demonstrate active infection by HIV" was an unwarranted progression that came almost subliminally. HIV test kits were approved only for blood screening and do not claim to diagnose infection. There is no gold standard for an HIV test; the existing tests are at most adjuncts to clinical diagnosis of actual infection by HIV. Consequences of misapplication of "HIV" tests include subjecting healthy individuals to iatrogenic harm through life-long intake of highly toxic medication.

## **51. G2Voice Broadcast #051: HIV Dr. Gallo's baby A Premeditated Depopulation Weapon? (9-3-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/b39c4ac1-0ecb-4df5-8fbc-d3651364e795>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/51>

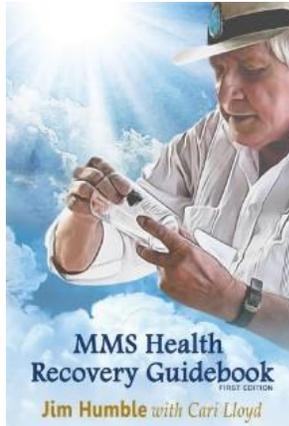
**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/426-hiv-dr-gallo-s-baby-a-premeditated-depopulation-weapon-g2voice-broadcast-51-8-31-2017>

### **How to Give G2sacraments to Animals and how to make MMS in your home!**

We interviewed our Health Minister in New Zealand about how he is curing cows with Chlorine Dioxide when the government wants to kill them! Many Animals testimonies in this newsletter!



**See also Jim Humble's book about treating Animals - Chapter 15**



<https://jimhumble.co>

## **52. G2Voice Broadcast #52: How to Give G2sacraments to Animals and how to make MMS in your home!**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/1dde6c43-9871-4cc0-a836-9d9c4b9f8eb6>

**Saving the Cows of New Zealand with Chlorine Dioxide:**  
<https://www.brighteon.com/5817133079001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/52>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/427-g2voice-broadcast-52-how-to-give-g2sacraments-to-animals-and-how-to-make-mms-in-your-home-9-7-2017>

### **Was Harvey and Irma Geo-engineered? If so, Why?**

If you found out the two recent hurricanes, Harvey, and Irma, were created, manipulated, and guided by the Military, would you be upset? In 2010, Haiti was hit with an earthquake killing 150,000+. I was working in Haiti at the time but when the earthquake occurred, I was in Santo Domingo. One of our friends in Petionville, Haiti sent me a video of a big ball of light over the city the night before the earthquake. It was moving around like it was aiming. If what you are about to read and watch is true, then this could have been done with the same machine they use to manipulate weather, **HAARP!**

### 53.G2Voice #53: Was Harvey and Irma Geoengineered? If so, Why? (9-17-2017)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5813134139001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/53>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/428-g2voice-broadcast-53-was-harvey-and-irma-geo-engineered-if-so-why-9-15-2017>



I was at Ground Zero at the World Trade Center on 9/13. In fact, I was planning on taking my children up the World Trade Center because we had done it few years before and the kids wanted to go up again. I worked there for 2 weeks as a chaplain in 12 hour shifts receiving people from around the world at Pier 94 looking for information about missing family members. I slept on the USS Comfort and saw and heard so many sad stories during those two weeks from desperate people wanting to know what happened. I was personally involved as a person that wanted to do anything I could to help as an American and was even willing to join the military to go fight against terrorism! I believed the 'official narrative' but there is too much information showing it was a controlled implosion.

### 54.G2Voice Broadcast #054: 911 Truths! 9-24-17

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/73128c01-a851-4bd6-84d1-2dfdc8e06076>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/54>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/430-g2voice-broadcast-54-updates-from-g2-church-clinical-study-and-logical-questions-about-9-11-9-21-2017>

#### How to live healthy in a toxic world!

Our G2 Church Protocols are being standardized around the world! More testimonies are coming in worldwide because people are finishing the protocols due to the "**Starting Procedure**" and learning to adjust the self-dosing to make the healing a "pleasurable experience" and not put the body into a strong "healing crisis" condition. We are showing them the need to use

the hourly drops for a stronger and longer lasting dose as opposed to other chlorine dioxide solutions. We have the testimonies worldwide to confirm that this is in fact much better!

### **55.G2Voice Broadcast #055: How to live healthy in a toxic world! www.g2voice.is (10-1-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/266b2e91-8e64-4355-9800-38c74b70d044>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/55>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/431-g2voice-broadcast-55-how-to-live-healthy-in-a-toxic-world-www-g2voice-is-9-28-2017>

### **Why the Flu shot is ineffective and dangerous to allow to the body!**

Well, it is "Flu Season" and you will hear on the news the "flu vaccine" is important to receive to help protect the body from getting the "flu". Is this advice a good idea or is this another "marketing technique" by the producers of this yearly vaccine? Is the "flu vaccine" dangerous? What is in this vaccine? Does receiving the "flu vaccine" do more damage than good? Is it "safe and effective"?

### **56.G2Voice Broadcast #056: Why the Flu shot is ineffective and dangerous to allow into the body! (10-08-2017)**

¡VIDEO LOST!

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/56>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/432-g2voice-broadcast-56-why-the-flu-shot-is-ineffective-and-dangerous-to-allow-into-the-body-10-05-2017>

### **Now, how can “Breast Cancer Appreciation Month” kill you?**

1. The emphasis this month is “**early detection**” by mammograms and breast exams. Many women will be encouraged to squash their breast glands and while squashed radiate them with ionized radiation which has been proven to be cancer causing, hence the X-ray technician is behind lead!

### **57.G2Voice Broadcast #057: Breast Cancer month can kill you!**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6027749639001>

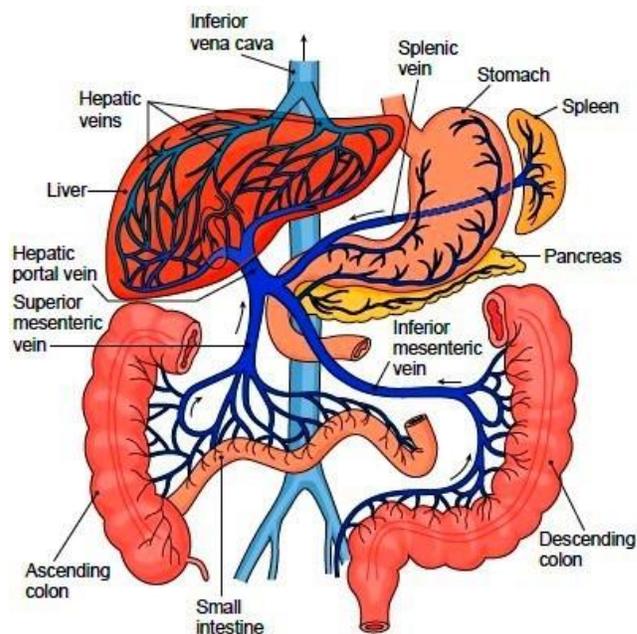
**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/57>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/434-g2voice-broadcast-57-why-breast-cancer-month-can-kill-you-10-11-2017>

## You need a liver to live!

The liver is the last stop of digestion before the blood from digestion enters the body to nourish the cells.

### Portal Venous System



I guess the title to this newsletter says it all! Everyone in the world knows how important and precious this organ of the body is. That is why it is called, the liver because you can't "live" without one!

### 58.G2Voice Broadcast #58: How to clean the liver

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6027220429001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/58>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/436-g2voice-broadcast-58-why-cleanse-the-liver-10-19-2017>

## Archbishop Jim Humble Retires BUT NOT stopping!

### My Retirement

October 9, 2017

**Hello everybody,**

I'm Jim Humble, thank you in advance for reading this Newsletter. I want to tell everyone that I am retiring from the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. I hope this does not disappoint anyone, but let me explain. Although I am almost 85 years old, I still have a lot of energy, and I have a lot of things I must do in this lifetime. I am planning several projects, and these are things that I feel can best be accomplished outside of the G2C. I started the Genesis II Church along with Mark Grenon. I have seen the sacraments (MMS and other things) of the Church save many lives and overcome much suffering, and this has brought a great deal of joy to my life. But now, along with my retirement, Mark Grenon is head of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

It is important to know that even though I am retiring from the Church, I am not retiring from MMS. But I have other things I must do that being the head of a church would only take up my time when Mark is already doing the job. Mark and I do not always agree on everything. But the main thing is MMS and that isn't a matter of agreement or disagreement, it is a matter of demonstrated facts. MMS works! So Mark will continue with the church while I focus on other things with MMS and longevity. I will be involved in giving seminars, humanitarian projects, and research and development.

Meanwhile, I hope to be sending out more regular newsletters on a variety of subjects regarding MMS, longevity, and spirituality—sharing with you data that I hope will be useful. I will be putting on seminars (hopefully several a year in various locations), concerning MMS and longevity and spiritual things. So even though I will not have a hand in the Church matters or any kind of responsibility in the G2C, everyone is invited to stay in contact with me. I will **no longer be receiving mail at any email related to the Genesis II Church.**

You can instead **go to the contact section on my website: jimhumble.is** where my staff and I will do our best to get back to you.

The church and I will both have a copy of the same newsletter mailing list starting soon—in other words, this mailing list will be cloned. Each will then maintain our own

list...initially with emails that we already have, including yours. You can decide which one, or both you wish to subscribe or unsubscribe to. Therefore, if you are reading this newsletter that means you will be getting my future newsletters—so stay tuned!

Good fortune to you along the way, and with love. Jim Humble

## **LISTEN TO THE GUY THAT DEVELOPED THE PSA TEST BEFORE YOU SUFFER NEEDLESSLY!**

The New York Times ran an [Op-ed by Richard J. Ablin](#), the man who invented the prostate-specific-antigen (PSA) test which is widely used to detect signs of early-stage prostate cancer. Ablin, who is now a research professor of immunobiology and pathology at the University of Arizona College of Medicine and the president of the Robert Benjamin Ablin Foundation for Cancer Research, reveals that **“in approving the procedure, the Food and Drug Administration relied heavily on a study that showed testing could detect 3.8 percent of prostate cancers**, which was a better rate than the standard method, a digital rectal exam.

“Still, 3.8 percent is a small number,” he observes. “Nevertheless, especially in the early days of screening, men with a reading over four nanograms per milliliter were sent for painful prostate biopsies. **If the biopsy showed any signs of cancer, the patient was almost always pushed into surgery, intensive radiation or other damaging treatments.**”

Prostate cancer is a tricky disease because the cancer grows so slowly. A great many men who are diagnosed with prostate cancer will die of something else—long before the symptoms of the cancer catch up with them. As Ablin points out, because PSA testing is pervasive, “American men have a 16 percent lifetime chance of receiving a diagnosis of prostate cancer, but only a 3 percent chance of dying from it.”

### **59. G2Voice Broadcast #59: The PSA Hoax. Many men are suffering needlessly! 10-27-2017**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/9bb2d626-d1c4-4a0d-b6ff-3a9597f0b295>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/59>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/437-g2voice-broadcast-59-the-psa-hoax-and-how-many-men-are-suffering-needlessly-10-27-2017>

### **What are in the Prescription Drugs you are allowing in your body?**

**Check out the medicine you take daily below and look into:**

- Contraindications
- Warnings and Precautions

- Adverse Reactions
- Drug Interactions

The Most Popular Drugs in the United States - Primary Use

Let's go through one of these popular medicines and see for ourselves what it says. Do this with your drug and see if it resonates with you?

EXAMPLE

**1. Coumadin (Warfarin sodium) -**

<http://medlibrary.org/lib/rx/meds/coumadin-3/>

## **60. G2Voice Broadcast #60: Why you on drugs? Prescriptions drugs are the REAL drugs! 11-2-2017**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/0c03db92-a94e-438f-b8c3-5f986555398a>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/60>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/438-g2voice-broadcast-60-what-are-your-prescription-and-over-the-counter-drugs-doing-to-our-body-11-2-2017>

### **What is Gastritis?**

Gastritis is a condition primarily characterized by an inflammation of the stomach lining. This happens whenever the protective layer of the stomach is weakened or gets damaged. There is a barrier that protects the stomach from acids that digest the food that you eat. When this barrier is weakened, digestive juices will then cause damage to the stomach lining. It is considered as a troublesome condition that leads to different complications if not treated immediately. One of the resulting effects of gastritis is ulcers, and one condition that could aggravate gastritis is constipation, and therefore must be avoided. This includes avoiding all the things that also lead to constipation. The inflammatory lesions can be classified in two namely, acute erosive gastritis or chronic atrophic gastritis. With the former often caused by regular use of certain drugs or medications, and the latter is often found to mostly occur in patients who are suffering from a severe case of iron deficiency anemia.

## **61. G2Voice Broadcast #61: What is Gastritis and how to cure it!**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/34ba3333-1961-41fd-80e6-f42a3ab82cc0>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/61>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/440-g2voice-61-why-so-many-cases-of-gastritis-around-the-world-and-how-to-cure-it-11-9-2017>

This week we will be discussing Alzheimer's Disease which is another form of Dementia. It is a horrible dis-ease that not only affects the person with it but the whole family! As the title says, I believe toxicity is the reason for such a devastated dis-ease that is NOW affecting 1 in 9 people over 65 and costing Americans 236 billion or **making the medical industry 236 billion!** The same medical industry states that Alzheimer's Disease is incurable. Official government stance in regard to Alzheimer's Disease: Alzheimer's disease is an **irreversible, progressive brain disorder** (emphasis mine) that slowly destroys memory and thinking skills, and eventually the ability to carry out the simplest tasks. In most people with Alzheimer's, symptoms first appear in their mid-60s. Estimates vary, but experts suggest that more than 5 million Americans may have Alzheimer's disease.

## **62. G2Voice Broadcast #62: Alzheimer's, It's a Toxicity Issue**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/4b56712d-03bd-48dd-9d11-0049bd149ef2>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/62>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/442-g2voice-062-alzheimers-a-toxicity-issue-11-17-2017>

### **What is Arthritis? What is causing it?**

Arthritis is a dis-ease that affects 1 in 3 of Americans and is a worldwide situation that is growing yearly. Many people just accept that when they get old that arthritis is part of the aging process do to wear and tear. This is not true, as you will see as we look into the causes of Arthritis! I want to say at the onset of this study that; arthritis is completely curable, and it isn't as hard as you might think. The human body is self-healing and if that self-healing system is compromised, toxic or destroyed the side effects will be "dis-ease" of the body. **I want everyone to read what the "accepted" standard medical explanation is about Arthritis.**

**63. G2Voice Broadcast #63: What is causing Arthritis?**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/34903bee-c8fd-4fac-979c-437eb9748885>

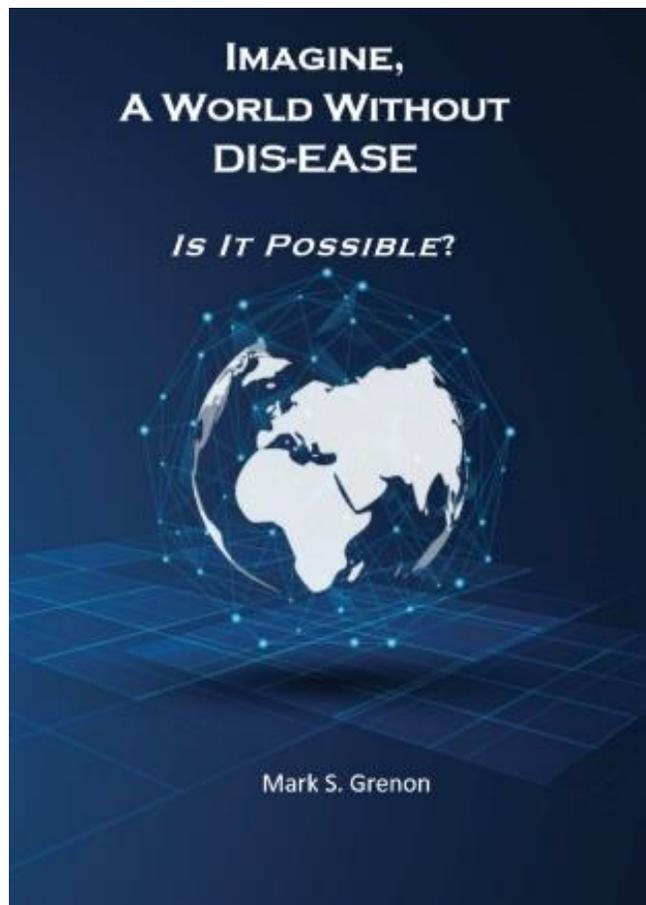
**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/63>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/443-g2voice-broadcast-063-what-causes-arthritis-and-how-to-cure-it-11-23-2017>

**Special Announcement!**

**NEW Book by**

**Mark S. Grenon**



***“A World Without DIS-EASE”***

***Is it possible?***

**Volume 1**

**Mark S. Grenon - Archbishop Genesis 2 Church**

*100% of the proceeds from this book will be donated to the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to support its workers and support official G2 Projects around the world to help create, "a world without dis-ease."*

I thought I was writing a book about my last 10 years of working with MMS, Genesis II Church and helping people worldwide, But it is really 40 yrs of accumulated personal study and experience in dealing with the "dis-ease of the body and Spirit.

**NOTE: THIS BOOK WILL OPEN YOUR EYES IN MORE WAYS THAT ONE**

**This book covers the following topics:**

- What is the dis-ease of the body?
- Why is the body dis-eased?
- How to stop the body from being dis-eased.
- History of "western medicine" that will open your eyes and hopefully motivate MANY to start to do something about it!
- Who were the key players in developing vaccines and pharmaceuticals?
- Real written and video testimonies of REAL people with restored health from illnesses
- How to "restore health" by practicing selfcare NOT healthcare
- What toxins are doing to the body's systems
- How the body was designed to work from "*the pie hole to the butt hole*".
- Why NOT to trust your doctor
- Should we be afraid of cancer?
- How important is a clean liver?
- G2Voice Broadcasts covering 40+ illnesses that cause the body to be DIS-EASED!
- Genesis II Church 10 sacramental commandments for "restoring health".
- ALL the information about the G2Church you will need in ONE book!

**NOTE:** I love books and I have many. In today's high tech world, everyone has a smart phone. **It is AMAZING what an eBook can do.** There are great advantages to the eBook as opposed to physical hard copy.

- You can have this on your smart phone to read the book and show others information
- Links you can click on to watch, videos, read articles, protocol videos
- Show your friends video testimonies
- All our main protocols at your fingertip with an explanation video with each
- Read written testimonies of "restored health" from many different illnesses.
- Listen to the ALL the G2Voice Broadcasts
- More research, instruction, history, testimonies and G2Sacramental guidance!

**Some that have read the rough draft have said:**

- *“Eye Opening”*
- *“It’s inspired”,*
- *“A book to have with you” It answers the question of **WHY** we have dis-ease , what is it and how to “restore health” again”.*
- *“a book that tells us not only the why but the how to cure the body of dis-ease”*
- *“Great book, need to read it again”*
- *“The history of medicine and vaccines is horrible”*
- *“Now I know why to Not to trust the Medical Industry”*
- *“I pray for you cause this book might get you killed”*
- *“The world needs this information. Too many don’t know”*
- *“One of the best books explaining “how to take control of your Own health”*
- *From the Editor, “I learned so much reading through this. This document is PRICELESS! What a blessing it was for me to work on it.*

**Be one of the first to get this NEW book by Archbishop Mark S. Grenon** to learn how to live healthy in VERY toxic world-wide

**For a minimum donation of \$19.99 U.S** (some will give more), you receive this 340 page information packed eBook to equip you in this “health revolution”.

[CLICK HERE To Purchase book:](#)

**NOTE:** We will have the printed book soon also.

**Portuguese and Spanish translations are in progress!**

**NOTE: We went on to cover some of the topics of this NEW book about the DIS-EASE of the body and how it occurs for the next 10 weeks!**

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

When people hear me say that I believe we CAN see this world become dis-ease free I’m sad to say many can’t see it EVER happening. Do you know the difference between an optimist and a pessimist? A pessimist is an optimist with all the facts! I understand why people believe we just can’t eradicate “dis-ease form this world because they don’t understand just what is causing dis-ease! When people understand why we have “dis-ease of the body” in our world today they can see as I do how we can rid the world of DIS-EASE!

#### **64. G2Voice Broadcast #064: Is A World Without Dis-ease Possible? 12-6-2017**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/54357685-35be-458e-91b9-493e76cc5e45>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/64>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/445-g2voice-broadcast-64-is-a-world-without-dis-ease-possible-12-2-2017>

If not killed, an estimated two million people are victims of prescription-drug-induced illnesses, according to the New England Journal of Medicine. These include drug-induced **obesity, diabetes, cancer, kidney disease, autism, depression, and heart failure, as well as the super-bug phenomena** that is sweeping the nation due to overuse of antibiotics. This troubling trend is ignored by lazy thinking and myopic physicians who dismiss the symptoms as “worsening health.”

#### **65. G2Voice Broadcast #065: Is A World Without Dis-ease Possible – Part Two 12-13-2017**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/bcc29171-904b-4f68-9599-38833fd84f02>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/65>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/446-g2voice-broadcast-65-is-a-world-without-dis-ease-possible-part-two-12-10-2017>

#### **66. G2Voice Broadcast #066: Your action is required to accomplish, “A World without Dis-ease” (12-17-2017)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d6eaf1c4-fe69-495c-9dc8-54e7d0e0c60b>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/66>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/447-g2voice-broadcast-66-your-action-is-required-to-accomplish-a-world-without-dis-ease-12-14-2017>

There is a saying that says, **If we don't learn the lessons of history, we are damned to repeat it!** Well, if that is true, which I believe it is, then the opposite should be true also, right? If we DO learn from the lessons of history, we will NOT repeat them! There is a Bible verse that basically says why we have history in the first place.

***“For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.”, Romans 15:4***

So basically, history is the past recorded for us to learn something. Here is another saying many people quote, **the only thing man has ever learned from history is that man has never learned from history!**

**ARE YOU READY TO LEARN ABOUT THE REAL HISTORY OF THE DEVELOPMENT WESTERN  
MEDICAL/VACCINE INDUSTRIES?**

**67. G2Voice Broadcast #067: Learn from the lessons of history, and you won't be damned to repeat them**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/0d780377-ae46-48ca-97a3-aa4bb8201e01>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/67>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/448-the-g2voice-broadcast-67-if-we-learn-from-the-lessons-of-history-we-won-t-be-damned-to-repeat-them-12-24-2017>

This week we will continue looking into the REAL history about the EVIL Who's Who in the Medical/Vaccine INDUSTRY! History has been hidden by the same individuals that we will be talking about due to the FACT that they have owned and STILL OWN the media, medical schools, the banks, the Federal Reserve, the DOJ, the FDA, The CDC, The EPA, and basically run the whole U.S. Government, Worldwide “they” control, the WHO, the UN, the IMF, the BIS, and 90% of the world's CENTRAL BANKS! This is how these EVIL players have been able to take COMPLETE control of the world's “healthcare”!

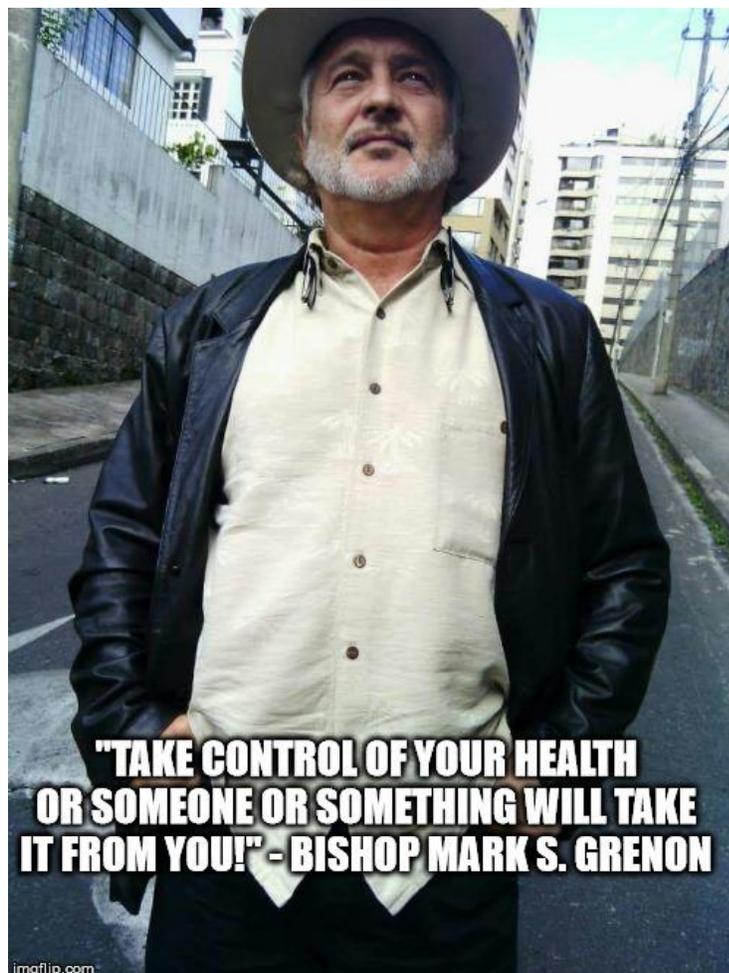
**68. G2Voice Broadcast #068: So, who is responsible for the medical/vaccine mafia we have today? 12-31-17**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5807624284001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/68>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/449-the-g2voice-broadcast-68-so-who-is-responsible-for-the-medical-vaccine-mafia-we-have-today-10-28-2017>

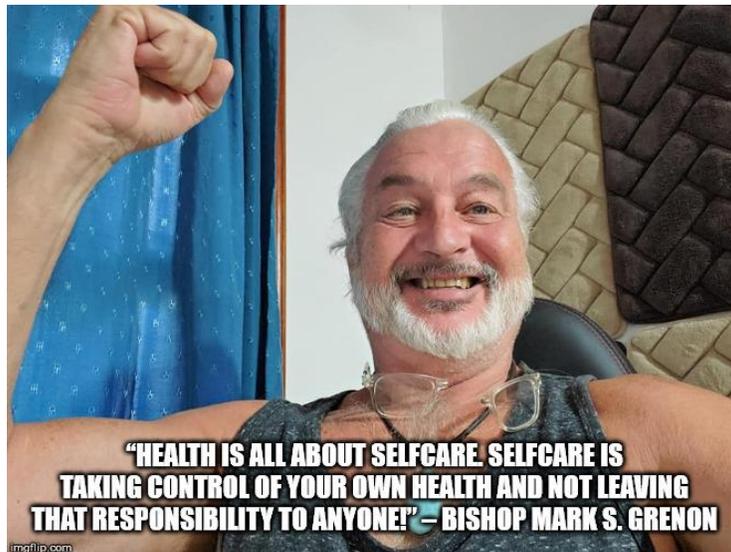
***2017 was a VERY productive year for the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing and it is getting better every year!***



## Chapter Five

2018

Listen to the 'doctor' in you!



**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

**How is the body becoming dis-eased?**

**Remember: the body is self-healing – why can't it do its job?**

I want everyone to see how many different ways toxins are entering the body. I by no means have covered all of them, but I hope I've pricked your attention enough to do more investigation of your own. Remember, **to be healthy, you have to "take control of YOUR own health."** It's not healthcare you need but **SELFCARE!**

**69. G2Voice Broadcast #069: How is the body becoming dis-eased? (1-7-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5808706248001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-069-how-is-the-body-becoming-dis>

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/450-g2voice-broadcast-69-how-is-the-body-becoming-dis-eased-1-4-2018>

### **How does the body work and what are the systems that operate it?**

Feed the body with the nutrients it was designed to use, and you will be REALLY feeding the body!

*"I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well."* Psalm 139:14 KJV

### **70. G2Voice Broadcast #070: How does the body work and what are the systems that operate it? (1-14-2018)**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5808640186001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-070-how-does-the-body-work-and-w>

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/451-g2voice-broadcast-70-how-does-the-body-work-and-what-are-the-systems-that-operate-it-1-12-2018>

### **Genesis II Church Seminar March 17<sup>th</sup> & 18<sup>th</sup> Calgary, Alberta, Canada**

This is going to be a **completely different G2 Church Seminar** than we have done in the past. Yes, everyone will learn and **practice the G2 Sacraments** in this TWO- DAY seminar. Yes, everyone will receive the **FULL Genesis II Church Course** with 50 instructional videos and workbook. Yes, everyone will receive a **1- year Membership** to the Genesis II Church with a Photo I.D. And yes, everyone receives the **eBook of Archbishop Mark Grenon's book, ["Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE"](#).**

**In this NEW seminar, we will also cover the following topics:**

- What is the dis-ease of the body?
- Why is the body dis-eased?
- How to stop the body from being dis-eased.
- History of "western medicine" that will open your eyes and hopefully motivate MANY to start to do something about it!
- Who were the key players in developing vaccines and pharmaceuticals?
- Real written and video testimonies of REAL people with restored health from illnesses
- How to "restore health" by practicing selfcare NOT healthcare
- What toxins are doing to the body's systems
- How the body was designed to work from *"the pie hole to the butt hole"*.
- Why NOT to trust your doctor

- Should we be afraid of cancer?
- How important is a clean liver?
- G2Voice Broadcasts covering 40+ illnesses that cause the body to be DIS-EASED!
- Genesis II Church 10 sacramental commandments for “restoring health”.
- How to make the MMS, how to reduce the HCL, the Starting Procedure, and more Protocols.
- ALL the information about the G2Church you will need.

### Sign up!

We are now registering for our **58<sup>th</sup> G2 Church Seminar in Calgary, Alberta, Canada!**

**NOTE:** Because this is a two-day seminar and structured differently, we have reduced the price to help more attend. Come and hear this amazing information that can change your health completely and give your health freedom!

Please contact Bishop Jonathan to SIGN UP at: [jonathan@genesis2church.is](mailto:jonathan@genesis2church.is)

Looking forward to seeing old friends and meeting new family members. Sign up quickly to save a seat!

Last week we talked about how the body is so complex, but what we have to do is simple to keep it healthy. A few examples are eating the right foods, drinking the right drinks, and keeping your body physically healthy.

### Video from Last week's G2Voice

**Broadcast:** <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jpf5ZeW5mCQ>

Our part, in regard to health is simple and that is; to provide what the body was **designed** to use to run proficiently. Detoxing accumulated toxins from the body as well as reducing toxins from entering the body and building up the body's immune system are the steps; we focus on to restore health” with the Genesis II Church Sacraments.

This week we will be talking about how important the tube that runs through your body from the mouth to the colon called the “Digestive System” is to your overall health and well-being! 80% of your body's immune system is in the Digestive System. It sure stands to reason to know how to protect it is VERY important!

Listen in LIVE at: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) 10 AM EST SUNDAY.

### The Digestive System, “The Pie Hole to the Butt hole”.

*“What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost, which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.”* I Corinthians 6:19-20

I believe that, **all things** of the body are included in this verse above. Why would I say that? Well, as the verse says, if you love God, you'll probably want to take care of the temple He built for you to live in, right?

**Question:** What are **toxins** doing to the **digestive system** of the body? Let's put what we learned about from basic **anatomy** of the body and look at **physiology**, (how the body works naturally), of the human body, especially **the digestive system**.

The main entrance to this temple is through the mouth.

## 71. G2Voice Broadcast #71: The Digestive System, "The Pie Hole to the Butt hole" Part One(1-21-2018)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5808066099001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-71-the-digestive-syste>

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/452-g2voice-broadcast-71-the-digestive-system-the-pie-hole-to-the-butt-hole-1-20-2018>

### The Digestive System, "The Pie Hole to the Butt hole".

"And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose." Romans 8:28

I believe that, **all things** of the body are included in this verse above. Why would I say that? Well, as the verse says, if you love God, you'll probably want to take care of the temple He built for you to live in, right?

*"What? know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost, which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's."* I Corinthians 6:19-20

**Question:** What are **toxins** doing to the **digestive system** of the body? Let's put what we learned about from basic **anatomy** of the body and look at **physiology**, (how the body works naturally), of the human body, especially **the digestive system**.

The **main entrance to this temple is through the mouth**. This is the place where the majority of all nutrients that support the systems of the body enter in. In fact, the body is designed to run off the energy produced by these nutrients. So, whatever enters the body through the mouth is really in your power as the one in charge of opening it. We are gate keepers to the temple so to speak. I guess **due diligence is required to have knowledge of what to put in it or not, correct?** Is that logical to you? We are natural beings designed to live off of things that are naturally occurring. **We are not synthetic or artificial beings** that live off of let's say, plastic, right? So, does it make sense to not eat Nonfoods or foods that are genetically and unnaturally modified as we see today? You walk into a grocery store today and how much of the foods there are naturally occurring and not processed? Not many.

So, if you eat some Pringles with a Coca Cola, would you say that your body was designed to eat that? How about some Kellogg's Coco Krispies with some pasteurized chocolate milk and a Pop Tart? Does that seem natural to you? But you love your Campbell's chicken noodle soup with some Ritz crackers and some Smucker's Jelly on your white bread with Skippy's Peanut Butter. Peanut butter and jelly are processed FROM natural things, right? So, if made from natural things they are natural? It depends on the process they go through. All these things are NOT naturally occurring and although a few may be started with raw milk, peanuts, and grapes, they are not even close to be natural after they were processed. The milk was destroyed when it was pasteurized. The grapes had all the nutrients destroyed when processed so maybe that is why they add vitamin C, or should I say **Ascorbic Acid which is not vitamin C.**

### **What is Vitamin C?**

**A great article to take the time to read:** Natural Whole Food Vitamins: Ascorbic Acid Is Not Vitamin C: Source: <http://www.thedoctorwithin.com/vitamin-c/ascorbic-acid-is-not-vitamin-c/>

The high fructose corn syrup is poison to your body, and it is **far from natural. The Pringles, Coco Krispies and Pop Tarts are Non-Foods.** The margarine you put on the pop tarts is plastic. Can you see that our bodies don't want, and is not designed to live and produce energy from, these UNNATURAL THINGS?

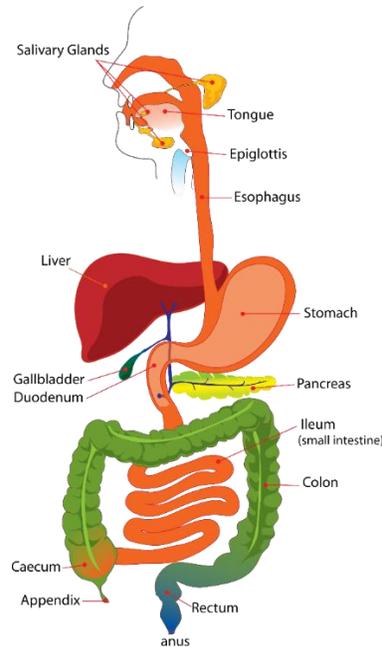
You might say, well I don't eat that stuff. I eat at Burger King, McDonalds, and Pizza Hut. I would seriously look into the ingredients, preservatives and toxins that are added to these **so called foods.** Then, you tell me if the ingredients are natural and beneficial to your body. I think you will see that they are NOT helpful to your body but detrimental and dis-ease causing. Now, many people "eat" like this day in and day out, the **SAD diet** or (**Standard American Diet**). And you wonder why your body's systems that are designed to eat naturally are NOT working correctly? Add on top of that, the fluoride toothpaste and mouthwash that enters your mouth are neurotoxins which compounds the problem.

**This has to stop IF you want a healthy body because it is and will take its toll on your health.** Then, you add ibuprofen for pain, antacids like Tums for stomach acid problems and wash it down with a Sprite. This is what I see people buying to eat day after day. These poisons accumulate and literally destroy the digestive system of the body which in turn affects the rest of the body's systems which ALL work together. ALL the systems of the body are interconnected to work and support each other. When one system is compromised, it won't be long before the rest are also.

### **The Digestive System**

**NOTE:** I told you I am going to put a lot of responsibility on you to restore YOUR health by stopping the toxins from coming into YOUR body, not mine. I do the things I am telling you to do. I am "practicing what I preach" and am seeing the benefits in my life and the lives of the people I help. Now, that's scientific – **Observation and Repeatability.** That is why you'll hear me say we are doing "clinical studies" all over the world with humans with our G2 Sacraments and

seeing consistent results! Because that is exactly what we are doing, and I will show you testimonies and how to do it for YOURSELF! Let's look at the digestive system which to me is where ALL of our problems will start and where 80% of our immune systems defense is designed to stop pathogens.



## The Digestive Tract

**The Digestive System** starts at the mouth, the pie hole, to the anus, butt hole. I wrote it like this to try and help you remember with this type of wording. A lot of people don't realize that the digestive system is a pipe that goes through your body, BUT is technically NOT in the body! You may say, what are you talking about? Or are you crazy, of course the digestive system is in the body because it is inside! It depends on what your definition of "in the body" is. I believe that when something is "in the body," it makes its way to the cells of the body which is what we really are isn't it?

**We are** made up of 60+ trillion human cells. Whether the cells are heart cells, muscle cells, brain cells, liver cells etc., that is what makes up the living body, the living cells. For me to consider something "in the body" it has to be adsorbed, enters the blood and is reaching or feeding the human cells after passing through the liver. When the blood from the digestive system enters the portal vein system, it enters the liver to be cleansed and then that blood is sent to feed the cells. That is when I believe whatever entered the mouth enters the body when it leaves the liver.

**Note: I believe that 90% of the dis-ease of the body starts in the digestive system!** When this system is degraded, compromised, and even destroyed the rest of the body's systems fail which in turn leads to chronic or lifetime, dis-ease of the body. And yes death because ALL the

systems will eventually fail. Pay attention to this information; it can literally save your life and “restore health” to you if you heed the warnings and guard this system.

The Digestive system is made up of the alimentary canal and accessory **digestive** organs. The alimentary canal is considered **outside** of the **body** because it is open to the external environment at each end (mouth, anus). The accessory **digestive** organs include the **tongue, teeth, gallbladder, salivary glands, liver, and pancreas**. The walls of the small intestine absorb the digested nutrients into the bloodstream. The blood delivers the nutrients to the rest of the **body and when it reaches the cells then it is affecting them, which in turn affects the whole body**. The last section of the large intestine is where the waste products of **the digestive** process which include undigested parts of food and older cells from the GI **tract** lining are evacuated from the body. This waste hasn't reached the cells and has been expelled before it could affect the cells. The digestive process is made up of steps as far as we know. We DO NOT know what is going on at the molecular and atomic levels no matter who tells you they do. We do know that these six steps are what has been observed and repeated in bodies throughout the history of mankind. We just don't know everything about what is going on completely though so always keep this in mind. Just provide what the body was designed to use naturally, and the body takes care of the rest!

**Note: All of Creation, as well as the body, is complex so we don't have to be.**

## Six Digestive Processes

**The process of digestion involves six steps:**

1. **Ingestion** – is the act of taking food into the digestive tract. In short, ingestion is eating.
2. **Propulsion** – is the manner in which food is moved through the digest tract. This includes swallowing and peristalsis. Peristalsis is the main mean of propulsion and involves contraction and relaxation of muscles surrounding the organs. Its main purpose is to squeeze food through the GI tract (a small amount of mixing occurs also). Peristalsis is so strong that you would continue to digest food even if you were upside down.
3. **Mechanical breakdown** – includes chewing, mixing-food with the tongue, stomach churning, and **segmentation** (constrictions in the small intestine). Mechanical breakdown increases surface area which increases absorption. Segmentation mixes food with digestive juices in the small intestine which also increases absorption.
4. **Digestion** – is the chemical breakdown of food. It involves a series of steps, but the main idea is that enzymes are secreted into the alimentary canal (GI tract) by accessory digestive glands and the gall bladder that aid in the breakdown of food molecules.
5. **Absorption** – is the uptake of end products of digestion into the blood or lymph through the walls of the GI tract.
6. **Defecation** – eliminates whatever is indigestible and not absorbed through the GI tract out of the body through the anus as feces.

Source: <http://anatomyandphysiology.com/digestive-system-overview/>

### The major parts of the digestive system:

- Salivary glands
- Pharynx
- Esophagus
- Stomach
- Small Intestine
- Large Intestine
- Rectum
- Accessory digestive organs: liver, gallbladder, pancreas

Source: <https://mcb.berkeley.edu/courses/mcb32/Miller%20notes-%20digestive%20system%20>

**Note:** I want to ask you LOGICAL questions as we go through the steps of digestion to make you think about what you are putting into your mouth and how the body reacts every step of the way. If the things you are eating are natural, then the body responds the way it is designed to respond. But, if you are NOT eating the things it is designed to digest, then it WILL respond in a different manner which can put the body in a state of “dis-ease.”

### The Mouth

Let’s start with the mouth – the first step of the digestion process. I will try to just cover the basics of the mouth because there is so much going on in the mouth. Digestion starts in the mouth by taking the first bite of “food”. I emphasized word food to make you think.

**Question: What if the “thing” you have allowed in your mouth isn’t REAL food? Does the body react the same?**

The saliva enters what you are eating as you chew. It starts the process of breaking it down into a form your body can absorb and use.

**Question: Do you want what you just put into your body to be absorbed?**

The mouth has its own flora made of up of good and bad bacteria just like the intestines. The good bacteria actually protect our teeth and gums. There are some bacteria, however, that we'd rather do without since they cause tooth decay and gum disease. Streptococcus mutants is the bacteria you've probably heard the most about. It lives in your mouth and feeds on the sugars and starches that you eat.

**Question: If what you are eating destroys the good bacteria then what would be the outcome?**

The mouth also has a defense system comprised of T-cells and B-cells that will “take note” of what is coming in and record it. See how smart your body is? Designed or evolved? **I included the following information so you can see the different types of defense cells we have throughout the body.** Depending on the severity, these cells respond to invaders and in a

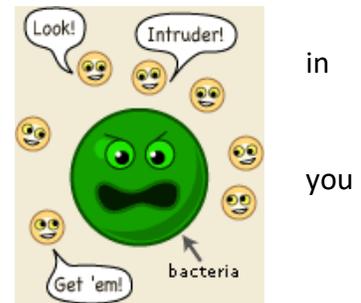
healthy body to keep these enemies at bay, but the opposite is true in an unhealthy body or “dis-eased” body.

## The Immune System - in More Detail

### Introduction

The immune system is one of nature's more fascinating inventions. With ease, it protects us against billions of bacteria, viruses, and other parasites. Most of us never reflect upon the fact that while we hang out with our friends, watch TV, or go to school, inside our bodies, our immune system is constantly on the alert, attacking at the first sign of an invasion by harmful organisms.

The immune system is extraordinarily complex. It's made up of several types of cells and proteins that have different jobs to do fighting foreign invaders. In this section, we'll take a look at the parts of the immune system in some detail. If you're reading about the immune system for the first time, we recommend that take a look at the *Immune System Overview* first (see link below).**The Complement System**



The first part of the immune system that meets invaders such as bacteria is a group of proteins called the *complement system*. These proteins flow freely in the blood and can quickly reach the site of an invasion where they can react directly with *antigens* - molecules that the body recognizes as foreign substances. When activated, the complement proteins can:

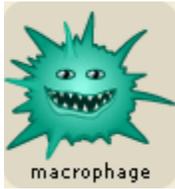
- trigger inflammation
- attract eater cells such as macrophages to the area
- coat intruders so that eater cells are more likely to devour them
- kill intruders

### Phagocytes

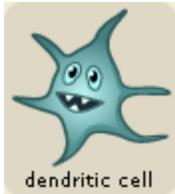
This is a group of immune cells specialized in finding and "eating" bacteria, viruses, and dead or injured body cells. There are three main types, the granulocyte, the macrophage, and the dendritic cell.



**The granulocytes** often take the first stand during an infection. They attack any invaders in large numbers, and "eat" until they die. The pus in an infected wound consists chiefly of dead granulocytes. A small part of the granulocyte community is specialized in attacking larger parasites such as worms.

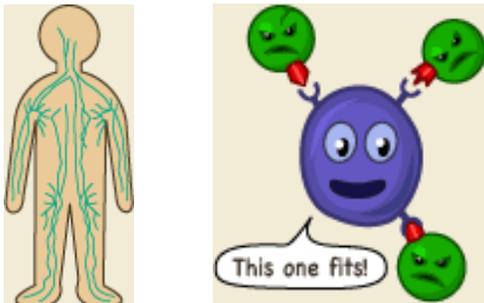


**The macrophages** ("big eaters") are slower to respond to invaders than the granulocytes, but they are larger, live longer, and have far greater capacities. Macrophages also play a key part in alerting the rest of the immune system of invaders. Macrophages start out as white blood cells called monocytes. Monocytes that leave the blood stream turn into macrophages.



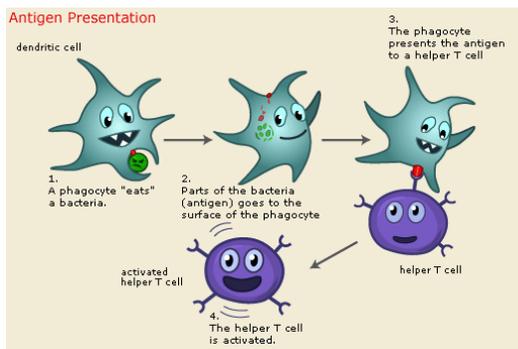
**The dendritic cells** are "eater" cells and devour intruders, like the granulocytes and the macrophages. And like the macrophages, the dendritic cells help with the activation of the rest of the immune system. They are also capable of filtering body fluids to clear them of foreign organisms and particles.

### Lymphocytes - T cells and B cells



The lymphatic system    The receptors match only one specific antigen.

*White blood cells called lymphocytes originate in the bone marrow but migrate to parts of the lymphatic system such as the lymph nodes, spleen, and thymus. There are two main types of lymphatic cells, T cells and B cells. The lymphatic system also involves a transportation system - lymph vessels – for transportation and storage of lymphocyte cells within the body. The lymphatic*



The lymphatic system feeds cells into the body and filters out dead cells and invading organisms such as bacteria. On the surface of each lymphatic cell are receptors that enable them to recognize foreign substances. These receptors are very specialized – each can match only one specific

antigen.

To understand the receptors, think of a hand that can only grab one specific item. Imagine that your hands could only pick up apples. You would be a true apple-picking champion – but you wouldn't be able to pick up anything else.

In your body, each single receptor equals a hand in search of its "apple." The lymphocyte cells travel through your body until they find an antigen of the right size and shape to match their specific receptors. It might seem limiting that the receptors of each lymphocyte cell can only match one specific type of antigen, but the body makes up for this by producing so many different lymphocyte cells that the immune system can recognize nearly all invaders.

### T cells

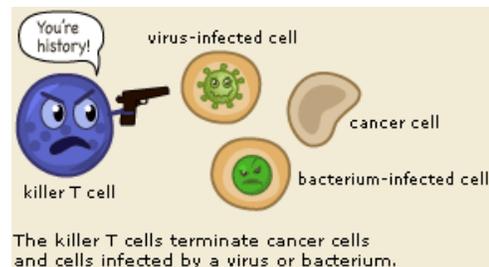
T cells come in two different types, helper cells and killer cells. They are named T cells after the thymus, an organ situated under the breastbone. T cells are produced in the bone marrow and later move to the thymus where they mature.



**Helper T cells** are the major driving force and the main regulators of the immune defense. Their primary task is to activate B cells and killer T cells. However, the helper T cells themselves must be activated. This happens when a macrophage or dendritic cell, which has eaten an invader, travels to the nearest lymph node to present information about the captured pathogen. The phagocyte

displays an antigen fragment from the invader on its own surface, a process called *antigen presentation*. When the receptor of a helper T cell recognizes the antigen, the T cell is activated. Once activated, helper T cells start to divide and to produce proteins that activate B and T cells as well as other immune cells.

**The killer T cell** is specialized in attacking cells of the body infected by viruses and sometimes also by bacteria. It can also attack cancer cells. The killer T cell has receptors that are used to search each cell that it meets. If a cell is infected, it is swiftly killed. Infected cells are recognized because tiny traces of the intruder, antigen, can be found on their surface.



### B Cells

The B lymphocyte cell searches for antigen matching its receptors. If it finds such antigen it connects to it, and inside the B cell a triggering signal is set off. The B cell now needs proteins produced by helper T cells to become fully activated. When this happens, the B cell starts to divide to produce clones of itself. During this process, two new cell types are created, plasma cells and B memory cells.

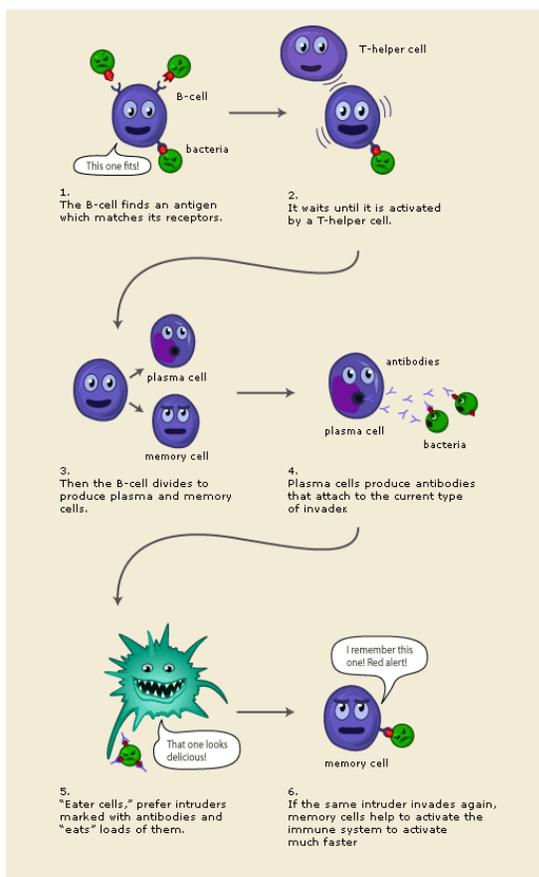
**The plasma cell** is specialized in producing a specific protein, called an *antibody*, that will respond to the same antigen that matched the B cell receptor. Antibodies are released from the

plasma cell so that they can seek out intruders and help destroy them. Plasma cells produce antibodies at an amazing rate and can release tens of thousands of antibodies per second.

When the Y-shaped antibody finds a matching antigen, it attaches to it. The attached antibodies serve as an appetizing coating for eater cells such as the macrophage. Antibodies also neutralize toxins and incapacitate viruses, preventing them from infecting new cells. Each branch of the Y-shaped antibody can bind to a different antigen, so while one branch binds to an antigen on one cell, the other branch could bind to another cell - in this way pathogens are gathered into larger groups that are easier for phagocyte cells to devour. Bacteria and other pathogens covered with antibodies are also more likely to be attacked by the proteins from the complement system.

**The Memory Cells** are the second cell type produced by the division of B cells. These cells have a prolonged life span and can thereby "remember" specific intruders. T cells can also produce memory cells with an even longer life span than B memory cells. The second time an intruder tries to invade the body, B and T memory cells help the immune system to activate much faster. The invaders are wiped out before the infected human feels any symptoms. The body has achieved immunity against the invader.

## Conclusion



Although rather long and complex, our presentation is just a glimpse of the immune system and the intricate ways in which its various parts interact. Immunity is a fascinating subject that still conceals many secrets. When the immune system is fully understood, it will most likely hold the key to ridding humankind of many of its most feared diseases. Source: HTTPs

**Question: What if the T-cells aren't working correctly or aren't being produced sufficiently to stop these pathogens? Or the B-cells? The macrophages? The granulocytes? Killer cells?**

Well, you might say the saliva is an acid that can take care of it then. You might be right but, what if the saliva production is down?

**NOTE:** Trying to alkaline the mouth is not possible or very smart. And trying to alkaline the stomach which NEEDS a pH of 2.0-2.5 to breakdown certain proteins, one being "Gluten", is dangerous to say the least. Plus, this acid bath of the stomach KILLS, neutralizes, dissolves, and eliminates pathogens. In fact, this part of the immune system of the body is 80% of the body's

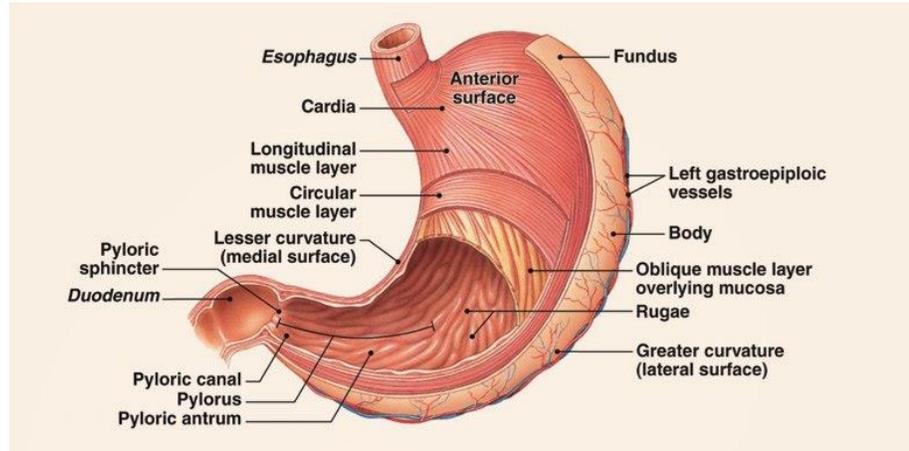
immune system. **Guard it with your life because your health is at stake if you don't!**

**An Observation:** The mouth's defenses do a good job when dealing with natural organic material, but artificial and synthetic toxins can attack, weaken, and even destroy its capabilities!

## The Stomach

I can't emphasize enough the importance of the stomach in regard to defending the body from pathogens or invaders!

What entered the mouth has been chewed and saliva added to it to start the "breakdown" and even some of the pathogens might have been dealt with at this time. I believe the mouth notifies the stomach to what is coming and



might even signal the stomach to reject it in the form of vomiting if need be. Gurgling of the stomach is a signal that the stomach is now empty, and the muscles are contradicting to let you know, as well as the stomach, acid is preparing to dissolve the food. It also kills the majority if not all of the bad guys as well as bring the pH way down to a pH of 2.

There isn't much that can survive in an acid bath of Hydrochloric acid with a pH of 2!

In fact, if you took hydrochloric acid at a pH of 2 and put it on a wooden table, it would burn a hole in it! This is why the **stomach** has a mucous lining to protect itself from this VERY Strong and caustic acid. It is amazing how the body creates the acid in the first place. Watch these videos and you tell me if this is amazing or not:

1. **Hydrochloric Acid (HCl) Production In The Stomach Animation**  
[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=p-X1lB\\_s2gc](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=p-X1lB_s2gc)
2. **Hydrochloric Acid Production of the Stomach HD Animation**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=FKuJJ3Ucgkw>
3. **Parietal Cell: Gastric Acid Production**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=XhB7WNJVg3U>

**NOTE:** This is one of the simplest of processes the body does, and look how complex it is. The deeper scientists look in the processes of the human body, the more complex it becomes and the less they know!

***"O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out."***, Romans 11:33 KJV

Let me continue with the what is happening with the food or so-called food that you ate.

The food that is starting to digest from the mouth goes down the esophagus to a valve or flap called a cardiac sphincter muscle that relaxes and allows the food to pass into the stomach.

Here is a good video explaining this process: **Stomach (Mucous Cells, Chief Cells, Parietal Cells, G Cells):** [https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i7wTeakwo\\_g](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=i7wTeakwo_g)

Capillaries are in the stomach that do absorb some things like alcohol, caffeine and aspirin which are sent to the liver. These substances **are not** in the main circulatory system as of yet until it is released from the liver.

As you can see, there is little absorption from the stomach and NO absorption of protein, fats, and carbohydrates. That takes place in the small intestines and the large intestines. The pH in the stomach is highly acidic and with an extremely low pH. **Proteins like “gluten” need a pH of 2. That is strong acidity folks!**

**Question: If the acid of the stomach doesn't reach this pH will you break down all the proteins?**

**NOTE: Digestion of proteins in the stomach is crucial for cells that are built of amino acids that come from the breakdown of proteins.**

Two of the substances secreted by the stomach, HCl (hydrochloric acid) and pepsinogen, interact to create pepsin, an enzyme that plays a very important role in protein digestion. The process that takes place when proteins are disintegrated by the enzymes is called hydrolysis.

The factors listed below determine the period of time required by the enzymes to breakdown the proteins:

- Concentration of the enzyme
- Quantity of protein to be disintegrated
- **Acidity of the stomach and food**
- Temperature of the food
- Time of the day when the food is ingested
- **Antacids or other substances that may inhibit digestion (Alkaline substances?)**

**Hydrochloric acid** is used for breaking the bonds between the proteins. Next, the proteins are disintegrated into amino acids, which are molecules that play very important roles in metabolism, cell production and DNA creation. Pepsin, the gastric enzyme mentioned before, represents the single protease capable of digesting collagen, a fibrous protein that is one of the main constituents of connective tissue in animals.

Source: <http://www.fitday.com/fitness-articles/nutrition/vitamins-minerals/protein-digestion-and-absorption-in-laymans-terms.html>

**Question: Will trying to “Alkaline the body” hinder or help digestion?**

**NOTE:** This is **PARTICULARLY important** because if the pH of the acid of the stomach is raised the proteins and other things won't be digested and therefore NOT absorbed which are building blocks of the cells and DNA of the body not to mention many other things!

**Please take the time to watch and read this information:**

**Read this newsletter about: Alkalinity vs. Acidity:** <http://mmsnews.is/398-g2voice-broadcast-33-what-does-the-body-say-about-alkalinity-and-acidity-sunday-april-30-at-10-am-cst-4-27-2017>

**G2Voice Broadcast Video: G2Voice #033 What does the body say about Alkalinity and Acidity?** - <https://www.brighteon.com/5ceb601a-c937-49be-a329-79cac4cb7534>

This is very controversial among “health nuts” and most are nuts because they listen to skinny people that are starving themselves of key nutrients to be “healthy.” Let me explain. There is a movement today to “alkaline the body.”

**Question: Is alkalizing the body possible?**

**Again, I refer you to the above video and newsletter,** but I will explain it here also. People have been told to test their saliva and urine to determine the pH of their body, right? You have heard this I’m sure. Well, it is the furthest thing from the truth. The pH of the mouth or the urine isn’t telling you anything about the Body’s pH. The blood will not change from a pH of 7.35 – 7.45 no matter what you do! You can test your saliva and 30 minutes later it will be back to where it was around a pH of 6-6.5. It is an acid folks! You can even think about eating a certain food and the pH will change in your mouth to prepare itself to start breaking down food with antacid! The pH of urine is telling you what is coming out of the body, not circulating in the body! The body is getting rid of alkalinity not the opposite. So, it is telling you nothing! In fact, most of the areas of the body are acidic. Let’s look at some of these areas:

**Here are some FACTS about the pH level of different parts of the Human body.**

- The **Human Body’s blood** is slightly alkaline, (**7.35 – 7.45 pH**). **ALWAYS!**
- **Saliva** is a weak acid and has a pH of **6-7**

**Note: The following pH levels are when food is present.**

- **Upper stomach**, (Fundie), has a pH of **4-6.5** for 30-40 minutes
- **Lower stomach** has a pH of **1.5-4.0** for 1-3 hours
- **Duodenum** has a pH of **7.0-8.5** for 30-60 minutes
- **Small intestines** has a pH of **4-7** for 1-3 hours

**Note:** The small intestines are 4 to 6 pH except when you eat something and when the food enters the small intestines, the pancreas releases an enzyme that changes the food to alkaline (above 7) to be “up taken” into the Portal Venous System then to the liver. Then, the pH will change back to acidic as it goes through the small intestines. The bacteria in the flora produce acid as well as Hydrochloric acid and bile salts breaking down the chime.

- **Large intestine** has a pH of 4-7.0 for 10 hours to several days.
- The normal **vaginal pH** is 3.8 to 4.5.

**Note:** During menstruation, the bleeding causes the pH in the vagina to rise to help create a friendlier environment for semen, which is slightly alkaline, so when the period stops the woman is fertile for only 1-3 days after end of period and the vagina isn't as acidic as normal.

- The normal values for pH in **liquefied semen** to be between **7.2 and 8.0**.
- The normal pH range of **tears** was **6.5 to 7.6**; the mean value was 7.0.
- **Human muscle tissue** is a pH of **6-7**.
- **Human Skin** Our skin has a thin, protective layer on its surface, referred to as the acid mantle. This acid mantle is made up of sebum (free fatty acids) excreted from the skin's sebaceous glands, which mixes with lactic and amino acids from sweat to create the skin's pH, which ideally should be slightly acidic – at **about 5.5**.
- **Your DNA is an Acid!**
- **The colon is acidic!**
- **Tears are slightly acidic!**
- **Bile:** Its function is to aid in the digestion of fats in the duodenum. Bile is composed of bile acids and salts, phospholipids, cholesterol, pigments, water, and electrolyte chemicals that keep the total solution slightly alkaline (with a pH of about 7 to 8).
- **Our cells run on Acids,** The KREBS cycle or the 2nd step in cell respiration produces citric acid, malic acid, pyruvic acid, and generates our ATP that fuels our cells for energy!
- **Gluconic acid detoxifies our body and is made in the Liver**
- **Urea Acid protects us from Alkaline Ammonia build up that kills very fast!**
- **The mouth also contains many bacteria that produce acids;** also to start the breakdown of food as well as enzymes.

**NOTE: Don't be afraid of acidity. It is how the Creator designed the body to work and protect itself! The ONLY time your body is alkaline is when you are dead and decaying! That is why the center of cancers are alkaline.**

This whole "belief" is NOT based on science but maybe was started and promoted by the cancer society and the AMA and the rest of the medical mafia! Poor cancer patients are told to do the cancer diet when they NEED protein and fats to feed the body what it needs to heal. The health nuts that try to "alkaline the body" are slowly killing themselves by denying the body the things it needs – carbohydrates do very little for the body as you will see as we go on.

Question: Is it logical and within the parameters of how the body was designed to try to alkaline the stomach acid that needs to be a strong acid with a low pH?

Let me give you an example: Doctors, and by the way pay attention to the next chapter, "Don't ask your doctor anything about health or nutrition," say that you have acid reflux because of too much acid in your stomach, right? WRONG! So, the doctor prescribes an antacid to neutralize the acid in your stomach to give you relief. What is really happening is this. The food in the stomach is putrefying because there isn't enough stomach acid to breakdown the food. The pressure or gas from the putrefying undigested foods builds up and pushes open the cardiac sphincter muscle that closes after the food passes and goes up the esophagus and you burp. It is just the opposite of what the doctor tells you, as it is most of the time! They are trained wrong and they can't know what they haven't learned! In fact, the curriculum that is

written for them in medical schools are written by the pharmaceutical industry! I will get more into this in the next chapter.

I give people suffering from “acid reflux” hydrochloric acid 30 minutes before they eat three times a day and it goes away as well as have them eat protein which encourages the stomach to produce more acid not less!

Let me get back the how the stomach works NATURALLY and not some fable!

## **What happens to the food in the stomach?**

As the food is dumped into the stomach there should be a strong acid awaiting it to break it down along with strong enzymes. The acid is needed because of the importance of protein to the human body. From proteins come amino acids which are the building block of cells as well as cholesterol. That’s right we need cholesterol. 80% of our cells are made of cholesterol which we will talk about later when we get to the liver. Carbohydrates in the form of vegetables aren’t really broken down in the body very much because we don’t have 4 stomachs like cows.

Vegetables are made of cellulose and we aren’t designed to digest much of it. In fact, the most benefit from vegetables is “roughage” not nutrition. Vegetables high in cellulose, an indigestible carbohydrate, will also result in increased intestinal bulk. Maybe good to feel full but really not helping you stay healthy by giving the nutrients you need. I eat raw and steamed veggies, but the VERY dark ones are my favorite such as: broccoli, spinach, and dark lettuce. Most of my diet is protein and fats through animals and dairy. I will get into a good diet later in this book. Back to the stomach which is essential in sustaining health. The stomach is the 2nd stop after the mouth in the “outside of the body” tube called the GI tract or Gastrointestinal tract. Yes, I spelled it that way on purpose. Trying to keep all you grammatical geniuses paying attention! Pay attention to the message not the delivery!

So, by ONLY eating lots of fruits and veggies you aren’t really helping the body nutritionally or helping the stomach produce more HCL or stomach acid. In fact, you are training and teaching your stomach to produce less because the things that come into your stomach are broken down without a low pH, except the cellulose, of course, which only 20-30% are digested the rest goes out the butt hole!

Again, the body works a certain way no matter what you think or have been told by skinny, malnourished friends, family, and health nuts! The stomach is the best defense you have because 80-90% of all the problems start there if not working correctly.

What do I mean about not working correctly?

**Ok, here is a perfect scenario that you want taking place in your stomach when you eat.**

1. Food comes into the stomach and the pH is around 2-2.5
2. The proteins are being broken down
3. 90% of the pathogens are killed by this strong acid. Even some toxins can be destroyed or neutralized by a strong stomach acid.
4. The food turns into chime or broken down organic material
5. The top sphincter is closed as well as the bottom sphincter

6. When the chime reaches a consistency for absorption and that is when time and acid concentration tell the lower sphincter called, the pyloric sphincter, or valve, is a strong ring of smooth muscle at the end of the pyloric canal which lets food pass from the stomach to the duodenum. It controls the outflow of gastric contents into the duodenum.
7. When it leaves the stomach and enters the duodenum, or some call it the 2<sup>nd</sup> stomach the chime is temporarily alkalized to allow the blood to absorb it and not affect the pH of the blood. Going from a pH of 2-2.5 to 7.35-7.45 is a big difference and with this happening it would turn the blood acidic and kill you quickly! Isn't this an amazing design the Creator did for us?

**Let's stop there for now. First, let me give you a totally different scenario.**

1. Food comes into the stomach and the pH is 4 and protein isn't being broken down enough to be absorbed.
2. Many pathogens are killed or neutralized BUT some survive. One bacterium that many people around the world suffer from is a bacterium called H. pylori. If this bacterium isn't killed, then it burrows into the mucus lining and hides as well as other pathogens and toxins not neutralized by the weak acid.
3. The food isn't turning into ALL chyme or chymus (the semi-fluid mass of partly digested food that is expelled by the stomach), but is rotting or putrefying and there is a lot of gas or pressure on the sphincter muscles to open.
4. Eventually, the pressure FORCES the lower sphincters to open and even the upper sphincter, causing acid reflux. Then the undigested food passes into the duodenum along with pathogens and toxins that were not destroyed.

***Question: Would this scenario cause the body to be in a dis-eased state?***

**What is Hypochlorhydria?**

This is a dis-ease called Hypochlorhydria, or low stomach acid. It is a commonly overlooked problem that is linked to other problems like stomach cancer, asthma, and rheumatoid arthritis and much more like the H. pylori bacteria, gastritis to mention a few as well as Malabsorption of B12. It is well known that the body uses stomach acid in order to absorb B12. Iron deficiency (anemia). A tendency to Candida dysbiosis or bacterial dysbiosis [imbalance in the natural flora of the gut].

**Also, hypochlorhydria is directly related to.**

- **Irritable bowel syndrome,(IBS), IBD, Leaky Gut and Crohn's dis-ease.**
- **PERIODONTAL DISEASE**
- **CANDIDA (yeast overgrowths) / Rectal Itching /**
- **PARASITES**
- Food Sensitivities such as **GLUTEN,**
- **ALLERGIES, and ASTHMA**
- Iron Deficiency / Various types of **ANEMIA** – particularly Vitamin B-12

- Mineral Deficiencies in general /
- **OSTEOPOROSIS** Chronic Fatigue / Adrenal Fatigue (**FIBROMYALGIA**) / Lethargy / Apathy /
- **DEPRESSION** Dry Skin, Dry Hair, Cracked Nails
- Severe Morning Sickness
- Spontaneous Recurrent Abortion (**INFERTILITY**)
- Autoimmune Diseases of all kinds, including **HYPOTHYROIDISM**

**Question: Can you see why I say that the stomach and the pH of the acid in the stomach protect you?**

I cover in more detail hypochlorhydria here: **G2Voice Broadcast #044: What is causing IBD, IBS, Leaky Gut and Crohn's dis-eases?** <https://www.brighteon.com/afb7a698-97af-467b-9492-88e8f1ef7d83>

Please take time to read this newsletter also: <https://g2churchnews.org/415>

Ok, let's keep following the chyme in the perfect scenario of how digestion works.

Once the chyme is alkalized in the duodenum, it is pushed into the small intestines where most of the absorption into the portal vein system or uptake takes place. There is an exception and that is fat. Once the fat enters the stomach, enzymes in the digestive tract called lipases begin their hard work. Fat or lipids are absorbed in the small intestines walls by the lymphatic system where they are sent before entering the blood.

The chyme or digested food is ready to be absorbed by the intestines and enter the small intestines and is absorbed in the blood through the capillary system of the portal vein or venous system. I like to look at this process as the roots of a plant nourishing the plant. The plant is fed by the root system in a similar way the intestines use the villi for the uptake of nutrients to the body. If the root system of a plant is dis-eased it WILL affect the whole plant. This is exactly what is happening in the human body! I read the following article and thought I would include it here:

### **Root Hair Cells of Plants & Cells of Villi in the Small Intestines**

The function of root hair cells is to increase the ability to take in water and mineral salts so as to provide the plant with the nutrients that it needs. It has adaptations to ensure that it can fulfill its role to the best of its ability. Root hair cells have tiny hairs which are long, and this creates a larger surface area that in turn leads to a greater absorption rate for water for example. A larger surface area also speeds up the rate of diffusion for the root hair cells, hence a more effective transportation goes on in the plant. The process of Active Transport also happens within the cells and this process involves water and minerals traveling from a lower concentration to a higher concentration. The minerals that travel from a lower concentration stem from the soil which the roots of the plant are in and the minerals of a higher concentration is from the plant itself. This is because the plant needs to get the maximum nutrients it can carry out photosynthesis well. If all these processes happen, homeostasis will then be able to take place since we can observe water regulation by the root hair cells of a plant, meaning that it is their role to maintain a constant internal environment for the plant cells.

The function of the villi is also to increase the surface area for absorption in our small intestines, thus the small intestine is covered by millions of villi which have four layers and extend about 1 mm into the lumen. Once the molecules of amino acids, glucose etc. cross the epithelium that the small intestinal villi cover, these molecules diffuse into a capillary network and into our bloodstream. However, some molecules (mostly fats), are not transported into the small capillaries but into the lymphatic vessel.

**Therefore, we can see that the similarities of root hair cells and the villi is that:**

- Both absorb food in the simplest form (minerals and salt), albeit from different sources.
- Both have adaptations to ensure a greater surface area for absorption of water and nutrients.
- Both ensure successful homeostasis through Active Transport and diffusion respectively.

**Source:** <https://315no4biojournal.blogspot.com.co/2014/02/root-hair-cells-of-plants-cells-of.html>

There is also a **gut flora** that is plentiful with bacteria good and bad. I mentioned that the human body has 60+ trillion human cells BUT we have living in us 600 Trillion bacteria! Bacteria is nothing to be scared of because bacteria only cause problems when the organism they live in changes. Look at how our gut flora helps us:

**The gut flora protects against invaders in all kinds of ways. Just to name a few:**

- **They strengthen the physical defenses of the gut wall.** Your body is protected from potential pathogens by a layer of cells lining the gut (epithelial cells) and by chemical barriers (for example, the gut is relatively acidic, which makes it hostile to invading bacteria). Gut flora activates immune functions in the epithelial cells: if they couldn't communicate with your gut flora, those epithelial cells wouldn't be able to do their job, and the physical barriers to infection would be compromised. Gut flora also increases the chemical barriers to infection by affecting the pH of the gut environment.
- **They compete with potential pathogens for space and food.** If your healthy gut bacteria are already using all the resources available, there's nothing left to feed the bad guys.
- **They regulate inflammation** and the inflammatory immune response. Inflammation is complicated, but regulating it is incredibly important if you want an immune response that reacts without over-reacting.
- **They produce various antimicrobial substances.** For example, one species produces an antibacterial substance that fights Gram-negative bacteria (gram-negative bacteria include E. coli, Salmonella, and several different types of bacteria that cause respiratory infections).

"The intestinal microbiota helps in proper development of the host immune system, which in turn regulates the homeostasis of the microbiota."

So, improving the health of your gut flora will improve your immune function, which will make your gut flora even happier. It's really a win-win.

**Source:** <https://paleoleap.com/importance-gut-flora-immune-system/>

Usually the ratio is 70-80% GOOD to 20-30% BAD. If this gets out of balance it is called **Dysbiosis**.

**After absorption of the nutrients and fats, the food then enters your large intestine (colon) for further digestion, absorption of water and, finally, elimination of undigested food.**

**NOTE: The colon does absorb the very finest particles to feed the nerves and doesn't go through the liver but directly into the blood!**

Let's look at a different scenario like we did above by following the chyme that was forced into the duodenum to the small and large intestines. I believe this scenario is happening to many people worldwide daily as you will see from the different types of problems this scenario is causing, one being dysbiosis which I will cover in detail below.

This chyme that wasn't completely broken down because of the lack of stomach acid, hypochlorhydria contains undissolved foods, could have bad bacteria, parasites and probably toxins not killed or neutralized while in the stomach.

The things that have been allowed to pass through the stomach will now start to affect the flora in the gut by killing the good guys and allowing the bad guys to gain ground! This is caused by the bad bacteria that has been added to the bad guys camp BUT even more the toxins, which I believe are #1 cause of the dis-ease of the body, are now present and are wreaking havoc by killing the bacteria that protects and continues the breakdown of food. The toxins also can STOP absorption of nutrients and destroy the lining of the intestines and the villi, as well as the absorption of fats, into the lymphatic system. Also, the worst thing would be these VERY TOXINS are being now allowed into the portal venous system that goes directly to the LIVER!

This toxic partially digested food then passes into the large intestines causing problems all the way until the body can eliminate the remaining toxic waste!

**Question: You think this situation will cause the Digestive system to be corrupted and malfunction and ultimately the body to be in a state of dis-ease? I think you do now, right?**

I know that the above scenarios are a simplistic explanation of what is happening to a COMPLEX system but now I want to focus on the dis-ease called Dysbiosis. The reason we have this problem occurring all starts from the stomach and what is getting through to the intestines.

**NOTE: I think the lack of stomach acid is a main cause BUT some of the toxins are coming through no matter how strong the stomach acid. Again, the biggest problem that we are dealing with in regard to health is TOXINS! TOXINS! TOXINS! Stop putting toxic substances in your mouth or allowing them to be injected into your body where you by-pass the digestive system – your body's best defense!**

## **What is "Dysbiosis"?**

**Dysbiosis (also called dysbacteriosis) is a term for a microbial imbalance or maladaptation on or inside the body, such as an impaired microbiota.**

"**Dysbiosis** refers to a bacterial imbalance in the gut, which can compromise the immune system. It has been said that dysbiosis plays a part in many conditions such as: **Irritable Bowel**

**Syndrome, Ankylosing Spondylitis, Multiple Sclerosis, Chronic Fatigue.** The main causes of Dysbiosis are believed to be antibiotics and pesticides along with other environmental and dietary factors." Source: <http://LeakyGut.com/>

**Does this sound like the cause of dysbiosis is toxins?**

*"The main causes of Dysbiosis are believed to be **antibiotics and pesticides along with other environmental and dietary factors.**"*

Bacteria is on the surface of the skin, inside the mouth, nose and uro-genitary tract, but most live in the small and large intestine. More than 1000 different types (known as species) live in your large intestine alone. There are all different species, many are helpful, but some could pose a threat to health if their numbers get out of hand. When they are out of balance it is called "Dysbiosis." It's that balance that's important.

**What do beneficial bacteria in the gut actually do?**

- Break down undigested food.
- Neutralize some of the harmful by-products of food breakdown.
- Aid the absorption of nutrients.
- Produce certain vitamins such as Vitamin K, needed for blood clotting.
- Make life uncomfortable for harmful bacteria by competing for food and controlling levels of oxygen and acidity in the gut so that the living conditions favor beneficial species.
- Because the majority of the immune system is located in your gut, beneficial bacteria also help support the body's natural defenses.

*"An imbalance in the intestinal bacteria that precipitates changes in the normal activities of the gastrointestinal tract or vagina, possibly resulting in health problems." Source: Farlex's Online Medical Dictionary*

"Antibiotics are by far the most common medications prescribed for children. Recent epidemiological data suggests an association between early antibiotic use and disease phenotypes in adulthood. Antibiotic use during infancy induces imbalances in gut microbiota, called dysbiosis. Here, we synthesize current knowledge linking antibiotics, dysbiosis, and disease, and propose a framework for studying antibiotic-related dysbiosis in children. We recommend future studies into the microbiome-mediated effects of antibiotics focused on four types of dysbiosis: loss of keystone taxa, loss of diversity, shifts in metabolic capacity, and blooms of pathogens."

**Just two months ago, the Journal of Gastroenterology (Gut Microbiota and the Development of Pediatric Diseases) chimed in on this same topic. Follow along to see how critical it is that you take care of your infants properly – from the very moment they are born. "A huge number of highly diversified microbes live inside and on the human body. They are collectively named microbiota. Many diseases have been linked to an aberrant microbiota in the intestines (dysbiosis) or other parts of the body. Neonates, (a newborn - explanation mine) are born sterile, but many parts of their bodies are colonized by various microorganisms thereafter. The**

composition of the gut microbiota is dynamic, with drastic changes occur during infancy and childhood. It is not surprising that the gut microbiota is related to milk ingested by babies. But all milk is not created equal.”

### **Note: Stay away from pasteurized dairy!**

This study goes on to talk about one of the many ways that Dysbiosis affects children (*Maturation of Immune System Responses*). When infants/children are not exposed to large quantities of bacteria, the subsequent, **"low gut microbiota diversity in early infancy is associated with increased risk of subsequent allergic diseases."** I could name all the various diseases they mention, but you will find them scattered throughout this post. **But it's not just children and infants who are at risk.**

*The March 2015 issue of BMC Immunology (Systemic Effects of Gut Microbiota and its Relationship with Disease and Modulation)* discusses some of the more common situations associated in one way or another with Dysbiosis such as **C-SECTIONS, DECREASED VITAMIN PRODUCTION, AUTOIMMUNE DISEASES, IBS, IBD, DEPRESSION, CANCER, BRAIN-RELATED PROBLEMS, OBESITY, and INCREASED INTESTINAL PERMEABILITY.** They discuss solutions to said problems using things like **PROBIOTICS, PREBIOTICS, and FMT.** This study is a great overview for those who are interested.

### **Link Between Digestive System and Dysbiosis**

The gut, or GI tract, has three major roles: **the absorption of nutrients, the digestion of foods while converting food into vitamins, and the prevention of toxins and pathogens from entering your body.** There are approximately 500 species of bacteria that make up “the gut flora.”

The beneficial bacteria are essential for good digestion and the proper maintenance of the intestines. The most common classification of **“good bacteria” will begin with the names “Bifidobacteria,” or “Lactobacillus.”**

When the **gut flora is balanced, it is called “orthobiosis,”** which again is a term introduced by Dr. Metchnikoff in the early 1900s. He considered dysbiosis so serious that is also said, **“death begins in the gut.”**

The issue here is that not all of the friendly organisms in the gut flora are “friendly.” In fact, when there is an overgrowth of bacteria, parasites, fungus, yeast, or other organisms, it can lead to dysbiosis.

### **What Causes Dysbiosis?**

In general, women are two to three times more likely to be diagnosed with a digestive disorder than men. In the U.S., it is estimated that over 30 million people suffer from an imbalance in the GI tract.

However, that number is probably a lot higher considering that there are so many potential causes of gut dysbiosis. The following are some of the dysbiosis causes:

- **Antibiotic use:** Antibiotics seem to be prescribed for everything these days, especially when they are not needed (i.e. in cases of the common cold, the flu, bronchitis, most

sore throats, and many ear and sinus infections). Every time antibiotics are taken; they kill all the bacteria – even the “good” kind. Over prescribing antibiotics will also cause antibiotic resistance, which means the antibiotics don’t only kill the “good bacteria,” but they may not even help in cases of bacterial infections.

- **Use of other drugs:** Proton-pump inhibitors and antacids are designed to block hydrochloric acid production in the stomach, but that acid is the first line of defense against microbes that enter the body with food. When that acid is blocked, the body no longer defends against the “bad microbes.” The overuse of non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIDs) also inhibits the growth of the “good bacteria.”
- **Fermentation:** Small intestinal bacterial overgrowth (SIBO) is a carbohydrate intolerance condition induced by bacterial overgrowth in the small intestine, large intestine, and stomach. Any carbohydrate will ferment by the “bad bacteria” and produce toxic waste products as a result.
- **Chronic stress:** Chronic stress will increase hormone levels, and this also highly impairs the immune system, which creates an environment in the GI tract that is susceptible to dysbiosis.
- **Poor diet:** A poor diet is another major factor in dysbiosis. Low-fiber diets, high-fat and high-protein diets, and diets high in sugar and processed foods can slow down gut motility, and also often lack nutrients necessary to nourish and repair the digestive organs, including the GI tract. Candida is a type of yeast that lives off sugar and processed foods, which highly disturb the balance of organisms in the body. Gluten sensitivity is also a factor in dysbiosis.
- **Environmental factors:** **Environmental factors that influence dysbiosis include contaminated food and water, exposure to manufactured chemicals or toxic metals, the presence of fungus or mold in the home, and living in a foggy or damp climate.**

## Signs and Symptoms of Dysbiosis

- There are several dysbiosis signs and symptoms linked the condition. Here are the intestinal dysbiosis symptoms you will often experience:
- The common recurring digestive issues will include chronic diarrhea, heartburn, chronic constipation, bloating, belching, abdominal pain, frequent indigestion, bad breath, foul-smelling stools, undigested food in the stool, or nausea after taking supplements
- **Weight loss due to malabsorption, or weight gain**
- **Food allergies, sensitivities, or intolerances**
- **Sugar cravings, including alcohol**
- **Rectal or vagina itching**
- **Weak or cracked fingernails**
- **Iron deficiency**

- **Loss of libido and infertility**
- **Chronic sinus congestion**
- **Bladder problems like interstitial cystitis**
- **Hyperactivity like behavioral and learning disorders**
- **Mental fog**

## **Other Health Conditions Associated with Dysbiosis**

- Gut dysbiosis can lead to bowel and intestinal lining changes, which then increases the permeability of the intestine. This results in **leaky gut syndrome** – also called increased intestinal permeability.
- Basically, the lining of the intestines and bowel loses its integrity, which opens the door to **parasites**, viruses, bacteria, and also undigested food molecules. The aggravated immune system will also become unstable, and may attack the body and even lead to **autoimmune diseases**. The following are some of the other conditions associated with **gut dysbiosis**:
- Common digestive conditions like irritable bowel syndrome (**IBS**), **celiac disease**, **lactose intolerance**, **gastritis**, and inflammatory bowel diseases like **Crohn's disease and ulcerative colitis**
- **Chronic intestinal infections** like candida or parasites, thrush, and chronic vaginitis, or bacterial vaginosis
- Depression or anxiety
- Joint pain and **arthritis**
- **Interstitial cystitis**
- **Hyperactivity** like behavioral and learning disorders
- **Chronic fatigue syndrome and fibromyalgia**
- Skin conditions like acne or hives
- Restless leg syndrome
- **Diabetes**, obesity, and **thyroid diseases**
- **Multiple sclerosis**

## **How to Diagnose Dysbiosis**

**Dysbiosis is often suspected when the patients have a food intolerance or allergy, unexplained fatigue, malnutrition, neuropsychiatric symptoms, breast, or colon cancer, or inflammatory, autoimmune, or gastrointestinal disorders.**

## **Prevention of Dysbiosis**

- It is always better to prevent a disease or condition from starting in the first place. The following are a few gut dysbiosis prevention methods:
- Eat an overall healthy and clean diet that contains lots of **green leafy vegetables, organic meats, and totally avoid processed foods.**

- Avoid alcohol or extremely limit your intake to once every few months. All forms of alcohol contain acetaldehyde, yeast, and other ingredients that harm the balance of bacteria and other organisms in the GI tract.

**Avoid antibiotics, and other drugs like proton-pump inhibitors, antacids, non-steroidal anti-inflammatory drugs (NSAIDs). All of these drugs inhibit the growth of “good” bacteria in the GI tract and rest of the body.**

It is important to remember that what you put into your body can have a major impact for your GI tract and your gut bacteria. Also, dysbiosis can occur at other parts of the body besides the gut.

Candida and dysbiosis can also spread through sexual intercourse. That is why both partners should be treated when dysbiosis, candida, or other bacterial infection is suspected. Also, healing dysbiosis is very individual and what may work for one person may not work for another.

**It is important to work with a natural health practitioner like a naturopathic doctor or holistic nutritionist that specializes in candida or dysbiosis treatment.**

Just remember that although Dysbiosis (an imbalance in the normal ratio of the bacteria that live both in you and on you) is basically caused by ANTIBIOTICS, non-Antibiotic drugs that have ANTIBIOTIC PROPERTIES, and **ENVIRONMENTAL TOXINS**. It is fed (perpetuated) by a DIET HIGH IN REFINED CARBS. Are you beginning to see why America provides the perfect environment for Dysbiosis to spread through our citizens like a wildfire?

**Are you chronically ill? Do you struggle with an array of CHRONIC INFLAMMATORY DEGENERATIVE DISEASES? Do you suffer with any of the hundreds of different forms of AUTOIMMUNITY? Do your doctors have NO IDEA what's causing your problems? Does it seem like they are chasing your symptoms like your neighbor's dog chases its tail?**

Unfortunately, even if they can put an "official" name on your problem, the standard medical approach is not likely to solve it. Because of a massive and ongoing paradigm shift, the average treating physician and his RELIANCE ON BIG PHARMA is being left in the proverbial dust. Much of this shift is occurring in the field of GUT HEALTH.

Source: <http://doctorschierling.com/>

**WHAT DOES THE CURRENT SCIENTIFIC LITERATURE SAY ABOUT DYSBIOSIS? or STAY AWAY FROM ANTIBIOTICS AS THOUGH YOUR LIFE DEPENDS ON IT(BECAUSE IT DOES!).**

*"As clinicians know, it takes a long time for research to sort of percolate through the expert and clinician community and guidelines are really important in that process, and it takes a long time for things to get on the radar screen of a guideline committee. I think this is an issue whose time has come and it's time to look at the evidence, and different people will have different takes on the evidence, as always."*

**Dr. Dr. Jan Blustein, MD, PhD, of the New York City's Wagner School of Medicine in an article discussed below (Dr. Sanjay Gupta). Mark my words, this information will continue to be ignored (percolate is a much gentler word) in order to prescribe drugs.**

Unfortunately, even if they can put an "official" name on your problem, the standard medical approach is not likely to solve it. Because of a massive and ongoing paradigm shift, the average treating physician and his **RELIANCE ON BIG PHARMA** is being left in the proverbial dust (to understand why, look at the quote at the top). Much of this shift is occurring in the field of **GUT HEALTH**.

Despite the fact that we've known for nearly two decades that 80% of your body's Immune System resides in your Digestive Tract, in the form of bacteria we refer to as your **MICROBIOME**, nothing is being done about it in the average doctor's office. In fact, if you weren't a regular reader of my site, you might not know much more about this phenomenon than the drivel you see on Yahoo or any of the monthly women's magazines. Unfortunately, if you don't get this figured out, your children will be worse off than you – far worse. Why? Not only are our collective diets absolutely pathetic, we are killing off our Microbiomes in monstrous fashion – often times from birth.

Today we are going to discuss something called **DYSBIOSIS**. According to the definition provided by Leaky Gut do com, "**Dysbiosis refers to a bacterial imbalance in the gut, which can compromise the immune system. It has been said that dysbiosis plays a part in many conditions such as: Irritable Bowel Syndrome, Ankylosing Spondylitis, Multiple Sclerosis, Chronic Fatigue. The main causes of Dysbiosis are believed to be antibiotics and pesticides along with other environmental and dietary factors.**" *Farlex's Online Medical Dictionary defines Dysbiosis thusly, "An imbalance in the intestinal bacteria that precipitates changes in the normal activities of the gastrointestinal tract or vagina, possibly resulting in health problems."*

Just remember that although Dysbiosis (an imbalance in the normal ratio of the bacteria that live both in you and on you) is basically caused by **ANTIBIOTICS**, non-Antibiotic drugs that have **ANTIBIOTIC PROPERTIES**, and **ENVIRONMENTAL TOXINS**, it is fed (perpetuated) by a **DIET HIGH IN REFINED CARBS**. Are you beginning to see why America provides the perfect environment for Dysbiosis to spread through our citizens like a wildfire?

**Note: There is even a bacterial overgrowth problem called "SIBO".**

Between low stomach, **hypochlorhydria**, bacterial imbalance, **dysbiosis** and **toxins** being ingested and allowed to enter the digestive system, the body is becoming in a dangerous state of dis-ease. This is causing all the aforementioned problems in the body that will end up affecting the liver which in turn affects the blood, thyroid, kidneys brain etc.!

**NOTE: The Liver is so important. That is why it is called the LIVER; you need it to LIVE!**

I will cover in the NEXT chapter just on the liver and its functions, as far as we know, and how to cleanse it. Enjoy chapter five, "**You need a clean Liver to live healthy.**"

Learn how to cleanse your liver. You won't regret it and your body will love you for it!

**May the Lord guide you into all truth!**

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

## **72.G2Voice Broadcast #072: The Digestive System, “The Pie Hole to the Butt hole” (1-28-2018) Part Two!**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/79bc88e9-8fad-4e87-a605-a7f6f49d34a0>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-072-the-digestive-system-the-pie>

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/453-the-digestive-system-the-pie-hole-to-the-butt-hole-1-28-2018-part-two>

**You need a clean LIVER to LIVE!**

*“Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.”* Proverbs 7:23

**NOTE:** Even the Bible states that if the liver is damaged, life is at risk.

I want to start the beginning of this chapter by continuing the last which was the **Digestive system**. The **Liver** is part of that system and it **NEEDS** to be clean to function as it should as does the whole body. I was showing you two scenarios of food going through the digestive tract, one was the perfect scenario with good clean food and all the digestive system working as was designed to work. The other scenario was a not-so-perfect scenario in which the stomach acid was not where it needed to be, which was causing a condition called **hypochlorhydria** or low stomach acid. This condition would cause problems in the stomach as well as down the line to the rest of the GI tract. This allowed certain **BAD** things to pass into the small intestines such as **BAD** bacteria, **BAD** Viruses, **Toxins**, and maybe even parasites. They wreak havoc with the gut flora, hinder absorption of food and could even perforate the intestines entering the blood. An imbalance in the gut flora, **dysbiosis**, caused by these pathogens getting into the intestines causes a list of problems in the digestive tract as well as systemic problems throughout the body.

## **73. G2VoiceBroadcast #073: You need a clean LIVER to LIVE! (2-4-2018)**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6029140550001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-073-you-need-a-clean-liver-to-li>

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/454-g2voice-broadcast-73-you-need-a-clean-liver-to-live-1-31-2018>

## You need a clean LIVER to LIVE!

*“Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.”* Proverbs 7:23

**NOTE:** Even the Bible states that if the liver is damaged, life is at risk.

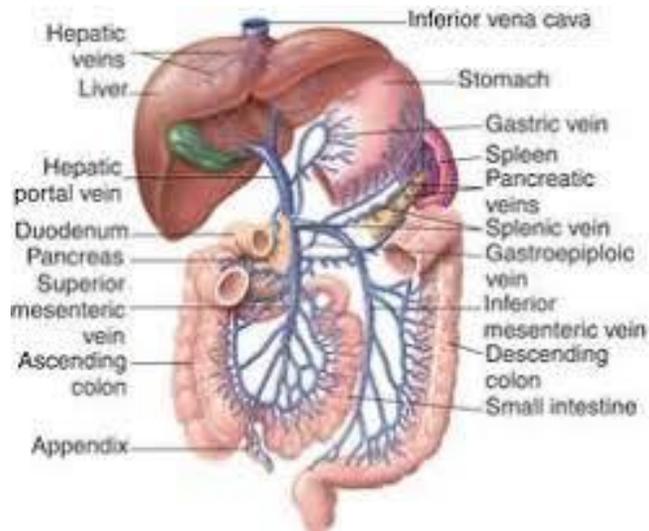
I want to start the beginning of this chapter by continuing the last which was the **Digestive system**. **The Liver** is part of that system and it NEEDS to be clean to function as it should as does the whole body. I was showing you two scenarios of food going through the digestive tract, one was the perfect scenario with good clean food and all the digestive system working as was designed to work. The other scenario was a not-so-perfect scenario in which the stomach acid was not where it needed to be, which was causing a condition called **hypochlorhydria** or low stomach acid. This condition would cause problems in the stomach as well as down the line to the rest of the GI tract. This allowed certain BAD things to pass into the small intestines such as BAD bacteria, BAD Viruses, Toxins, and maybe even parasites. They wreak havoc with the gut flora, hinder absorption of food and could even perforate the intestines entering the blood. An imbalance in the gut flora, **dysbiosis**, caused by these pathogens getting into the intestines causes a list of problems in the digestive tract as well as systemic problems throughout the body as listed in the previous chapter.

Now, I have read in many places that when the digestive tract is compromised, the area affected next is **the liver**. It stands to reason because everything that enters the blood from the digestive tract enters the portal venous system to go through the liver before it enters the body's circulatory system, then to the cells! If what is coming from the digestive tract is toxic or full of pathogens, then the liver will be affected and dis-eased. Now, when the liver is dis-eased, it isn't long before the all the systems of the body are affected because ALL the systems of the body rely on the liver to maintain clean blood. **The liver also produces up to 500 functions**. It is said as the liver goes, there goes the body! If the liver is clogged with stones, then it stands to reason that it will NOT be working at its optimum level which is detrimental to the whole body.

To cleanse the liver is one of the best things you could do for your body's health. A clean liver is what is needed in our toxic world. Without it, health cannot be achieved. The body will be in a constant state of disease. When the liver is clogged, it's not long before the thyroid, heart, lungs, and brain are experiencing problems as well and, if left unattended, then the body's blood becomes septic and soon death will occur! I recommend everyone cleanse the liver 2-3 times a year.

**NOTE:** I have seen in my own life and the lives of people we guide, where healing accelerates when the liver is cleansed. Try it and you will see your health improve amazingly!

## Portal Venous System



## How the Liver Works

Weighing in at just over one kilogram, the liver is a complex chemical factory that works 24 hours a day. It processes virtually everything you eat, drink, breathe in or rub on your skin and that's just some of its over 500 different functions vital to life.



Every day, your liver helps your body by providing it with energy, fighting off infections and toxins, helping clot the blood, regulating hormones and much, much more. To give you an idea of the liver's critical roles, here is a partial list of its functions:

### **Cleanses blood:**

metabolizing alcohol and other drugs and chemicals, neutralizing and destroying poisonous substances.

**Regulates the supply of body fuel:**

- producing, storing, and supplying quick energy (glucose) to keep the mind alert and the body active,
- producing, storing, and exporting fat.

**Manufactures many essential body proteins involved in:**

- transporting substances in the blood,
- clotting of blood,
- providing resistance to infection.

**Regulates the balance of many hormones:**

- sex hormones,
- thyroid hormones,
- cortisone and other adrenal hormones.
- Regulates body cholesterol
- produces cholesterol, excretes, and converts it to other essential substances.

**Regulates the supply of essential vitamins and minerals such as iron and copper.**

**Produces bile, which eliminates toxic substances from the body and aids digestion.**

**Source: <http://www.liver.ca/liver-health/how-liver-works.aspx>**

**“Many people believe that gallstones can be found only in the gallbladder. This is a commonly made yet false assumption. Most gallstones are actually formed in the liver, and comparatively few occur in the gallbladder. You can easily verify this assessment by giving yourself a liver flush. It matters little whether you are a layperson, a medical doctor, a scientist, or someone whose gallbladder was removed and, therefore, is believed to be stone free. The results of the liver flush speak for themselves. No amount of scientific proof or medical explanation can make such a cleanse any more valuable than it already is. Once you see hundreds of green, beige-colored, brown, or black gallstones floating in the toilet bowl during your first liver flush, you will intuitively know that you are on to something extremely important in your life.”** - The Amazing Liver and Gallbladder Flush by Andreas Moritz

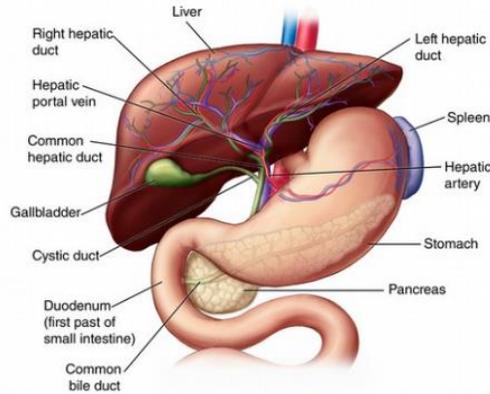
“Gallstones in the liver are, indeed, one of the major reasons people become ill and have difficulty recuperating from illness. The failure to recognize and accept the incidence of gallstone formation in the liver as an extremely common phenomenon may very well be the most unfortunate oversight that has ever been made in the field of medicine, both orthodox and holistic. Relying so heavily on blood tests for diagnostic purposes, as conventional medicine does, may actually be a great disadvantage with regard to assessing liver health. Most people who have a physical complaint of one kind or another may show to have perfectly normal liver

enzyme levels in the blood, despite suffering from liver congestion. **Liver congestion is among the leading health problems, yet conventional medicine rarely refers to it, nor do doctors have a reliable way to detect and diagnose such a condition.**” - A. Moritz (Emphasis mine.)

**“The Liver has direct control over the growth and functioning of every cell in the body. Any kind of malfunction, deficiency, or abnormal growth pattern of the cell is largely due to poor liver performance.** Even when it has lost up to 60 percent of its original efficiency, the liver’s extraordinary design and resourcefulness may still allow it to perform – properly, as indicated by normal blood values. As misleading as this may be to the patient and his doctor, the origin of most diseases can easily be traced to the liver. The first chapter of this book is dedicated to this vitally important connection. All diseases or symptoms of ill health are caused by an obstruction of some sort. For example, a blood capillary that is blocked can no longer deliver vital oxygen and nutrients to a group of cells it is in charge of supplying. To survive, these cells will need to enforce specific survival measures. Of course, many of the afflicted cells will not live through the – famine and will simply die off. Yet other, more resilient cells will adjust to this adverse situation through the process of cell mutation and learn to utilize trapped metabolic waste products, such as lactic acid, to cover their energy needs. These cells may be compared to a man in the desert who, for lack of water, relies on drinking his own urine in order to live a little longer than he would otherwise. Cell mutation leading to cancer is merely the body’s final attempt to help prevent its demise through an overload of toxins and a collapsing organ structure. Although common practice, it is far-fetched to call the body’s normal response to the accumulation of toxic waste matter and decomposing cell material a disease. Unfortunately, ignorance of the body’s true nature has caused many to believe that this survival mechanism is an – autoimmune disease. The word – autoimmune suggests that the body attempts to attack itself and practically tries to commit suicide. Nothing could be further from the truth. Among other reasons, cancerous tumors result from major congestion in the connective tissues, blood vessel walls, and lymphatic ducts, all of which prevent healthy cells from receiving enough oxygen and other vital nutrients. Other, more apparent obstructions can disrupt your well-being just as much. A constipated large intestine prevents the body from eliminating the waste products contained in feces. The holding back of fecal matter in the lower parts of the intestinal tract leads to a toxic environment in the colon and, if the situation is not resolved, in the entire body.” - Andreas Moritz

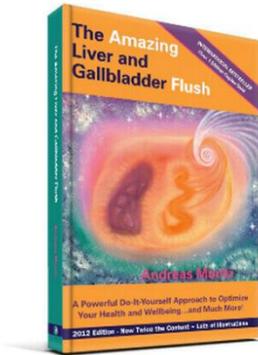
**Gallstones** in the gallbladder may be made primarily of **cholesterol, calcium, or pigments such as bilirubin.** Cholesterol is the commonest component, but many of the stones are of mixed composition. Besides the above ingredients, gallstones may contain bile salts, water, and mucus, as well as toxins, bacteria, and, sometimes, dead parasites.

**Diagram of the liver, gallbladder, stomach, and pancreas**



So, the liver is very important and needs to be working at 100% efficiency. **If the Liver is clogged or “dirty,” it will not work correctly and eventually will cause a dis-eased Liver, which in turn causes multiple problems in the body.** I had done a couple of **Liver Flushes** several years ago and five times since then. I had some stones come out but nothing like I just had recently! The one I basically followed was one found in the book,

**“The Amazing Liver and Gallbladder Flush” by Andreas Moritz. Andreas died in October of 2012.**



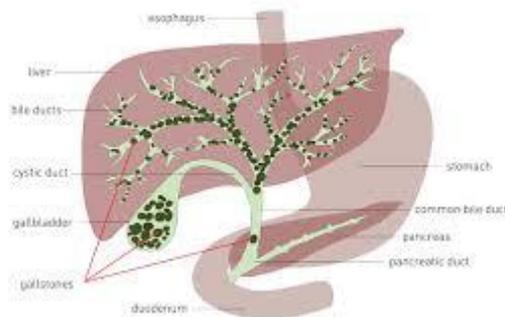
I **Highly** recommend this book: <http://www.ener-chi.com/books/the-amazing-liver-gallbladder-flush/>

Dr. Hulda Clark developed a Liver and Gallbladder Flush which is similar to the one Andreas writes about. Here is a link to Hulda Clark’s Flush, <https://thewholejourney.com/dr-hulda-clarks-gallbladder-flush/>

This is where gall stones can be found. This congestion of the liver, gall bladder, neck of the pancreas and the hepatic ducts can cause many problems in the effectiveness of these organs which in turn cause the body to be in a state of dis-ease! **Question: If these areas are cleansed**

**of these blockages, would these organs function better?**

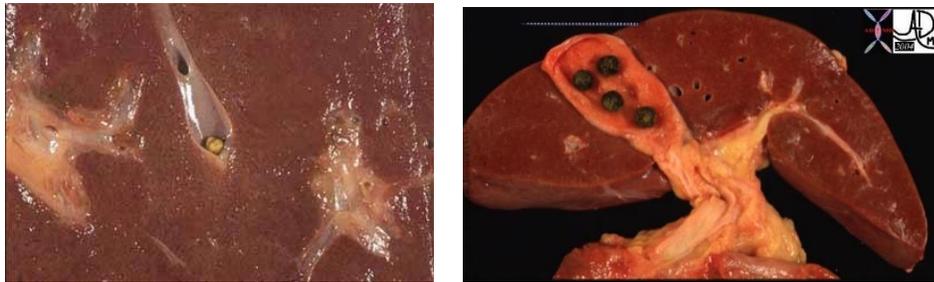
**Where the Gallstones are being deposited?**



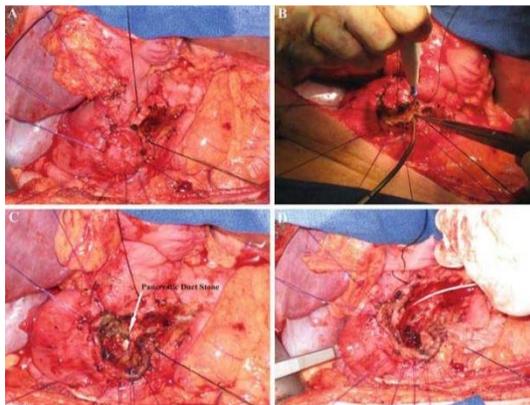
## Stones in Gallbladder



## Gallstones in Liver



## Gallstones in the Pancreatic duct



Source: <http://aibolita.com/surgical-treatment/52798-resection-of-the-pancreatic-parenchyma.html>

**If you suffer any of the following symptoms or similar conditions, you most likely have numerous gallstones in your liver and gallbladder:**

**Low appetite**

**Food cravings**

**Digestive disorders**

**Diarrhea**

**Constipation**

**Clay**

**Colored stool**

**Hernia**

**Flatulence**

**Hemorrhoids**

**Dull pain on the right side**

**Difficulty breathing**

**Liver cirrhosis**

**Hepatitis**

Most infections	Scoliosis
High cholesterol	Gout
Pancreatitis	Frozen shoulder
Heart disease	Stiff neck
Brain disorders	Asthma
Duodenal ulcers	Headaches and migraines
Nausea and vomiting	Tooth and gum problems
A —bilious   or angry personality	Yellowness of the eyes and skin
Depression	Sciatica
Impotence	Numbness and paralysis of the legs
Other sexual problems	Joint diseases
Prostate diseases	Knee problems
Urinary problems	Osteoporosis
Hormonal imbalances	Obesity
Menstrual and menopausal disorders	Chronic fatigue
Problems with vision	Kidney diseases
Puffy eyes	Cancer
Any skin disorder	Multiple Sclerosis and fibromyalgia
Liver spots, especially those on the back of the hands and facial area	Alzheimer's disease
Dizziness and fainting	Cold extremities
Loss of muscle tone	Excessive heat and perspiration in the upper part of the body
Excessive weight or wasting	Very greasy hair and hair loss
Strong shoulder and back pain	Cuts or wounds that keep bleeding and don't want to heal
Pain at the top of a shoulder blade and/or between the shoulder blades	Difficulty sleeping, insomnia Nightmares
Dark color under the eyes	Stiffness of joints and muscles
Morbid complexion	Hot and cold flashes
Tongue that is glossy or coated in white or yellow	

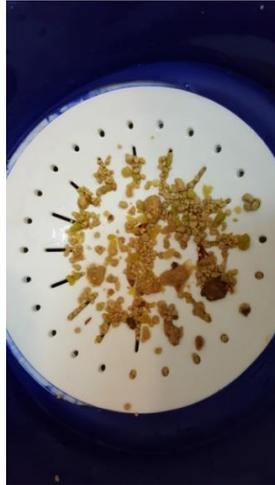
**The bottom line here about the Liver is it needs to work and work well!** The way I did the Liver Flush was extremely easy and doesn't cost you more than a few bucks. You can get everything at the grocery store and pharmacy. I will show everyone EXACTLY what I did and how easy it was. Look at the photos again. I feel great and am going to do another one a month until no more stones come out!

I have done this liver flush myself at least 7 times and each time I feel relieved and energy level continues to climb. I have one of our Bishops that has done this cleanse 15 times and loving it! I have people who come to Colombia doing this liver flush the second week here and I've seen many increase the healing after the cleanse was done.

Here are the photos from my liver flush. I had 4 bowel movements (evacuations) the next morning after the BIG drink the night before at 10 PM. Here is what came out, **hundreds of gallstones!**

### My Liver Flush Pictures

1<sup>st</sup> Evacuation 5 AM



250 gallstones various sizes

2<sup>nd</sup> Evacuation 6 A M



150 small gallstones

3<sup>rd</sup> Evacuation 8 AM



150 gallstones

4<sup>th</sup> Evacuation 10 AM



50 gallstones

**Note:** These numbers are estimations

**So, you can see I evacuated 500+ gallstones of various sizes!** Those stones were either in my Gallbladder, Liver, Cystic duct, Common bile duct and maybe even in the Ampulla of the Pancreas or maybe all of the above!

**Note:** Remember, the congestion of gallstones in the liver, gall bladder, and bile ducts will lead to the whole digestive system being compromised which leads to many of the following diseases. So, **by eliminating the blockage to these organs and ducts, these organs work correctly again which in turn relieves the digestive system and these dis-eases and their symptoms are eliminated or CURED!!!**

## **How to Cleanse the Liver**

**Natural Liver Cleanse – Video #39 from G2 Church Online Course**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/t3bmYtcUnEVi/>

We have seen some great results with this liver cleanse. It is simple to do and most everyone can find all the products necessary to do it. Here is what you will need - **100% natural apple Juice or cherry juice, some people use malic acid powder instead of apple or cherry juice.** If you use malic acid powder, use one teaspoon in the morning in 8 ounces of water and the same at night before bed.

**NOTE:** MMS activated can be taken during this whole time and Andreas Moritz recommends it to help cleanse the liver.

**For the last day you will need:**

**Magnesium sulfate (A.K.A. Epsom salt), cold pressed olive oil, fresh squeezed grapefruit juice.** Now here is how you will be doing this sacrament...

**For 6 straight days, you will be taking 1 liter of the natural apple juice throughout the day.** The apple juice contains malic acid that will soften the gall stones. Your diet can be the same as always, and there is no need to change anything – of course, sugars and starches should be eliminated.

**On the beginning of the 6<sup>th</sup> day, here is what you will be doing...**

Drink throughout the day, 1 liter of apple juice until 4 p.m.

**6 p.m.** 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

**8 p.m.** 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

**10p.m.** Mix 8 oz. (250ml) of cold pressed extra virgin olive oil with 8 ounces (250ml) of fresh squeezed grapefruit juice and lie on your right side (where the live is located) for the night.

Next morning:

**6 a.m.** 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

**8 a.m.** 1 tablespoon of Epsom salts (magnesium sulfate) in 6 oz. (180ml) water.

**Note:** On this last day, your diet should not be as usual. Eat light all day, maybe some eggs and raw milk in the morning, and some vegetables in the afternoon and at night. What you will want to eat are foods that the body can process quickly, not meats and heavy foods.

**Note:** Green apples have more malic acid. You only need 8 oz. (250 ml) of black cherry juice to equal 1 liter of green apples. Black Cherries have 10 times more malic acid than green apples.

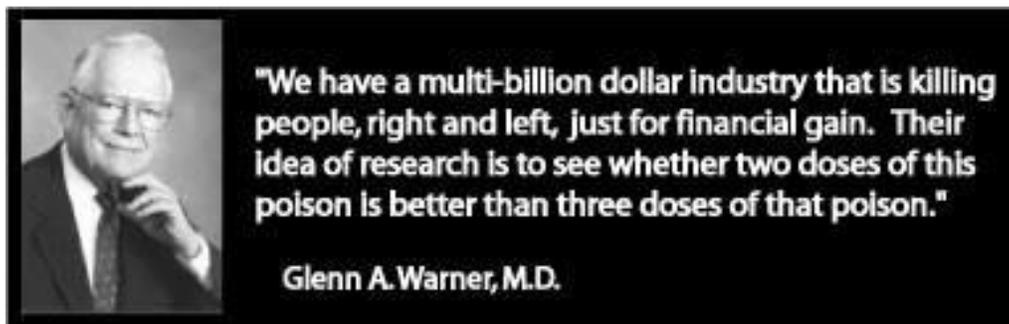
Here is the video from our online course of the Liver cleanse sacramental protocol. Again, Thanks to Andreas Moritz for this information. Love it!

- **#39 Natural Liver Flush:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5826850660001>
- **G2Voice Broadcast #58: How to clean the liver:**  
<https://www.brighteon.com/6027220429001>
- **G2 Newsletter:** <http://mmsnews.is/mms-newsletters/436-g2voice-broadcast-58-why-cleanse-the-liver->

You can see why the liver needs to be clean and if congested with stones, it needs to be relieved from the blockages to allow it to function well again. **The good news is the liver is very resilient and can regenerate itself fast.** In fact, the liver is the only organ where 80% of it can be cut off and it will grow itself back! Wow, what a wonderful organ and no wonder it is called the LIVER! Cleanse your liver at least once a year and enjoy what living with a healthy liver can do for you!

### **Don't ask your doctor about anything in regard to health or nutrition**

*"But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value."* Job 13:4



You could probably ask your doctor about golf or fishing. He would probably have a lot of knowledge about that, right. Then walk out the door and never go back! In fact, when you are done with this book you'll know more about health and nutrition than he does after 12 years of study! You don't need him like he wants you to believe and the media pushes you to believe. The fact is doctors can't know what they haven't been taught!

### **74. G2Voice Broadcast #074: Don't ask your doctor about anything in regard to Health or Nutrition**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5807479573001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-074-don-t-ask-your-doctor-about->

**Newsletter:** <http://mmsnews.is/455-g2voice-broadcast-74-don-t-ask-your-doctor-about-anything-in-regard-to-health-or-nutrition-2-9-2018>

## **The G2 Church – “Proclaimer of Truth”**

I have seen many people add “dis-claimers” on their websites when talking about health because of fear of man and governments.

***“The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe.”***

*Proverbs 29:25*

***“Nothing is legally right that is morally wrong.”*** - Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

I feel we need to make a statement from the ***Genesis II Church of Health and Healing*** and the ***G2Voice Broadcast***- not a “dis-claimer” but a **“Proclaimer of Truth!”**

### **G2Church Proclaimer:**

Due to our study of “truth” and “true history,” we at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing want to “proclaim” what we have learned regarding health, and the medical and pharmaceutical “industries.” **We proclaim to the world to:**

- **NOT** ask your doctor for ANY advice about health or nutrition! **#1 cause of death in U.S. “iatrogenic,” death by doctors.**
- **NOT** go to a hospital unless an emergency!
- **NOT** allow your children to be vaccinated for any reason, EVER!
- **NOT** take pharmaceutical drugs. Be drug free!
- **NOT** trust the educational system to teach truth about history, science, morals, or God!
- **ONLY** eat **REAL** foods organically and unprocessed!
- **Take personal responsibility** for your OWN health and that of your family!

**G2Church Documentary:** [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) or <https://www.brighteon.com/watch?playlistId=a49f4047-5678-43c3-a00d-9a6739374182&index=1> **(11 Subtitled languages!)**

**Genesis II Church Home page:** [www.genesis2church.is](http://www.genesis2church.is)

**AUDIO -** [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) **G2Voice #001 Discovery of MMS by Jim Humble and History of Genesis II Church by Mark Grenon 09-18-2016,**

[https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/episode-001-09-18-2016-discovery-of-mms- 1](https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/episode-001-09-18-2016-discovery-of-mms-1)

**VIDEO – “G2Church Channel”:** <https://www.brighteon.com/fbd21712-3ffe-4ca5-b77e-7f579bd57400>

***Let's change the world together!*** – Archbishop Mark S. Grenon

*Co-Founder of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing and Host of the G2Voice Broadcast.*

**NOTE:** The following is an excerpt from book, **“A World Without DIS-EASE”-**  
[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

## Why are we surrounded by so much Cancer?

This week I thought I'd show everyone 20 pages of cancer testimonies from around the world we have received at eh Genesis II Church! After you read the testimonies, you can read the reasons why we have cancer and I think you will agree with me it all leads back to toxins disrupting the body and causing it to be DIS-EASED! Enjoy! We are receiving more and more testimonies of "restored health" weekly! We are making an impact!

### 75. G2Voice Broadcast #075: Why are we surrounded by so much Cancer? (2-18-18)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/ea26617d-4a50-48af-9952-00d8c35c0e4c>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-075-why-are-we-surrounded-by-so->

Newsletter: <http://mmsnews.is/456-g2voice-broadcast-75-why-are-we-surrounded-by-so-much-cancer-1-28-2018>

## Why are we surrounded by so much Cancer?

This week I thought I'd show everyone 20 pages of cancer testimonies from around the world we have received at the Genesis II Church! After you read the testimonies, you can read the reasons why we have cancer and I think you will agree with me it all leads back to toxins disrupting the body and causing it to be DIS-EASED! Enjoy! We are receiving more and more testimonies of "restored health" weekly! We are making an impact!

- Share the MMS Documentary with family and friends: [quantumeleap.is](http://quantumeleap.is)
- Watch the first G2Voice Broadcast with Jim Humble and Mark Grenon explaining the history of MMS and the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=VEc9FZVg408>
- Donate to receive the book, "Imagine: a World Without DIS-EASE" by Archbishop Mark Grenon: <https://www.g2churchbooks.org/>

### MMS Cancer Testimonies – Videos

1. [Ovarian cysts gone with CDS, DMSO and castor oil](#)
2. [Stomach Cancer - Protocol 2000 - Ercio's MMS Testimony \(Spanish - English Subtitles\)](#)
3. [Pancreatic cancer, testicular problem](#)
4. [Lung Cancer](#)
5. [Various Ailments, Carcinoma](#)
6. [Multiple Myeloma, Lung Cancer](#)
7. [Lymphoma, Liver Failure, 3 Dogs](#)
8. [Lung Cancer, Detox](#)
9. [Cancer Pulmonar, Detoxificacion y mas - Spanish](#)

10. [Heart issues, Prostate cancer, Animal illnesses, Chemical and drug detoxing](#)
11. [Prostate cancer, Tooth ache, Sinus headache](#)
12. [Breast Cancer, Rheumatoid Arthritis, Dog allergies, Colds](#)
13. [Bone cancer, Breast cancer, Blood cancer](#)
14. [Testimonio de Mascotas Linfoma, insuficiencia hepática y la salud de 3 perros \(English / Spanish subtitles\)](#)
15. [Various Ailments, Carcinoma \(English - Spanish subtitles\)](#)
16. [Cáncer de Pulmón Curado con MMS \(English - Spanish subtitles\)](#)
17. [El cáncer de mama \(English / Spanish subtitles\)](#)
18. [Testimonio de Cancer en la Prostata \(Spanish subtitles\)](#)
19. [Prostate Cancer cured with MMS \(Spanish - English subtitles\)](#)
20. [Ovarian Cancer - got better in 2 months](#)
21. [Stomach and Peritoneal cancer cured with MMS, Testimony - Mega.cl TV Channel \(Spanish - English subtitles\)](#)
22. [Malaria, Diabetes, Cancer, and Asthma](#)
23. [Our Bishop Leslie in South Africa - Cancer, Tumors and Malaria](#)
24. [Throat Cancer, Gum Disease - Success Stories](#)
25. [Throat Cancer, Sunburns](#)
26. [Liposarcoma, Sinusitis, Diabetic, Colon Cancer](#)
27. [Breast Cancer \(German\)](#)
28. [Breast Cancer, Gassy Stomach](#)
29. [Cancer metastasized to the bones and parasite](#)
30. [Pancreatic cancer completely cured](#)
31. [Colon Cancer - MMS Testimony](#)
32. [MMS Health- MMS Cure Your Cancer, Herpes, Candida and more!!](#)
33. [Dr. Hanan's Testimony - Malaria, HIV, Multiple Sclerosis, Cancer, Neurofibromatosis](#)
34. [Malignant Melanoma - Update 2018](#)

### **Why so much cancer in today's world?**

*“Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths.”* Proverbs 3:5&6

#### **What is Cancer and How to CURE it!**

**Here are some theories that are interesting that you might want to read.**

**Theory #1** - “All diseases or symptoms of ill health are caused by an obstruction of some sort. For example, a blood capillary that is blocked can no longer deliver vital oxygen and nutrients to a group of cells it is in charge of supplying. To survive, these cells will need to enforce specific survival measures. Of course, many of the afflicted cells will not live through the —famine and will simply die off. Yet other, more resilient cells will adjust to this adverse situation through the process of cell mutation and learn to utilize trapped metabolic waste products, such as lactic acid, to cover their energy needs. These cells may be compared to a man in the desert who, for lack of water, relies on drinking his own urine in order to live a little longer than he would

otherwise. Cell mutation leading to cancer is merely the body's final attempt to help prevent its demise through an overload of toxins and a collapsing organ structure. Although common practice, it is far-fetched to call the body's normal response to the accumulation of toxic waste matter and decomposing cell material a disease. Unfortunately, ignorance of the body's true nature has caused many to believe that this survival mechanism is an —autoimmune disease. The word —autoimmune suggests that the body attempts to attack itself and practically tries to commit suicide. Nothing could be further from the truth. Among other reasons, cancerous tumors result from major congestion in the connective tissues, blood vessel walls, and lymphatic ducts, all of which prevent healthy cells from receiving enough oxygen and other vital nutrients. Other, more apparent obstructions can disrupt your well-being just as much. A constipated large intestine prevents the body from eliminating the waste products contained in feces. The holding back of fecal matter in the lower parts of the intestinal tract leads to a toxic environment in the colon and, if the situation is not resolved, in the entire body.” - Andreas Moritz (emphasis mine)

**Theory #2** is the main theory of the world. It is accepted by present medical authorities, and championed by the FDA. This theory suggests that there is no cause for cancer, it just happens and that there is no way to prevent it.

**Theory #3** is the theory given with evidence by the two men, **Rife and Koch**, who first cured cancer. They said that a small microorganism enters a body cell and takes over changing that cell into a cancerous cell. This microorganism is called a pleomorphic organism because it can morph into various shapes to handle its environment as needed. All research projects concerning theory #3 have been stopped. All doctors and scientists agreeing with theory #3 have been ruined in one way or another. The obvious reason is that cancer can be killed using theory #3, but there is no way to know the cause of cancer using theory #2.

**Theory #4** is cancer is caused by genetics. Promoted by Rockefeller and Carnegie Foundations.

**My Theory #5 TOXINS, TOXINS, TOXINS** are causing the systems in the body which in turn corrupt the cells and if the body can't naturally repair the sick cells, then they die and are put into a garbage can (tumor) if they can't be eliminated. As more and more die because the toxins are affecting the body systemically, they accumulate and turn into fungus! The centers of these tumors will eventually turn into **Candida Albicans**, a fungus, and is alkaline. That is why an anti-fungal such as Chlorine Dioxide, and Sodium Bicarbonate and even Salvestrol found in plants kills this fungus. **Theories, theories, theories – is that what you want to know? Or how to cure cancer?**

**Cancer, the Big “C”** has been terrifying almost everyone on the planet for the last 100 years and especially the last 50 where 1 in 3 men and 1 in 4 women in the U.S. alone will, at some time in their life, hear that CANCER has been found in their body. This means that everyone is touched by CANCER in some way by having it themselves or a family member or friend. **CANCER affects everyone's life in some respect these days! So, we should be asking some VERY important and obvious questions:**

- **Should we fear it?**

- Do “They” (“Scientific and Medical experts”) or anyone for that matter, know how cancer starts?
- Can CANCER be cured?
- IF it can be cured, then how?
- Are there any testimonies of people COMPLETELY FREE of CANCER?
- If so, where, and how?

**Shouldn't those be the MAIN questions we are asking?** Honestly for me, **the most important question** of all the above is – **Are there any testimonies of people completely free of Cancer?** Why is this the most important question? Because we know Cancer exists and it really doesn't matter where it comes from, **BUT can it be CURED?** IF it can be cured, then we don't need to fear it! Show me **HOW** and show me people that are now **Cancer Free in a REAL science** experiment with humans from around the world showing the same results over and over again! **That is what I want to see, don't you?**

Well, below are video testimonies of cancer victims declaring themselves CURED from Cancer as well as over 50 written testimonies in English. We also included 21 Spanish Video testimonies and many written testimonies in Spanish also at:  
<https://www.iglesiagenesis2.org/cancer>.

Before we go to the testimonies which are truly amazing, let's look at a guy that I believe was put in place to sidetrack the world into believing that all cancer lives in an acidic environment and you need an alkaline diet to cure it. This diet CANNOT accomplish what they say it can and that is – alkaline the body. Please read again the chapter about the digestive system if you need review on this topic.

Cancer research is based on a false premise. I want to approach this subject a totally different way. Yes, we will listen to some video testimonies of cancer healed and a few written ones and learn what sacraments we are using to **“restore health” from cancer**. Before we go into that I want to show you why I believe most people believe that the only “scientific” way to deal with cancer is by the medical system. To do that I have to give you a little history lesson you won't hear in schools!

**NOTE:** So, if most "research and development" of cancer is based on this premise that NO ONE discovered because it isn't true, then no wonder there isn't a cure for cancer! But there sure is a lot of money being made from cancer research and their “treatments.”

**Did Otto Warburg discover the reason for cancer?**

**Otto Warburg** was **brought in** to be the guy who discovered the reason for cancer – but did he?

**NOTE:** He was a **Warburg**. You remember that family? Even friends with the Nobel brothers – yes, the Nobel peace prize guys!

**Otto Warburg** – In 1926 (English edition), he published [The Metabolism of Tumors](#), which is the pioneering work on cancer research. This book **spawned the cancer research industry**. Nearly all cancer research is still based on the Warburg Effect and Warburg Hypothesis. Are all cancers found in acidic environment true or a Warburg family protection statement? Remember the

Warburg family were partners with I.G Farben, J.P. Morgan, Rothschilds, Rockefellers, Carnegies.

Source: [http://www.kangen1info.com/files/New\\_Dr\\_Otto\\_Warburg.pdf](http://www.kangen1info.com/files/New_Dr_Otto_Warburg.pdf)

### **Dr. Otto Heinrich Warburg – Nobel Prize Winner**

**Excerpts from the article below...**

**The Root Cause of Cancer** Biochemist Otto Heinrich Warburg, one of the twentieth century's leading cell biologists, discovered that **the root cause of cancer is too much acidity in the body,**

**Truth:** This is not what Warburg found. Acidity is the byproduct of cancer cell metabolism, not the cause. This is basic cancer physiology. The malignant tumors take in glucose just like normal cells. But the malignant tumors ferment, regardless of whether or not oxygen is present leading to the production of lactic acid.

Meaning that the pH, potential hydrogen, in the body is below the normal level of 7.365, which constitutes an "acidic" state. Warburg investigated the metabolism of tumors and the respiration of cells and discovered that cancer cells maintain and thrive in a lower pH, as low as 6.0, due to lactic acid production and elevated CO<sub>2</sub>.

**Truth:** The lactic acid again is a byproduct of the cancer cells. But neither elevated lactic acid nor CO<sub>2</sub> cause cancer. If this were the case, then everyone who has ever exercised or held their breath would have cancer.

He believed that there was a direct relationship between pH and oxygen. Higher pH, which is Alkaline, means higher concentration of oxygen molecules.

**Truth:** Calcium oxide is so alkaline it is caustic. And it only has one oxygen atom (CaO). Acetic acid is of course acidic even though it contains twice as much oxygen – CH<sub>3</sub>COOH. Lactic acid contains 3 times more oxygen C<sub>3</sub>H<sub>6</sub>O<sub>3</sub> as does nitric acid HNO<sub>3</sub>. Sulfuric acid has four times more oxygen H<sub>2</sub>SO<sub>4</sub>.

While lower pH, which is acidic, DOES NOT mean lower concentrations of oxygen...the same is true with the higher pH.

**Truth:** More garbage, see above.

**Truth:** Sugar contains more oxygen than the acids or calcium hydroxide I mentioned above. This does not mean it is healthy or provides cellular oxygen. Just like the caustic hydroxides produced by Kangen water do not provide oxygen to the cells. In order to provide oxygen, the oxygen must be in the form of O<sub>2</sub>, not OH as is found in the Kangen water. In fact, the OH molecule is one of the strongest free radicals known. Would you drink Drano or lye? Of course not, because these are caustic hydroxides and burn the tissues just like other hydroxides (calcium hydroxide, magnesium hydroxide, etc.).

**NOTE: Plus, the Kangen water will change the pH of the stomach which we know isn't good!**

In 1931 he was awarded the Nobel Prize in Medicine for this important discovery.

**Truth:** Warburg was given the Nobel Prize for discovering fermentation in cancer cells. Not for claiming an association between acids and cancer, which does not exist:

**Source:** [http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Otto\\_Heinrich\\_Warburg](http://en.wikipedia.org/wiki/Otto_Heinrich_Warburg)

Warburg investigated the metabolism of tumors and the respiration of cells, particularly cancer cells, and in 1931 was awarded the [Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine](#) for his "discovery of the nature and mode of action of the respiratory enzyme."

In 1944, Warburg was nominated a second time for the Nobel Prize in Physiology or Medicine by [Albert Szent-Györgyi](#), for his work on [nicotinamide](#), the mechanism and enzymes involved in fermentation, and the discovery of [flavine](#) (in [yellow enzymes](#)).

Dr. Warburg was director of the Kaiser Wilhelm Institute (now Max Planck Institute) for cell physiology at Berlin. He investigated the metabolism of tumors and the respiration of cells, particularly cancer cells. Below are some direct quotes by Dr. Warburg during medical lectures where he was the keynote speaker: "Cancerous tissues are acidic, whereas healthy tissues are alkaline. Water splits into H<sup>+</sup> and OH<sup>-</sup> ions, if there is an excess of H<sup>+</sup>, it is acidic; if there is an excess of OH<sup>-</sup> ions, then it is alkaline."

**Truth:** Even if Warburg claimed this, it would still be incorrect. Many tissues of the body are naturally acidic. Yet this does not make them cancerous. The above statement can also be proven false by the fact that acidosis occurs during exercise, holding one's breath, with the ingestion of some poisons, during some conditions such as diabetes and COPD, etc. Yet none of these are causes of cancer.

Furthermore there are parts of the body that do not have vascularization, and thus maintain a low oxygen level throughout life. As an example – cartilage. So, why doesn't everyone have cancer of their cartilage? According to these people, this should cause cancer from the time we are born and therefore, we should all be dead by now.

And turning this around, we also have to consider the fact that tumors release various compounds such as vascular endothelial growth factor (VEGF), which allows the formation of blood vessels directly to the tumor. By this process the tumor can become more vascularized than most tissues, and thus exposed to more oxygen than most healthy tissues. This is because for proliferation, cancer cells are highly dependent of sufficient oxygen levels. Oops, I guess they overlooked that fact.

In his work *The Metabolism of Tumours*, Warburg demonstrated that all forms of cancer are characterized by two basic conditions: acidosis and hypoxia (lack of oxygen). "Lack of oxygen and acidosis are two sides of the same coin: where you have one, you have the other."

**Truth:** Again not true. Cancer does not occur as a result of hypoxia. I listed some causes of hypoxia above, yet they do not cause cancer. And acidosis can occur without hypoxia. I don't know where they are coming up with their bogus statements, but the claims have nothing to do with reality.

"All normal cells have an absolute requirement for oxygen, but cancer cells can live without oxygen - a rule without exception."

**Truth: Again not true:**

<http://cancerres.aacrjournals.org/cgi/reprint/47/13/3496.pdf>

<http://www.springerlink.com/content/p6226h031303682j/>

<http://www3.interscience.wiley.com/journal/109903847/abstract?CRETRY=1&SR...>

<http://cancerres.aacrjournals.org/cgi/reprint/49/14/3759.pdf>

"Deprive a cell 35% of its oxygen for 48 hours and it may become cancerous."

**Truth:** And it may become a unicorn. But "may" does not mean it will. So how do they explain people chronically oxygen deficient, such as COPD patients, not all dying of cancer?

Dr. Warburg has made it clear that the root cause of cancer is oxygen deficiency, which creates an acidic state in the human body.

**Truth:** That is not even close to what Warburg said. What Warburg stated is that cancer cells will ferment REGARDLESS of the oxygen concentrations.

**Dr. Warburg also discovered that cancer cells are anaerobic (do not breathe oxygen) and cannot survive in the presence of high levels of oxygen, as found in an alkaline state.**

**Truth:** Cancer cells are partially anaerobic, which means they can survive with low levels of oxygen. So far this is the only half truthful statement they have made. Again, another false claim. Warburg never claimed that cancer cannot survive in a high oxygen atmosphere. In fact, cancer does fine in a high oxygen atmosphere. This is why hyperbaric oxygen therapy (HBOT) does not cure cancer.

**Source:** <http://www.curezone.org/forums/am.asp?i=1531679>

**NOTE:** Nothing that would take the control of health out of these families' control would be allowed out! Rothschild, Bayer, IG Farben, Rockefeller, Carnegie, and Warburg!

President Kennedy KNEW they had been conspiring to control all aspects of life in the U.S. and HEALTH was one of them!

**Listen to Kennedy's Speech April 1961:** <https://www.ifklibrary.org/Asset-Viewer/Archives/JFKPOF-034-021.aspx>

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

**76. G2Voice Broadcast #076: How to "Restore Health" from various types of disease of the Body (2-25-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d4fe56ce-99c2-4eb4-aa2e-afceae566b61>

**AUDIO:** <http://files.g2voice.is/mp3/g2voice076.mp3>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/457-g2voice-broadcast-76-how-to-restore-health-from-various-types-of-dis-ease-of-the-body-2-21-2018>

## **Making Sacramental Cleansing Water (MMS)**

**Online Course: Video #1 How to make MMS: Sodium Chlorite 22.4% (Master Mineral Solution):** <https://www.brighteon.com/e6bad5e8-30b3-4ee1-b455-34c62e733823>

We, at the Genesis II Church, believe in keeping it simple and understandable. You will need a scale that measures grams to accomplish this task, and some basic house utensils. We will be using 80% Sodium Chlorite powder for this solution of MMS. Ok, here we go...

### **77. G2Voice Broadcast #077: How to make MMS and the Activator (3-4-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/dashboard/videos/7c5dc068-d8a1-4afb-b10a-fcc54c7843d2>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/77>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/458-g2voice-broadcast-77-how-to-make-mms-and-the-activator-3-1-2018>

### **Starting procedure, Protocol 1000, 1000+**

This week we are covering HOW TO START MMS and the Sacramental Protocols that each person can work up to as they detox. Everyone is different and dealing with different issues, toxins, lifestyles, work/environmental toxins, diet etc. BUT EVERYONE needs to start at the "Starting Procedure".

**Starting Procedure:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/ofdjjvR53Ujk/>

### **78. G2Voice Broadcast #078: Starting Procedure, Protocol 1000, 1000+ 3-11-18**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d1a8a9bd-7eee-4515-8cfa-5274225e5a0c>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/78>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/459-g2voice-broadcast-78-starting-procedure-protocol-1000-1000>

**Health Sacrament 2000 - Use for life-threatening illnesses such as cancer and AIDS. (MMS1 and MMS2)**

**Online Course Video #6:** <https://www.bitchute.com/video/iQsd3PRCM4Wj/>

**Sacraments needed:**

- MMS1 is Activated or Acidified MMS, (Sodium Chlorite)
- MMS2 is Calcium Hypochlorite, (60-72%)
- DMSO 90-99%, Dimethyl Sulfoxide

## 79. G2Voice Broadcast #079: Protocol 2000, 4000, and Spray Bottle (3-18-2018)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/42058153-b67f-42c5-9380-bbd759ef8c93>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/79>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/460-g2voice-broadcast-79-protocol-2000-4000-and-spray-bottle-3-12-2018>

### Our 58th G2 Seminar was a success in Calgary, Alberta, Canada!



**20 New Members!** Our 58<sup>th</sup> G2 Church was the 1<sup>st</sup> of our New Seminar Training which consisted of the following topics.

## 80. G2Voice Broadcast #080: Our 58th G2 Seminar was a success in Calgary, Alberta, Canada! (3-25-2018)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/d3e1ff1c-69a1-43c1-871b-569323978587>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/80>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/461-tune-into-the-g2voice-broadcast-80-our-58th-g2-seminar-was-a-success-in-calgary-alberta-canada-3-24-2018>

### This seminar answered questions like:

- What is the dis-ease?
- How does the body become dis-eased?
- How was the body's Digestive System designed to work?
- Should you ASK YOUR DOCTOR anything about health or nutrition?
- Does the Liver NEED to be cleansed?

- Why is there so much Cancer in today's world?
- How to "restore health" from various types dis-ease of the body?
- Are there testimonies of people restoring their health without a doctor?
- How can I be involved with "creating a world without dis-ease?"

## REAL SCIENCE

We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural broad spectrum voluntary human health studies of this world for the past 7 years. If you include Jim Humble and his studies in Africa, it has been almost 20 years. Ninety-five percent of the world's diseases have been treated with the Genesis II Church Protocols with great success. No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result. The people of this world that have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in anyway, but they have "self-dosed" themselves voluntarily. "Self-care" is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly. Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/medical industry.

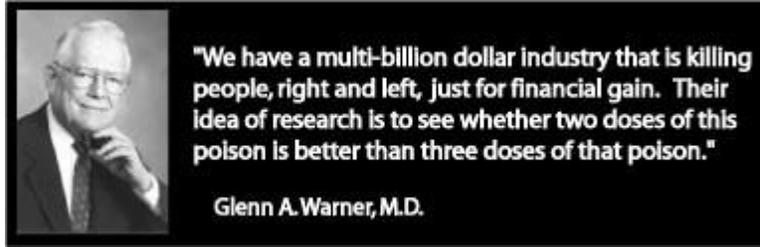
**Archbishop Mark S. Grenon**

**Now, that's scientific – Observation and Repeatability.** That is why you'll hear me say we are doing "clinical studies" all of the world with humans with our G2 Sacraments and seeing consistent results! Because that is exactly what we are doing, and I will show you testimonies and how to do it for YOURSELF!

Let me just share with you **4 testimonies** we that really stood out from this seminar.

### Testimony #1 from our 58<sup>th</sup> G2 Church Seminar

The father of a 5 year old daughter told me the following story that happened to her when she was 4 months old! His daughter was diagnosed with 4 stage liver cancer and her liver was three times the size. The oncologist wanted to immediately start chemo and radiation on this 4 month old! The father and mother asked isn't that a little harsh for a baby so young. The doctor said no you have to do it! The "health professionals" really pressured the family and tried to force the parents to force the treatments! The parents took the child out of the country to save her from this HORRIBLY toxic treatment! They immediately started the baby on MMS baths working up to 100 drops in bath for 20 minutes twice a day! The child is NOW 5 years old and completely cancer free! The child has been back in Canada and the oncologist that recommended the chemo has found out that the child is cured and still asked the father to allow the child to be treated with CHEMO!!!! Isn't that insane? Why would a doctor ask to have the child treated with chemo? Maybe it is because the doctor receives a "payment" for the chemo treatment? We have very unscientific, corrupt, and EVIL health care systems in this world that have no regard for health at all and are allowed to exist! This has to be stopped!



### ***Testimony #2 from our 58<sup>th</sup> G2 Church Seminar***

This comes from our Bishop Pedro. He had been dealing with Chronic psoriasis throughout his body for many years. It was getting worse and worse and the drugs and creams were NOT working and even making it worse each time he was on another “treatment”. After just a few months he was completely CURED and never came back! This CURE motivated him to help others to which he does each day!

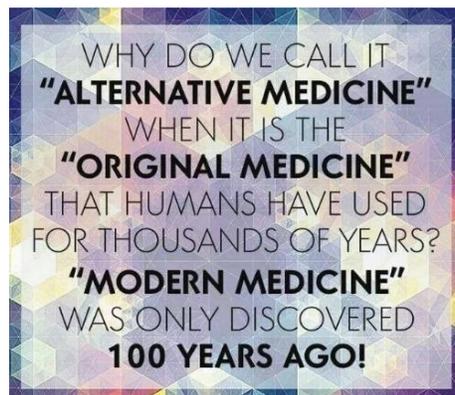
**Pedro’s Testimony Chronic Psoriasis:** <https://t.me/G2Voice/296>

### **Testimony #3 from our 58<sup>th</sup> G2 Church Seminar**

***(This is an MMS Love story!)***

Erin was diagnosed with an EXTREMELY aggressive Breast cancer. She worked in the health care system in the IT department which gave her “good” contacts with the “best” and newest cancer treatments. She was called by a few of ‘specialists’ pushing her to do a more thorough biopsy which she did and regrets. After the second biopsy the doctor wanted to quickly do a complete mastectomy and asked her to sign the permission form to which she refused feeling rushed. She finally succumbed to the pressure and allowed only the lump removed. After surgery she was AGAIN pressured to do chemo, radiation, Hormone therapy for 10 years! Long story short, her dad and her started looking for Alternative therapies and found our Bishop Pedro and fell in love and has been on MMS for 2 ½ yrs and has no signs of any cancer anywhere!

**Great story here:** <https://t.me/G2Voice/297>



## Testimony #4 from our 58<sup>th</sup> G2C Church Seminar

*This testimony comes from our Newest Bishop, (Nana) Bishop Barima Asamoah Kofi IV “Chief”*



Bishop Barima has been working in Amsterdam and his home country, Ghana where he has established 4 areas where “health restoration” is being taught by the Genesis II Church Sacraments. He told me he has been downloading our newsletter and teaching them in Ghana and Amsterdam. *You will enjoy Bishop Barima’s testimony:* <https://t.me/G2Voice/298>

**He has gone on to teach two seminars and help many in Holland and Ghana!**

**G2Church Seminar in Ghana! Join the Health Revolution**

**Bishop Nana’s G2Church vehicle**



**First G2Church Seminar in Ghana!**



***This is a battle and we can see who our physical enemies are, BUT that isn't the REAL enemy.***



***“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.”, Ephesians 6:12***

***“If God be for us, who can be against us?”***

***Romans 8:31***

***The ANSWER to this question is, the WHOLE world can be against us, But IT DOESN'T MATTER IF God is on our side!***

***This is the FACT that keeps me going and encouraged to do more! We are the Genesis II Church have a MISSION to “help create a world without DIS-EASE! Is it Possible? I believe it is NOT ONLY possible BUT it is happening!***

**Fake News CBC shows up and was told to LEAVE!!!**



**Bryan (CBC Lap dog) Lobby from CBC**

**Bishop Jonathan confronted by Bryan Labby from CBC**

**Our New Bishop in Ghana,**

**Bishop Barima Asamoah Kofi IV (Nana), which means “Chief”**



**Archbishop Mark Grenon signing books!**

***NOT in the mouth, so NOT on the skin!***

What you put on your body is just as significant as what you put in your body. Your skin is the largest organ of your body and since it is porous, it absorbs whatever you put on it. A study published in the American Journal of Public Health looked into the skin’s absorption rates of chemicals found in drinking water. It showed that the skin absorbed an average of 64% of total contaminant dosage. Other studies found the face to be several times more permeable than

broad body surfaces and an absorption rate of 100% for underarms and genitalia. And another peer-reviewed study showed 100% absorption for fragrance ingredients.

**Occupations at Risk for harmful exposures to the skin. Workers at risk of potentially harmful exposures of the skin include, but are not limited to, those working in the following industries and sectors: Food service, Cleaning, Construction, Cosmetology, Painting, Health care, Mechanics, Agriculture, Printing/lithography**

### **81. G2Voice Broadcast #081: NOT in the mouth, so NOT on the skin! (4-1-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/ad07fada-f49f-4be2-a0e3-6f8ebd8f767c>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/81>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/462-g2voice-broadcast-81-not-in-the-mouth-so-not-on-the-skin-3-30-2018>

#### **Are toxins causing most allergies or intolerances?**

In this short video you'll see a visual demonstration of reactions occurring in your body as you are exposed to pollen and other protein allergens. Seasonal allergies cause a number of symptoms, including sneezing, stuffy or runny nose, watery and itchy eyes and itching in your nose, mouth, or throat. These are your body's reactions to foreign particles (allergens). The first time your body is exposed to an allergen, your plasma cells release immunoglobulin (IGE), an antibody design specific to an allergen.

**Allergy 3D Medical Animation**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=y3bOgdvV-M>

### **82. G2Voice Broadcast #082: Are toxins causing most allergies or intolerances? (4-8-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/a77edcbb-0fac-4b49-a776-2b847b63c44e>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/82>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/463-g2voice-082-are-toxins-causing-most-allergies-or-intolerances-4-5-2018>

#### **The Truth about “Nutritional” Supplements**

**nu·tri·tion** noun: nutrition

1. the process of providing or obtaining the food necessary for health and growth.

### **83. G2Voice Broadcast #083: The Truth about “Nutritional” Supplements (4-15-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/3b61de07-a258-48c7-9c8b-97d30c52646d>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/83>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/464-g2voice-broadcast-83-the-truth-about-nutritional-supplements-4-13-2018>

#### **Why do we have the “endocannabinoid” system in the body complete with receptors?**

Never mind why is the endocannabinoid system in the body BUT, have you ever heard of the ENDO-CANNABINOID SYSTEM (ECS)? I feel a great obligation to proclaim TRUTH to the world and the NEED to know about and understand the amazing systems in the body. There is a major craze going on all over the world as more and more evidence comes out about the medicinal properties of Cannabinoids or CBD’s. Do you really know what a CBD does? Are ALL CBD’s equal. IS THC really important? Why can CBD be sold without a license and THC can’t? Is it because THC is doing most of the medicinal work or are all the cannabinoids needs in synergy to work better?

### **84. G2Voice Broadcast #084: Why do we have the “endocannabinoid” system in the body complete with receptors? 04-22-18**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/49d22eff-953f-4a57-88e3-ddfef77e8b39>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/84>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/465-why-do-we-have-the-endocannabinoid-system-in-the-body-complete-with-receptors-4-20-2018>

#### **Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing **Important Rebroadcast!****

### **85. G2Voice Broadcast #085: How was MMS discovered and the History of the Genesis II Church**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/3ae4f8f2-67b7-4fbf-aa04-82b3f031cbba>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/85>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/466-g2voice-broadcast-85-how-was-mms-discovered-and-the-history-of-the-genesis-ii-church-of-health-and-healing-4-27-2018>

## **Rf frequencies are TOXIC to LIFE!**

### **Cows go nuts when 5G network is tested**

Cows in the province of Groningen, the Netherlands go nuts when the 5G network is tested. Cows in five different livestock companies in an area where a 5G technology is being tested go nuts when the scientists are doing tests with this wireless communication technology. They put their heads in the air and run around like lunatics. Cows already have hurt themselves. The tests started last fall and since then five different livestock companies in the testing area reported their cattle going nuts. It happened simultaneously in the cowsheds at the five companies located miles from each other.

- **They Do NOT Want You See This!! - Cell Phone Towers Exposed! :7:05 – 10:00**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ii82I1lzFRY>
- **SPECIAL REPORT KILLER TOWERS: GWEN TOWERS WEAPONIZED CELL TOWERS :**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dN2Xe4eSI-Q>
- **5G and Smart meters and other (NOT)Smart things with Jerry Day :**  
<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8a7-PRswCrQ> from 1:10- 16:00

### **86. G2Voice Broadcast #086: Rf frequencies are TOXIC to LIFE! (5-6-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/e3c82401-d63e-4c06-95e9-fe99ccc71160>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/86>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/467-g2voice-broadcast-86-rf-frequencies-are-toxic-to-life-5-4-2018>

**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

### **G2Church Basic Training Protocols**

This week we are going to cover the basics of what we do here at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. But, before I do, I want to lay a foundation of ‘why’ we do what we do, and why we are in the “non-healthcare” system in this world. Please read the info and DO SOMETHING about it in your life and help others to see why they are sick.

### **87. G2Voice Broadcast #087: G2Church Basic Training Protocols (5-13-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d9fbb7b9-22a1-4ae9-89a1-406a9f17cfbe>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/87>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/468-g2voice-broadcast-87-g2church-basic-training-protocols-5-11-2018>

## **How to get involved in ridding the world of DIS-EASE!**

**Bishop Samula in Uganda helping many!**



## **Chapter 11 – How to join us in our worldwide movement to create “a world without dis-ease”**

*An excerpt from my book, “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Is It Possible?”*

[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

### **88. G2Voice Broadcast #088: How to get involved in ridding the world of DIS-EASE! (5-20-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6328479a-2c03-42e0-96a6-d7639b7e54b2>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/88>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/469-g2voice-broadcast-88-how-to-get-involved-in-ridding-the-world-of-dis-ease-5-17-2018>

### **All the “FDA & EPA Approved” applications for Chlorine Dioxide and Sodium Chlorite**

Ok, now you are going to see a big scam. I want to approach this as if I was talking to a judge and jury. The very agencies that are attacking us are admitting the safety of Chlorine Dioxide and Sodium Chlorite and are approved by FDA, EPA, CDC etc. for MANY

applications. So, in other words there are companies that have paid to get approval for the same things we are doing! But that is ok because we don't need their approval for our SACRAMENTS and NEVER will!

## **89. G2Voice Broadcast #089: FDA & EPA Approved” applications for Chlorine Dioxide and Sodium Chlorite 5-27-18**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/fb2e7e91-ce93-446e-a3d4-29fb0db3d6c7>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/89>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/470-g2voice-broadcast-89-all-the-fda-epa-approved-applications-for-chlorine-dioxide-and-sodium-chlorite-5-27-2018>

### **Answering various questions about G2 Church Sacraments**

We've been asked to answer questions, so we are dedicating an entire episode to answering various questions about G2 Church Sacraments.

#### **Questions about G2 Church Sacramental Protocols**

1. What is MMS?
2. Is MMS bleach?
3. Where do I get it?
4. How do I start?
5. And many more!

## **90. G2Voice Broadcast #090: Answering Various Questions about G2 Church Sacraments (6-3-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/51792444-3ad2-4861-973b-4ce9496b08ad>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/90>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/471-g2-voice-broadcast-90-answering-various-questions-about-g2-church-sacraments-5-31-2018>

### **How to Stop Candida Overgrowth**

Obviously, Chlorine Dioxide and the G2Church Sacraments are the easiest, cheapest, and most successful way of controlling Candida in the body. I recommend the Starting Procedure, MMS1 and MMS2 baths as well as eating correctly as the CURE for Candida Overgrowth.

## 91. G2Voice Broadcast #91: How to stop Candida overgrowth

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/40696899-6745-41c4-8b10-67b4afd9920f>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/91>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/473-g2voice-broadcast-91-how-to-stop-candida-overgrowth-06-08-2018>

### **Why we have deficiencies in our bodies?**

Why are we seeing the many people around the world suffering from deficiencies of essential nutrients? We know it is causing ALL kinds of illnesses and stress on the human body. The human body HAS TO HAVE essential nutrients to operate correctly and maintain a perfect balance which leads to REAL HEALTH! If the body is NOT receiving what it needs from foods it steals it from its own supplies, which many are found in the organs of the body. The results of the body doing this is a lack of supply of these essential nutrients when the body is making NEW CELLS i.e. STEM CELLS. These STEM cells are blank cells that the body uses to REPAIR itself. So, if the body can't repair itself ALL the systems of the body start to breakdown; hence, DIS-EASE!

Please read my book, **Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Vol. 1** to research this even more! [www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

## 92. G2Voice Broadcast #092: Why do we have Deficiencies in our Bodies? (18-3-18)

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/04096144-7100-4063-97e5-635c73ec905a>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/92>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/474-g2voice-broadcast-92-why-we-have-deficiencies-in-our-bodies-6-14-2018>

### **Fantastic Benefits of Cacao; A Powerful Superfood!**

As many of you know, I personally believe that we can get ALL the nutrients we need from REAL FOOD! FOOD that is naturally occurring and not synthetic or artificially processed!

There is a mentality that we all NEED SUPPLEMENTS, or we just won't be healthy in this world. Billions are made from this lie.

Maybe it is because people today are lazy when it comes to preparing healthy foods in their homes, so they want an easy way to get health benefits. This is one reason or the

MAIN reason why people like doctors. Just give me a pill Doc. Easy right? Well, if you don't do your due diligence about what you ingest into your body, then you are VERY foolish indeed! The toxins in **pharmaceuticals** will disrupt your whole body! This goes for the foods you eat also.

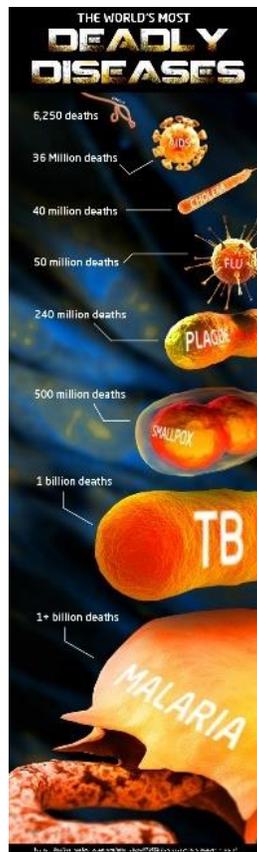
### 93. G2Voice Broadcast #093: Fantastic Benefits of Cacao; A Powerful Super-FOOD! (6-24-2018)

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/613b19bf-ca9c-4375-8c0f-e569638db399>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/93>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/475-g2voice-broadcast-93-fantastic-benefits-of-cacao-a-powerful-super-food-6-21-2018>

**What is the biggest killer diseases in history?**



**The #1 Killer in the history of mankind, Malaria is NOW cured!**

**94.G2Voice Broadcast #094: Crimes against Humanity and GOD by the International Red Cross! (07/01/18)**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/148a64ae-6e74-47d6-a503-e308dea12aae>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/94>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/476-g2voice-broadcast-94-crimes-against-humanity-and-god-by-international-red-cross-6-28-2018>

**Crimes, yes crimes against humanity and GOD! Do governments knowingly and on purpose stop the cure for DIS-EASE?**

**President Kennedy knew!**

**"The President and the Press," Before The American Newspaper Publishers Association, 27 April 1961**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=zdMbmdFOvTs>

**(9:00-10:56)**

*Not every item of news should be published. Rather must those who control news policies endeavor to make every item of news serve a certain purpose:*

*- Joseph Paul Goebbels, Nazi Propaganda Minister -*

**95. G2Voice Broadcast #095: Crimes against Humanity by the Governments of the World! 7-8-2018**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/319bba47-5a5d-4c90-913c-f3c7f9554867>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/95>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/477-g2voice-broadcast-95-crimes-against-humanity-by-the-governments-of-the-world-sunday-july-8th-2018-7-6-2018>

**Logical unanswered questions about 9/11**

**9/11 - The Only Post You Need to Read - 50 Questions They Can't Answer**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=bVYpZeH3Cqw>

**96. G2Voice Broadcast #096: Crimes against Humanity from Governments of the world - Part Two! (9/11) 18-7-18**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/bb89275a-82d4-4ace-b702-413c9444153c>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/96>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/478-g2voice-broadcast-96-crimes-against-humanity-from-governments-of-the-world-part-two-7-12-2018>

**CHEMTRAILS or Geoengineering Patents for spraying the atmosphere:**

**Extensive List of Patents**



**97. G2Voice Broadcast #097: Crimes against Humanity from Governments of the world - Part Three! (Geoengineering)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6026858451001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/97>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/480-g2voice-broadcast-97-crimes-against-humanity-from-governments-of-the-world-part-three-7-19-2018>

**Bishop Roger teaching his first seminar in New Zealand!**



## **G2Sacramental Protocols for Dummies- BUT Critical Thinking Dummies!**

I want to say at the onset that we are including ourselves in the category of “Dummies” as the world categorizes “critical thinkers” as DUMMIES or “Conspiracy Theorists”! We are seeing many, many people come to us daily saying that their eyes have been open to:

### **98. G2Voice Broadcast #098: G2Sacramental Protocols for Dummies, BUT Critical Thinking Dummies! (7-29-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5817054721001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/98>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/481-g2voice-broadcast-98-g2sacramental-protocols-for-dummies-but-critical-thinking-dummies-7-26-2018>

### **G2Sacraments and the Animal World!**

In animals, as with humans, we have learned new things through the on-going use of MMS. It has become more and more obvious that animals and humans react to the healing benefits of MMS in similar ways. Basically, all the same rules apply for animals as well as people when using MMS. That is, if the animal seems to get better with what you are doing, then continue to do what you are doing. Do not change anything. If the animal seems to get sicker with MMS, such as having diarrhea or vomiting, then reduce the dosage you are giving by one half, but do not stop. If you do not see positive results of any kind within three to four days, you would then go to the next level of protocol. With animals, I suggest less waiting time than with people before going to the next level of the protocol, because normally animals respond (heal) faster than humans. For the most part you can help an animal with MMS pretty much the same as a human. - Jim Humble

### **99. G2Voice Broadcast #99: G2Sacraments and the Animal World (8-5-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5818843727001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/99>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/482-g2voice-broadcast-99-g2sacraments-and-the-animal-world-8-3-2018>

**We made it! 100 G2Voice Broadcasts!**

A milestone for Joe and me. We remember how it all started almost two years ago. We had a veteran Radio/Podcaster coming to run the behind the scenes show as well as co-host! Well, that all fell apart 6 weeks before we planned to “Air” the G2Voice. So, now Joe is my Co-host and he is the behind the scenes guy with no experience! Hahahaha! Well, it worked out as you can see, we are celebrating 100 Episodes! May we go on to 1,000!

I have listed our G2Voice Broadcasts to date with **click-able thumbnails** of ALL the 99 Episodes in order. If anyone wants a wealth of “self-care health knowledge” then go through each episode.

## 100. G2Voice Broadcast #100: Overview of 100 Broadcasts! (8-12-2018)

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5821667498001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/100>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/483-g2voice-broadcast-100-overview-of-100-broadcasts-8-8-2018>

**Influenza or “the Flu”** is a virus that just about everyone, if not all on earth, have experienced sometime in their life. Many people call it the seasonal flu simply because it occurs at the change of seasons such as, Fall or Spring. Why do people start getting sick as the leaves start to fall? Unfortunately in the US, thanks to the CDC, nearly anyone seeing their doctor for a cold will be told that they are infected with H1N1 and will be added to the already inflated CDC statistics. I might have been born in the morning, but not THIS MORNING! To believe that something made by “human work” or “produced by **chemical** synthesis and **not by natural process**” will be recognized by the NATURAL body as “natural” is ridiculous. Our human bodies are much smarter than that! Have you ever heard the saying you can't fool mother nature? Well, I have a new one, “**You’re a fool if you think you can fool the human body**”, quote Mark Grenon. Hahahaha! The pharmaceutical and medical industries have tried and now we have over 80 autoimmune deficient dis-eases where the body is attacking itself!

## 101. G2 Voice Broadcast #101: Don’t EVER take a Flu Shot and the Flu won’t hurt you! 08-19-18

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5826102244001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/101>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/485-g2-voice-broadcast-101-don-t-ever-take-a-flu-shot-and-the-flu-won-t-hurt-you-08-16-2018>

## Here is our #59<sup>th</sup> Genesis II Church Seminar Grads!



The G2 Church seminar in Denver went VERY well! What a great bunch of folks! This is the 2<sup>nd</sup> G2Church seminar since we completely redesigned the G2Church seminar curriculum. The attendees were very satisfied with the new direction we are going. It was good to have our Canadian Bishop with us and helping with some of the teaching and ALL the food! Thanks Pedro! We not only teach the G2Church sacraments and how to heal but cover topics found in my book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE"

### 102. G2Voice Broadcast #102: Genesis II Church Seminar #59 08-26-18

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5829405779001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/102>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/486-g2voice-broadcast-102-genesis-ii-church-seminar-59-8-24-2018>

### Here are some of the things we cover in the newly designed G2Church Seminars

#### REAL SCIENCE

We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural broad spectrum voluntary human health studies of this world for the past 8 years. If you include Jim Humble and his studies in Africa, it has been almost 20 years. Ninety-five percent of the world's diseases have been treated with the Genesis II Church Protocols with great success. No monies were received from any pharmaceutical/medical companies wanting a certain result. The people of this world that have followed the G2C protocols have not been paid in anyway, but they have "self-dosed" themselves voluntarily. **"Self-care" is what is being taught and encouraged by the Genesis II Church worldwide and it is working incredibly.** Every person on this earth has the God-given right to control their own health and not rely on the pharmaceutical/medical industry. Archbishop Mark S. Grenon **Now, that's scientific – Observation and Repeatability.** That is why you'll hear me say we are doing "clinical studies" all of the world with humans with our G2 Sacraments and seeing consistent results! Because that is exactly what we are doing, and I will show you testimonies and how to do it for YOURSELF! Let's look at the digestive system which to

me is where ALL of our problems will start and where 80% of our immune systems defense is designed to stop pathogens.

**This book answers questions like:**

- What is the dis-ease?
- How does the body become dis-eased?
- How was the body's Digestive System designed to work?
- Should you ASK YOUR DOCTOR anything about health or nutrition?
- Does the Liver NEED to be cleansed?
- Why is there so much Cancer in today's world?
- How to "restore health" from various types dis-ease of the body?
- Are there testimonies of people restoring their health without a doctor?
- How can I be involved with "creating a world without dis-ease?"

**Archbishop Mark Grenon's New Book!**

You can now donate at: [www.q2churchbooks.org](http://www.q2churchbooks.org) for the PRINTED book, **"Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE Is IT Possible? In English and Portuguese now available!**

*This will help the Genesis II Church to do more worldwide!*

**NOTE: 100% of ALL donations** for this VERY Informative Book go to the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. Let's get this book into tens of thousands of people around the world to open their eyes to the Truth about DIS-EASE and what to do to "restore health" from ANY DIS-EASE of the body!

**NOTE:** For those who have access to Amazon Shipping, this might be your best way to secure a copy anywhere in the world!

**NOTE: TAKEN OFF AMAZON IN MAY OF 2019 After we published another Malaria study in Uganda!**

Here is the video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

**NOTE:** Spanish translation of: "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" by Mark Grenon coming soon!

**"Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" - Book Reviews**

- I bought your new book you wrote. I love it! It has a lot more detail on foods to eat, what not to eat, and how to do the protocols than the other one I own. I will tell people to get yours for now on since it answers more questions everyone has.
- Anyway I really enjoyed your Bible, I think it is more than just a book packed with lots of valuable information. There is no other book that I know of with this kind of information. I wish and hope that it becomes a best seller. It is an Encyclopedia of Medical Breakthroughs. It should qualify for a Nobel prize, but, as we know, will not be the case since it is financed by the pharmaceutical crooks. Aldo
- I am on page 30 and this is the best book I have ever read outside of the BIBLE!!! Bob

- Congratulations on 100 episodes; you guys have me laughing hard at times; I bought the book and its packed with info and I can only urge people to buy a copy. :) Peter Martin
- Blessings!

I love the work you are doing, and I have read most of your book "a world without disease" and loved it.

- Just finished reading this informative book. Just now beginning MMS protocol. So excited. Thanks Mark and Jim humble. Both precious. Penny Byron Bay
- A great book. Bang Nguyen
- WOW! This Book is a BREAKTHROUGH in Health and Wellness!

May 25, 2018

- This is a MUST READ Book for anyone who is looking for solutions to DIS-EASE! Amazing information and worth 100X the price. So don't buy the book now buy it RIGHT NOW!
- I Love it!  
Grenon's work is an easy read and very informative!.  
In a 40 year quest for Vibrant Health my focus is Lifestyle, Super Foods, Natural Remedies and Supplements.  
Found this book to be an Absolute Treasure.  
Thank you Mark Grenon! Mark T.
- I am truly blown away with this book! I will use it as my NEW health Guidebook! Ron
- This book will go down as one of the most important of our generation! Karen
- It is possible!!! Read this book because it can change your life. May God bless us all.  
Jonathan

## DENVER SEMINAR

**Archbishop Mark Grenon Teaching**



**Bishop Jonathan Teaching**





**Our Canadian Bishop Pedro Teaching**



**Recording Testimonies**



**Archbishop Mark Grenon explaining the G2Church Creed**

We recorded 9 testimonies that we will cover this week in our G2Voice Broadcast! HPV healed, Lymphoma in a mother and daughter being healed rapidly, 60+ people in Uganda going out daily healing many, Heart attack stopped, and Heart healed, Mouth infections, Severe Brain Injury, Hashimoto Disease cured, and other testimonies can be heard below.

**Video Testimonies from our #59<sup>th</sup> G2Seminar!**

1. Hashimoto Disease CURED <https://t.me/G2Voice/315>
2. Bad root canal, blood poisoning and tooth infections: <https://t.me/G2Voice/317>
3. Severe Brain damage and bronchitis healed: <https://t.me/G2Voice/319>
4. HPV and vaginal parasites CURED! <https://t.me/G2Voice/313>
5. Bob's MMS Ministry in Uganda: <https://t.me/G2Voice/318>
6. Heart attack stopped and heart healed - <https://t.me/G2Voice/316>
7. Breast tumors and Lymphoma <https://t.me/G2Voice/314>
8. Mouth Issues and Arthritis: <https://t.me/G2Voice/321>
9. Migraines and Thyroid issues and heart palpitations CURED: <https://t.me/G2Voice/320>

**G2Voice Broadcast!**

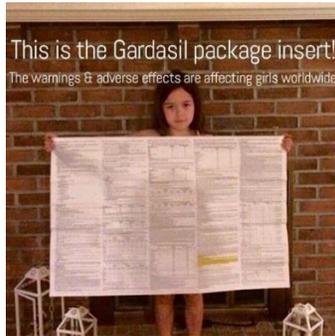


**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION AND 10 TESTIMONIES WEEKLY!**

### **Vaccine Damage from Gardasil and how to cure HPV**

- Watch this video about why the HPV doesn't even cause cancer!

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=GhugByT6YVM>



### **103. G2Voice Broadcast #103: Vaccine Damage from Gardasil and how to cure HPV (9-02-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5831291433001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/103>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/487-g2voice-broadcast-103-vaccine-damage-from-gardasil-and-how-to-cure-hpv-8-31-2018>

### **Are you depressed in life and NOT impressed with life?**

First, let me say that we ALL were made to live a life of peace NOT of evil or a life of depression! A life of physical, mental, and spiritual ease NOT DIS-EASE! Not just life but Life MORE ABUNDANTLY!

*"For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end", Jeremiah 29:11*

*"The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly", John 10:10*

So, the BIG question is why are you depressed?

### **104. G2Voice Broadcast #104: The 3 Reasons why you are depressed in life and NOT impressed with life? (9-9-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5833473983001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/104>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/488-the-3-reasons-why-you-are-depressed-in-life-and-not-impressed-with-life-9-6-2018>

## SHINGLES HERPES ZOSTER



### Shingles Testimonies

- I then gave it to my sister who was suffering from Herpes Zoster 25 years with horrible monthly outbreaks and she was cured and has been for 10 yrs! – Mark

### 105.G2Voice Broadcast #105: What is causing Shingles and how to CURE it? 09-16-2018

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5835973082001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/105>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/489-g2voice-broadcast-105-what-is-causing-shingles-and-how-to-cure-it>

Silica is a mineral that is often overlooked and yet silica forms the foundation of life. All forms of life, insects, animals, plants, and humans

require silica to provide structure and strength in order to stand upright. Silica is also required for supple skin and adds luster and shine to hair.

**Silica is the second most abundant element on Earth, second only to oxygen.** Silica is literally silicon dioxide found in sand and soil. Although abundant, it is estimated that deficiencies of silica are widespread. So how can the human body be deficient in silica when it is so abundant on Earth? The answer is very simple. Like calcium, iron and other minerals, inorganic silica needs to be taken up by plants and converted into an organic form that the body can absorb and use easily.

### **106. G2Voice Broadcast #106: How important is the Miracle Mineral “SILICA” to the human body?**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5841955522001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/106>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/490-g2voice-broadcast-106-how-important-is-the-miracle-mineral-silica-to-the-human-body>

### **How to CURE Tropical Diseases with G2Sacraments**

People can talk all they want about how to heal and “their” philosophy of healing BUT without testimonies of people being healed it is all empty words and conjecture!

### **107. G2Voice Broadcast #107: How to CURE Tropical Diseases with G2Sacraments 9/27/2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5845083052001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/107>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/491-g2voice-broadcast-107>

### **Archbishop Mark Grenon is gone!**

***The Theme of the Bible is: A King and His Kingdom! It has ALWAYS been in eternity past and will be in eternity future! The Creator is the ONE that needs to be honored and worshipped and no one else! I am at best a servant of the Lord! That is how I want to be known!***  
**Remember,** we are a “Health Church” which is something UNIQUE in this world and in fact the

history of the world. I want to show everyone what titles the servants of the Lord were called in the Scriptures.

### **Unbiblical Titles!**

**NOTE: Pope, Cardinal, Archbishop are Religious terms NOT found in the Scriptures!**

Jim Humble gave me the title “Archbishop” a few years ago in recognition of my work and dedication as well as being a co-founder. I appreciate what he did. He wanted to use church-type titles. Now, I just feel better about NOT keeping this religious unbiblical title. ***I am giving up the title of “Archbishop” and just be known as only “Head Bishop”.*** Titles aren’t important to me and here is a scripture in Job touching on how I believe.

**“Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man”, Job 32:21**

**The Lord Himself is called a Shepherd and a Bishop!**

**“For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls”, [1 Peter 2:25](#)**

In the Old Testament, there were Priests and High Priests. They were used to conduct sacrifices to God for the people and intercede for them. Remember, it was a Theocracy back then for Israel. No Government. So, the priests and some judges were appointed by Moses to help him with the workload. The judges were used to handle disputes and the priests were involved in the sacrifices to God. When the Messiah came, Yeshua, and was the ultimate and final sacrifice the priests were NOT needed anymore!

**<sup>9</sup> Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.**

**<sup>10</sup> By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all.**

**<sup>11</sup> And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:**

**<sup>12</sup> But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins forever, sat down on the right hand of God.**

**<sup>13</sup> From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool.**

**<sup>14</sup> For by one offering he hath perfected forever them that are sanctified. Hebrews 10:9-14**

We see in the New Testament, Bishops, Deacons, Pastors, Evangelists, Apostles and Teachers. An Apostle had to have been with Jesus since His baptism and seen the resurrected Messiah.

**“Paul and Timotheus, the servants of Jesus Christ, to all the saints in Christ Jesus which are at Philippi, with the bishops and deacons”:**

**- [Philippians 1:1](#)**

**And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers; - [Ephesians 4:11](#)**

Also, there were apostles, prophets, pastors, teachers, and evangelists. Apostles had to have been with Jesus since baptism and seen the risen Messiah which I haven't, and I am NOT a prophet. Pastors lead the people by example and need the ability to teach is a requirement which I believe I do.

"This is a true saying, if a man desire the office of a bishop, he desireth a good work". - [1 Timothy 3:1](#)

"A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;" - [1 Timothy 3:2](#)

For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre; - [Titus 1:7](#)

I have been a Bishop since 1984 and want to be called a Bishop. I am the Head Bishop of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing. We do have a group of Bishops that I consult with in different matters. The titles that we have in the G2 church are as follows:

- Member

To become a member, please contact us at: [membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is)

- Health Minister

To become a Health Minister, you must complete the online course. Contact us at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is) A Health Minister can start a G2Church Chapter.

- Bishop

A Bishop is a Health Minister that has given Sacramental guidance to 10 people. The Appointment is decided by the Head Bishop with other Bishops being consulted.

- Head Bishop Is just want it says and there is only one at a time.

It just happens to be me, Mark S. Grenon. I count it a privilege to be involved in the what I do in guiding the G2Church in helping people around the world!!!

We have appointed a few Deacons in South Africa which are helpers in the neighboring townships.

**How do I CURE ANY "DIS-EASE" with the G2Sacraments?**

**Any dis-ease? Is that possible? Are you sure you mean ANY disease?**

Yes, I mean EXACTLY what I just wrote not because I'm trying to write a "catchy" title, but because I've seen this with my own eyes! We have published

1000's of written testimonies from all over the world from just about every disease at: [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)

### **108. G2Voice Broadcast #108: How do I CURE ANY "DIS-EASE" with the G2Sacraments? 10/07/2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5846506426001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/108>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/492-g2voice-108>

#### **What is "Herd Immunity"?**

It is IMPORTANT that you know what "they" mean when "they" say herd immunity. They mean "VACCINE HERD Immunity" or the ability of vaccines to give a group of people immunity from a certain disease. Does that sound right? They are saying that NATURAL Herd Immunity is the same as "vaccine induced herd immunity". NATURAL "herd immunity" which NATURALLY occurs when someone or a group of people naturally contract an illness and the BODY produces what it needs to destroy the illness for the rest of the life of the body! VACCINE INDUCED Immunity, in theory, is when 95-100% of a group of people are vaccinated then that group will receive a lifetime immunity from further infection of a certain illness. Is that the same? Is it true?

### **109. G2Voice Broadcast #109: Herd immunity is a lie to market VACCINES! 10/11/2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5849419502001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/109>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/493-g2voice-109>

#### **What Causes Hair Loss?**

Nearly two out of every three men will begin balding by the time they're 60. Most don't part with their part willingly—American males collectively spend \$1 billion a year trying to hang onto those locks. And while there's no cure for a shiny scalp, there are a lot of supposed causes that men worry about more than they need to.

#### **9 Myths About Baldness**

The bald truth about hair loss may surprise you!

### **110. G2Voice Broadcast #110: Your baldness: Hereditary, Toxicity, Autoimmune? 10/17/2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5854257609001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-110-your-baldness-hereditary-tox>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/494-g2voice-110>

#### ***The Genesis II Church investigates the underworld of ABC eyewitness news and their “investigative” reporter Lisa Bartley***

Recently, at our Genesis II Church seminar in California one of the employees of ABC News went undercover and attended and recorded what we teach in our seminars. Lisa Bartley was the undercover reporter. She went out to eat lunch with us also as many students do. We talked about many things openly because we have nothing to hide. We are open with all. As we arrived back at the seminar location, we were met with cameras and a reporter from ABC7 Los Angeles.

### **111. G2Voice Broadcast #111: Bishop Mark Grenon’s answer to ABC’s Accusations! (10-24-2018)**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5854840247001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/111>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/495-g2voice-broadcast-111-bishop-mark-grenon-s-answer-to-abc-s-accusations-10-24-2018>

#### **Why you sooooo STUPID! This isn’t a question but a statement!**

You’ve been “diagnosed” with diabetes or high blood pressure and now you NEED a drug to keep you healthy. What happened? So, you all of a sudden need a DRUG the rest of your life to keep you healthy “according” to your doctor that works for the DRUG INDUSTRY! Before you were ever “diagnosed” with H.P or Diabetes you lived without a “drug”. Why now if you don’t have a “medication” you can’t live healthy? You ever ask yourself that question? Now, the “medical industry” is starting to prescribe a “drug” for “pre-diabetes”! SO, now we have drugs for people that don’t even have diabetes! That sounds STUPID to me!

10-28- 2018, The Conspiracy Farm Ep. 73 Tim James & Mark & Joe Grenon of Genesis Church II: <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=NrijgXy7i3Y>



Great talking to UFC Champ Pat Miletich and Jeffrey Wilson on the Conspiracy Farm! They were really interested in learning how to do the protocols themselves! Good people!

**112. G2Voice Broadcast #112: Why you sooooo STUPID! This isn't a question but a statement 11/1/2018**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5858424814001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/112>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/496-g2voice-112>

### **Things I personally do to stay healthy**

Many people comment on how healthy I look and what am I doing? Well, this week I'd like to tell you what I do from eating, bathing, sleeping to relaxation.

**113.G2Voice Broadcast #113: Things I personally do to stay healthy 11-08-2018**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5966306348001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/113>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/497-g2voice-113>

I wrote a letter for all of our Members to have something OFFICIAL from the G2Church telling those that would force a vaccine to know why we object. This has been used successfully in many places.



## ***Letter of Religious Exemption from vaccinations and/or mandatory medications***

***November 1<sup>st</sup>, 2018***

***To: The World***

***This is in regard to our member: Mark Grenon***

This card signifies that this member of the [Genesis II Church of Health & Healing](http://genesis2church.is) has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. **All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to: vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.**

[Genesis II Church](http://genesis2church.is) members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to; food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the [Genesis II Church](http://genesis2church.is) and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: [The Genesis II Church](http://genesis2church.is) will vigorously prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the [Genesis II Church](http://genesis2church.is)

[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) - <http://genesis2church.is>

The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is vehemently opposed to any toxin or poison being introduced into the body, "our temple", by vaccine or any other means. The religious belief that our bodies are our personal temples that our spirits and souls live in, is based on the following Scripture:

### **II Corinthians 3:16-17 King James Version (KJV)**

"Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and

that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?

If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are". The personal right and responsibility to maintain a healthy and clean temple is a fundamental belief of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing.

### **The following toxins are found in many vaccines being administered to the public:**

**Thimerosal:** (Mercury) Highly poisonous to the human body

**Squalene** – Adjuvant causing autoimmune response in the body

**Formaldehyde** -- a known cancer-causing agent

**Aluminum** -- a neurotoxin that has been linked to Alzheimer's disease

**Triton X-100** -- a detergent

**Phenol** (carbolic acid)

**Ethylene glycol** (antifreeze)

**SV-40** - Cancer causing monkey virus

**Various antibiotics: neomycin, streptomycin, gentamicin** -- which can cause allergic reactions in some people

We are not allowing these or any other toxin to be introduced into our temple without our personal consent period. Below is a more detailed description of what is prohibited into our temples. This is an example of our publicly declared religious right to ingest whatever we feel necessary to maintain our personal health and wellbeing.

**Here is the reverse of the I.D. membership card of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing:**

***If any of the Genesis II Church members have their religious rights violated by any governmental or private organization, the Genesis II Church will vigorously announce each and every instance of abuse to the world. We are also building a worldwide support group of local Bishops, Health Ministers and Members to come to the aid of anyone of our members experiencing any abuse of our religious rights.***

***Sincerely,***

***Bishop Mark S. Grenon***

Co-Founder of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

We HAVE "restored health" to 95% of the known world's diseases. That statement means that of the KNOWN diseases of this world we've seen health completely restored. But it DOES NOT mean that 90-95% of the people that have taken MMS have seen their health restored! The problem is not that MMS doesn't kill 95% or more of the world's pathogens, but that the person taking the sacraments isn't doing something correctly, or there is another factor that is stopping their health from "being restored". This is what I want to focus on in this newsletter. A lot of factors and variables have to be considered here.

## **114. G2Voice Broadcast #114: Why MMS won't heal you! 11-15-2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5969673932001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-114-why-mms-won-t-heal>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/498-g2voice-114>

I define Science in really simple terms. **Observation and Repeatability!** If a hypothesis or a theory can't meet those two requirements, then it isn't science!

You will see that the G2 Church Sacramental Protocols we use in our "health restoration" sacraments follow this scientific model!

*"O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:" I Timothy 6:20*

**115. G2Voice Broadcast #115: You don't have to be a scientist to practice science! 11/20/2018**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5972357739001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/115>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/499-g2voice-115>

### **How to start a Genesis II Church Chapter**

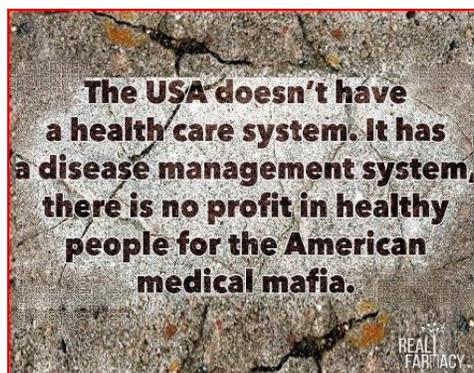
In this VERY toxic world we all need to take control of our health. **"Selfcare"** is something we believe and practice at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

**116. G2Voice Broadcast #116 How to open a Genesis II Church Chapter in your area of the world! 11/28/2018**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5974765581001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/116>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/500-g2voice-116>



## **117. G2Voice Broadcast #117: Today's "healthcare" is really WEALTHCARE for the drug dealers 12/4/2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5984402371001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/11>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/501-g2voice-117>

Daniel has spent 4 years incarcerated for his work with MMS and helping people heal from around the world! He will fill in the missing parts of what really happened to him, so I hope everyone tunes in this Sunday!

## **118. G2Voice Broadcast #118: Daniel Smith tells the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth with God's help! 12-16-18**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5981188543001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/118>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/502-g2voice-118>

**My definition of a hack is:** *to do something quick and easy and in a very productive way or a good short cut. Hack* can be used in just the opposite way also. "he is a hack" i.e. he always rigges everything and never does it completely right! So, I will use my definition when talking about G2Church Hacks; ***quick and easy ways to efficiently use the G2 Sacraments to repair or heal the body!***

**NOTE:** These hacks are outside of our Standardized Sacramental Protocols but can encompass some of the same techniques.

## **119. G2Voice Broadcast #119: G2Church Health Hacks! 12-20-2018**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5983456187001>

**AUDIO:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/119>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/504-g2voice-119>

**178 Testimonies from our Bishop Roger in New Zealand! Below is a list of testimonies that we have received from people who have had success using MMS products, Bishop Roger**

(The diseases are listed in alphabetical order, so scroll down to your disease of interest).

### Science behind MMS - Harold (retired Chemist)

I am a retired Pharmacist (having worked 50 years in the industry), and was introduced to a health magazine (NZ Journal of Natural Medicine), issue number 15 by a friend of mine. I went through it slowly, and realized I knew a third of it, I suspected a third of it, and the rest I didn't have a clue. I then purchased issue 16. This issue was similar to issue 15, informative and questioning, until I came to page 44. 'The Chemistry of MMS'. What's MMS? It is really the chemistry of chlorine dioxide (ClO<sub>2</sub>). During my life I have favoured both these elements. Chlorine for its ability to cleanse drinking water and swimming pools (which I was quite involved with), at 3 parts per million it didn't take much and worked very effectively. Oxygen I liked as an external application to wounds in the form of hydrogen peroxide. Doesn't sting and bubbles away releasing oxygen, the antibacterial cleanser. But I had no idea how to use both internally and effectively. Now I do. This chemistry is simple, and it fits. Both elements (chlorine and oxygen), are harmless in the right proportions and are used in the body naturally. Without either we couldn't live. This product it seems has helped too many people overcome their health issues to be labelled "snake oil" medication. If you were in a serious medical situation, why wouldn't you use this product (MMS1) - Master Mineral Solution One -, the side effects are minimal and can be controlled easily. A standard dose is 8 drops (0.5ml) a day of a 28% solution, which is approximately 130mg (or 16mg per dose). More salt is used on food than this.

## 120. G2Voice Broadcast #120: 178 Testimonies from our Bishop Roger in New Zealand! 12-26-2018

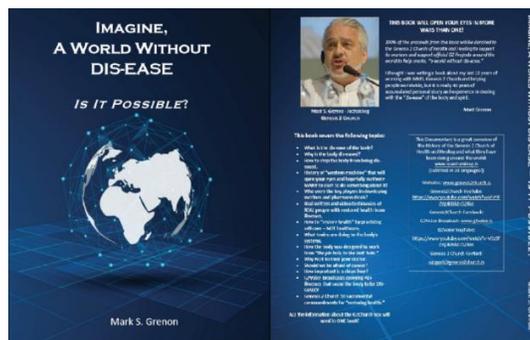
VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5985049598001>

AUDIO: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/120>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/505-g2voice-120>

*“Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” by*

*Mark S. Grenon*



**Book Details** We at the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing have been involved in one of the most comprehensive, worldwide, cross cultural, broad spectrum, voluntary, human health studies of this world for the past 7 years. This book is about my personal research and experience with thousands of people worldwide about why we have “dis-ease” and how to “restore health” in the body by practicing “self-care” with the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing Sacraments. **This book covers the following topics:**

- What is the **dis-ease** of the body? • Why is the body **dis-eased**?
- **How to stop the body from being dis-eased.**
- History of “**western medicine**” that will open your eyes and hopefully motivate MANY start to do something about it!
- Who were the **key players in developing vaccines and pharmaceuticals**?
- Real **written and video testimonies** of REAL people with **restored health** from illnesses
- How to “restore health” by practicing selfcare NOT healthcare
- What **toxins** are doing to the body’s systems
- How the body was designed to work from “**the pie hole to the butt hole**”.
- Why **NOT** to trust your doctor
- **Should we be afraid of cancer?**
- **How important is a clean liver?**
- G2Voice Broadcasts covering **40+ illnesses that cause the body to be DIS-EASED!**
- **Genesis II Church 10 sacramental commandments for “restoring health”.**
- **ALL** the information about the G2Church you will need in ONE book!



**End of 2018!**

## Chapter Six

2019

### Year of HEAVY Persecution!

We will NOT stop helping people around the world with the 'life saving' G2Church Sacramental Protocols no matter how hard the Big Pharma, Medical Industry tries to stop us!



**NOTE: PLEASE WATCH VIDEOS AND READ THE NEWSLETTER FOR MUCH MORE HELPFUL INFORMATION PLUS 10 TESTIMONIES IN EACH NEWSLETTER!!**

**121. G2Voice Broadcast #121: Why the “board certified doctor” is a triple negative for your health! 1-6-2019**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/5987128993001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-121-why-the-board-certified-doct>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/506-g2voice-12>

## **Why the “board certified doctor” is a triple negative for your health!**

This title is passed around like it should be revered when in reality it is a description of a doctor that is completely controlled by the Big Pharma/Medical Industry. I hear and see on TV doctors being introduced as being a “board certified doctor” and people don’t even know what that really means! To find out what that title really means one has to ask a few questions and research for the answers to find the truth.

### **Questions:**

- What board certified them?
- Who started this board?
- Who controls this board?
- What is ‘peer reviewed’ mean?
- What does the certification mean?
- Who trained the doctor?
- Are the doctors pressured to be “board certified”?
- Is their job and salary based on that certification?
- Does being a “board certified doctor” make the doctor a better healer?

There are many other questions one could ask but the answers to these few questions should give us an idea if being a “board certified doctor” is really an important title to have to heal and cure people of the DIS-EASE of the body!

Let’s first look at the board that certifies these doctors and see who they are and what they do for the Medical Industry and the Big Pharma, ok? Please follow my train of thought here.

## **We were traveling for 1 month!**

We will be traveling for 1 month as I do research for a future book I am working on. We are rebroadcasting 6 broadcasts that need to be watched again by many! If you haven’t already seen these broadcasts, do yourself a favor and spent the time to read the newsletters or watch the episodes. Lord bless, Mark

## **Is there an Acidity/Alkalinity balance in the body?**

### **Question: Can the body be made Alkaline?**

I have been around many people in the last 40+ years talking about the benefits of checking the pH of the mouth and urine and maintain the body alkaline to avoid illnesses by eating foods that are alkaline and not acidic. Have you heard that? DO you know people that check the pH levels of their saliva and urine daily or even a few times a day? Have you heard people saying they don’t eat foods that are acidic? Have you heard that cancer can only grow in an acidic environment? Well, I hear these lies all the time! Yes, lies and people and “health” gurus

around the world promote these false premises to market **well-meaning good-hearted ignorant people!**

The facts are:

- **The body CANNOT be made alkaline by eating or not eating certain foods**

**WHY?** Because the body has set a certain pH in the blood, the organs, and every place within the body and IF changed the body malfunctions and dies which it then turns **ALKALINE!**

### **122. Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #122: Is there an Acidity/Alkalinity balance in the body? 1-13-2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5990571311001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-122-is-there-an-acidit>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/507-g2voice-122>

### **Why Health Nuts are NUTS!**

### **And it is NOT because they eat NUTS!**

Most of us know that the 'medical industry' uses poison to "treat" illnesses as well as other toxic methods. It is called allopathy as opposed to natural path or holistic medicine ONLY using natural means. The problem is "health nuts" as the world calls people wanting to be healthy and NOT following the 'medical industry' has their own preconceived ideas about health and are as far from the truth as the 'allopathic' approach to health.

### **123.Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #123: Why Health Nuts are NUTS! 1/20/2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5992487614001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-123-why-health-nuts-ar>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/508-g2voice-123>

**Is making poison to the body cheaper the answer to healthcare?**

Making 'drugs' that are toxic in the body cheaper isn't going to make people less toxic and healthier! These medications are slowly killing the people that are on them by the toxins in them. There are MANY side effects which are causing other illnesses such as diabetes, high blood pressure, and yes even death! Do you know what is in the medications you are ingesting daily? Does your doctor show you the 'package insert' that the FDA requires ALL pharmaceutical companies that have "approved" drugs to publish? Do you even care? You should it is your body and your God-given responsibility to take GOOD care of it!



**124. Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #124: Is making poison to the body cheaper the answer to healthcare? 1/27/2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/5996896155001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-124-is-making-poison-to-the-body>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/509-g2voice-124>

**We can't tell this story enough!**

**Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church**

We have been doing the G2Voice Broadcast now for 2 ½ yrs and it is time for those who have not saw this broadcast to watch it and pass it on to others. Jim is doing fine at 86 and I wanted you to hear from him how and why MMS and the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing was established.

**125. Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #125: Discovery of MMS and the History of the Genesis II Church 2-3-2019**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6005967385001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-125-discovery-of-mms-a>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/510-g2voice-125>

## **An interview with Rick Simpson about the health benefits of Cannabis Extract**

I have seen cannabis help many while on the G2 Sacraments with pain, sleep and appetite and it seems to accelerate healing in many ways. Joe and I decided to do a G2Voice Broadcast about the benefits of Cannabis in the body and what is the “endocannabinoid”, ECS, system in the body. Well, I decided to write Rick Simpson and see if we could interview him about his work with Cannabis. To my joy, his wife, Danijela responded with excitement about us interviewing Rick. Rick’s wife shared with me that she had used MMS to cure an UNBELIEVABLY bad infection in her body. The doctor wanted her to use chemo to kill the infection! She refused and a friend told her about MMS, and she cured herself! Another great testimony.

## **126. Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #126: The use of Cannabis Oil with Rick Simpson 2-10-2019**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6005970444001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-126-the-use-of-cannabi>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/511-g2voice-126>

## **The importance of Fasting with Don Tolman**

Fasting is probably THE best way to detox the body period. The problem is to get people to fast! I myself have only made it 5 days on a fast once. I really respect people that can do it for more than I did. You will enjoy or interview with my friend Don Tolman.

The Bible talks about fasting and its benefits, one being, ***“thine health shall spring forth speedily”***

*“Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord? <sup>6</sup>Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? **Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health***

*shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy reward.” Isaiah 58:5-8*

## **127.Rebroadcast! G2Voice Broadcast #127: The importance of Fasting with Don Tolman 2-17-2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6006082643001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-127-the-importance-of->

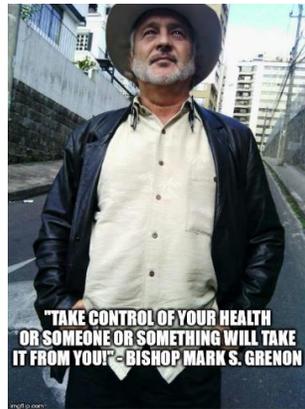
**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/512-g2voice-127>

### **An African Leader Story!**

**2019**

**This is an interesting story that occurred in early 2019.** Joseph and I were contacted by one of our Bishops that wanted to take a team to an African country that I won't mention simply because we might go there again and help many. The reason for this story is to show you how much money and power can get in the way of helping a whole nation and yes, the whole continent of Africa! When we arrived, we were met by police and custom officials that asked for our passports and promptly had them stamped and met us outside with a police escort all the way to the Princess' house where we stayed for the 2 weeks while we were there. The next day we were taken on an amazing private safari! We were feet away from 3 lions that just ate an animal and had blood-covered mouths! The vehicle was completely open! Two leaps and the three lions would be in the vehicle. It was a little unnerving to say the least! We were all glad the lions just ate! The next day, we spent time explaining what we have been doing worldwide in regard to Malaria and HIV. Her fiancé, who himself is a Prince from another country was also interested in what we were doing. The plans were to meet with the Dept. of Health in that country and inform them that Malaria and HIV can be CURED and how. Well, after a day or so I was preparing my presentation that I explained to the Prince and Princess, I was informed that it was NOT going to happen! I was disappointed to say the least. We had come all the way from Colombia for nothing! What I found out was the head of the country, the King was being put in charge of HIV treatment and prevention as well as Malaria. The WHO, US Govt. i.e. FDA and HIV organizations were heavily present in this country and even lying on local TV about how both illnesses should be treated with the use of ARV drugs for HIV and anti-malaria drugs. 'They', the Big Pharma had thrown a lot of money into this country and were not going to let us STOP that cash cow! One of our Bishops from another African country met us there with 50 kilos of sodium chlorite donated from a Health Minister of ours. We had enough sodium chlorite and HCL activator to treat 10,000 people! We explained how to use it to CURE Malaria in less than

one day. Also, started treating a friend of the Princess for HIV. After another week we left back to Colombia thinking it was a wasted trip, but **we were content to at least leave enough supplies to treat 10,000 people for Malaria IF they ever decided to do it.** We know we were sent there by God but, because of money and power we were pushed away from revealing the CURE for Malaria and HIV. So sad to see this happen. Africa has been a ‘test ground’ for BIG Pharma for over a 100 yrs! **Who suffers?** The people of Africa again! I pray that we can go back one day and the influence of the Big Pharma, WHO, U.N. and even U.S. govt. be gone from that country so we can work freely there! Please pray for that to happen! **The Africa people need some health RELIEF by the G2Sacraments!**



## Why the Genesis II Church is free, and you can be also!

**Not a question but a statement that I want EVERYONE to COMPLETEY understand.**

USA



#0000

This card signifies that this member of the Genesis II Church of Health & Healing has the God-given, unalienable rights to control and maintain their personal health. All members are exempt from any means not chosen, including but not limited to; vaccinations, medications, X-rays, scans, microchip implants, or health insurance mandated by any human government or authority.

Genesis II Church members have the God-given, unalienable right to choose products for their health, including but not limited to: food, plants, vitamins, minerals, herbs and all remedies in any quantities they consider useful or necessary for his/her personal health, the health of his/her family and to all that desire help with their health. All members have the right to freely acquire these products for the health of themselves, members of the Genesis II Church and for all that desire help with their health, and to maintain such products at their place of abode or wherever they deem necessary.

Note: The Genesis II Church will vigorously prosecute any and all persons who violate the religious rights of any/all members of our church. If any of this member's rights are violated, he or she will contact the Genesis II Church

[membership@genesis2church.is](mailto:membership@genesis2church.is) - <http://genesis2church.is>



**Genesis II Church  
of Health and Healing**

MEMBER since: 09/13/2016

*Mark Sample*

As a Co-founder of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing, I feel it my responsibility to explain why we are a “free Church” and a “non-religious” Church” and what do those terms mean according to Natural Law, Common Law and even in regard to governmental laws, statutes and codes. First of all, Let me tell you what we mean by being a “non-religious” Church but we are certainly a “spiritual” Church. There are a few definitions of the word “religion” that many don’t even know exists. Most people think religion is a certain Church, denomination, sect, or a type of worship that is exclusive and ONLY those that agree with the laws, doctrines of the Church can be members. We are ‘non-religious in that regard because we DO NOT have a set of rules, doctrines that would stop others from becoming members of our Church. **We**

encourage all religions, creeds, cultures, and beliefs to be members of the G2Church. We are a “health” Church that wants ALL the world to come and learn how to take care of their personal “temple” or body that God created for us to maintain in a healthy way.

## **128.G2Voice Broadcast 128: Why the Genesis II Church is free, and you can be also! 02-24-19**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6013464665001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-128-why-the-genesis-ii>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/513-g2voice-128>

### **The Body is the Healing Hero!**

Excerpt for the book, “Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE” by Mark S. Grenon

FREE eBook here: <https://g2churchbooks.org/Imagine-A-World-Without-DIS-EASE-Is-it-possible-Free-partial-Ebook-p119513145>

**The human body is made to be self-healing, self-cleaning, self-defending and self-monitoring and will self-notify us of its condition so we can “fix” the problem before it becomes systemic which means it affects the whole body and becomes “chronic”, i.e. lifelong if not dealt with in the beginning.**

**Illustration:** A good mechanic can see and hear symptoms of an engine having problems in its early stages to eliminate BIGGER future problems. The live-in doctor, your body, is the best mechanic.

## **129. G2Voice Broadcast 129 - The Body is the Healing Hero! 03/03/19**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6013693241001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-129-the-body-is-the-he>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/514-g2voice-129>

### **Why is Diabetes so prevalent in the world?**

We’ve been told, **Diabetes** is an **incurable disease** whereby, a person has to rely on medications to control it for the rest of his or her life. This is just **another lie** being told by the “**Big Pharma**” so that they can get people on a drug permanently. It is like being put on a monthly payment plan by the pharmaceutical industry every time they get another patient on a

lifelong regiment of medications. The patient pays monthly for the rest of their life without any cure in site. Why do people continue to trust those who benefit from sicknesses believing they are looking out for our health? **Diabetes** has been known for hundreds of years. Below I have included a little history including a chart showing how **Diabetes** is growing yearly in the U.S. as well as worldwide. **Note:** Artificial sweeteners are not the answer and may cause Diabetes as well as many more health related problems.

The **Great news is**, we are recording testimonies of people having their **health completely restored from Diabetes!**

### **130. G2Voice Broadcast #130: Diabetes being CURED with G2Sacraments! 3/10/2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6024945428001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-130-diabetes-being-cur>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/515-g2voice-130>

#### **Where in the world is the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing?**

I think it is time for us to talk about all the places we can be found on the Internet But before I do, I want to have everyone read this poem.

#### **Imagine: A world without dis-ease**

*A poem by Archbishop Mark S. Grenon*

*I woke up one morning at 3 A.M. and I had to get up and write what was in my mind. This is what came out:*

**Imagine: A World Without DIS-EASE**

*(A Genesis II Church Battle Cry)*

Read the Poem in the Newsletter below: <https://g2churchnews.org/517-g2voice-13>

### **131. G2Voice Broadcast #131: Where in the world is the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing? 3/17/2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6017011457001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-131-where-in-the-world>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/517-g2voice-131>

**Toxins are destroying the environment NOT Carbon Dioxide.**

### **Myths Debunked**



Carbon Dioxide is crucial for ALL life on our planet! How in the world have we believed the lie that carbon dioxide is destroying our planet? Is there a group trying to scam and scare the population of this world into believing that the very thing we need to survive on this planet is NOW BAD? What would be their reason for this? \$\$\$\$\$\$ through taxing? Control? Is there another reason to justify poisoning the world with toxins from the air, water, food, medications? Let's look at the facts. **Carbon dioxide** is one of the most abundant gasses in the atmosphere. **Carbon dioxide** plays **an important** part in **vital** plant and animal process, such as photosynthesis and respiration. ... Green plants convert **carbon dioxide** and water into food compounds, such as glucose, and oxygen. This process is called photosynthesis.

### **132. G2Voice Broadcast 132: Toxins are destroying the environment NOT Carbon Dioxide. 3/24/2019**

**VIDEO:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6018603085001>

**AUDIO:** <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-132-toxins-are-destroy>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/518-g2voice-132>

### **Is Herpes a Life sentence?**

**Herpes** is a very scary word in this day and age where most think of this disease as a miserable life sentence. **FIRST OF ALL, I WANT TO SAY THAT IS NOT TRUE!** There are over 20 written testimonies below stating otherwise. We've also heard from hundreds in the seminars worldwide and letters we receive ALL saying the same thing. No more outbreaks! That is the key to determining the status of the Herpes virus in the body!!!! **Remember that.**

### 133. G2Voice Broadcast #133: Is Herpes a Life sentence? 3/31/2019

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6022440376001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-133-is-herpes-a-life-s>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/519-g2voice-133>

#### **ALL vaccines are poison to the body PERIOD!**

**“Vaccination is not disease prevention – it’s a particularly nasty form of organised crime in that it manipulates parents’ protective instincts to get them to submit their child into getting poisoned for profit under the guise of disease prevention.” ~ Erwin Alber**

What a statement huh? Is it true or just an alarming title to get your attention? Well, the sad news is It is true BUT this CRIME AGAINST HUMANITY can be stopped IF we ALL make a stand to NOT allow ANY vaccine into our bodies and that of our children! We are TRULY in a HEALTH REVOLUTUION and our action is required to stop the Big Pharma and the MEDICAL INDUSTRY from this horrible scourge upon Mankind! This is NOT from God! God would NEVER tell you to POLLUTE and POISON our bodies or as HE says, OUR TEMPLES!

*Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.”, 1 Corinthians 3:16&17*

### 134. G2Voice Broadcast #134: ALL vaccines are poison to the body PERIOD! 4/7/2019

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6024373800001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-134-all-vaccines-are-p>

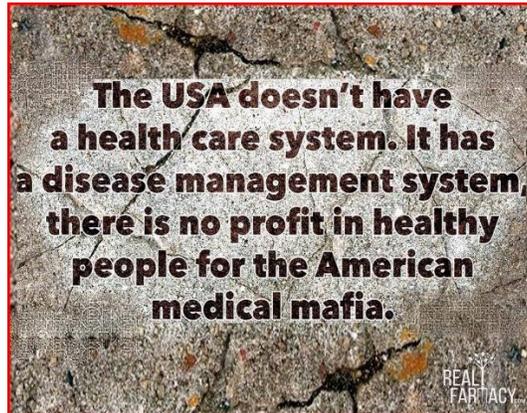
Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/520-g2voice-134>

**ATTENTION! We have been cancelled by YouTube!**

**Today’s Healthcare is NOT important to your health!**

**(The Historical Indictment Against The Big Pharma/Medical Industry For Crimes Against Humanity!)**

**Can we stop calling it "healthcare" and start calling it what it is...drug care.  
There is no health in our current system.**



What does health care mean? The act of taking preventative or necessary medical procedures to improve a person's well-being. This may be done with surgery, the administering of medicine, or other alterations in a person's lifestyle. These services are typically offered through a **health care** system made up of hospitals and physicians

**Let's look at the History of the beginnings of today's "healthcare" system. You decide if it is beneficial to your health or not! Read the Newsletter and you will understand more why we were cancelled for YouTube!**

**History was warning us!** Look who took over and created the "healthcare" system we see today! I wrote about this in detail in the book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE"  
[www.g2churchbooks.org](http://www.g2churchbooks.org)

**Here's what a man I respect tremendously wrote about how the medical system we have today began. Excerpts from his book are in the newsletter**

***He Who Pays the Piper — Creation of the Modern Medical (Drug) Establishment***



by G. Edward Griffin

**135. G2Voice Broadcast #135: Today's Healthcare is NOT important to your health! 4/14/2019**

VIDEO: <https://www.brighteon.com/6026768448001>

AUDIO: <https://www.spreaker.com/user/g2voice/g2voice-broadcast-135>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/521-g2voice-135>

**4-20-2019 Genesis II Church Washington Seminar!**

**April: Leavenworth, Washington April 20<sup>th</sup> - 21<sup>st</sup>**

**G2 Church Seminar #60 was a success!4-20-2019**



Our 60<sup>th</sup> G2Church Seminar went really well with great people with their eyes opened attending! They ALL left with more information to help themselves practice 'selfcare' as well as being able to help others! That's our plan to reach the whole world!



We asked the local Sheriffs to come and 'see' what was going on. ABC in Seattle had said we were giving children bleach so the news media was outside the hotel causing some disruption in the small town of Leavenworth, Washington. They two Sheriffs were really polite and said they felt embarrassed for bothering us. We asked them if they saw any children. They said no. I asked the people if they were here on their own free will. Everyone responded YES! I told them we do use Chlorine Dioxide in one of our sacraments that is used in purifying water all over the world and we do give it to our children as a G2Church Sacrament. We then asked them to leave so we could carry on with our Church Seminar. They thanked us for working peace in the area and left. They said they would tell the News Media to leave. No problems here!

**135 LIFE-CHANGING topics covered on G2Voice. Studying these can change your health completely physically, mentally, and YES, Spiritually!**

It has been 2 ½ yrs. and we have covered a lot of subjects that all need to review so that can do more "due diligence" in regard to "Selfcare" NOT "healthcare"! Many people write us and have questions about a certain "dis-ease" and what to do. Many times we have covered that topic and we send them the G2Voice episode which talks about what they need to know. So, we

decided to include 135 G2Voice Broadcast episodes so everyone can have them all in one place. Now, they can learn and share these INFORMATIVE episodes to others also!

Many people have uploaded them all and watching them all and storing as reference. **One Naturopath told me she has a Master's in Natural Medicine and after studying the G2Voice Broadcasts she feels like she has a PhD!** May the Lord "open" eyes to help everywhere "restore health" from whatever DIS-EASE of the body! Let's look at the subjects we covered and their importance to you, your family, and the WORLD!

**136. G2Voice Broadcast 136: 135 LIFE-CHANGING topics covered on G2Voice. Studying these can change your health completely physically, mentally, and YES, Spiritually!**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6028703425001>

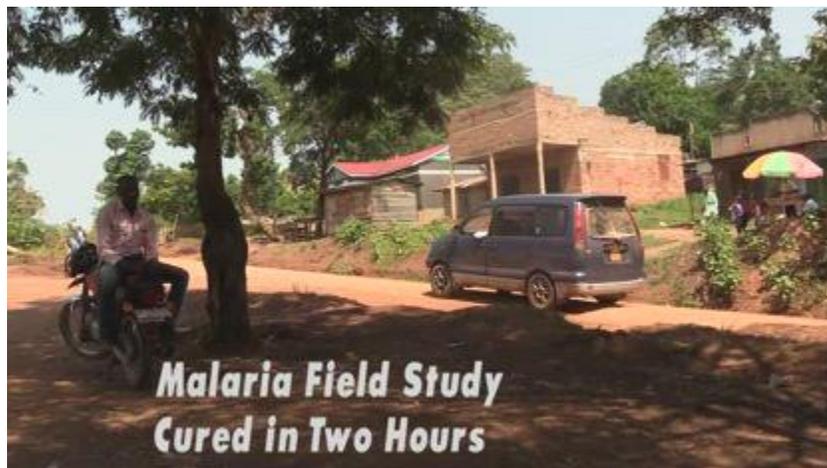
Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/136>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/523-g2voice-136>

**BUT We Are Having Resistance!**

**Video that got us our YouTube and prompted this article in the first place.**

<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>



**Is MMS a Bleach as 'the Guardian' newspaper published?**

**'Church' to offer 'miracle cure' despite FDA warnings against drinking bleach**

**Group to hold 'effective alternative healing' event in Washington state in**

**which they peddle a 'sacrament' known to be industrial cleaner**

<https://www.theguardian.com/us-news/2019/aug/16/bleach-based-miracle-cure-group-seminar-new-york>

The Guardian asked Mark Grenon why he was peddling a potentially dangerous chemical to residents of New York state under the pretext that it was a miracle cure. He replied by email that “you and **your Guardian newspaper are just puppets of the evil players of this world like the Murdoch/Rothschild families!**”

**Is that an honest title or a deceptive one? You decide.**

I will go through this article and show the deception. If what the Guardian is saying is NOT true, then why would they publish it? Is there another agenda being propagated and why? I will get into that at the conclusion of this rebuttal. The article in question was published by the Guardian, a newspaper that claims; “*More people around the world are reading The Guardian’s independent, investigative journalism than ever before.*”

### **137. G2Voice Broadcast #137: Is MMS a Bleach as ‘the Guardian’ newspaper published? 4-25-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6031117085001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/137>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/137>

## **Our Bishop Samula was arrested with 2 others in Uganda!**

### **The ‘Guardian’**

<https://www.theguardian.com/world/2019/may/23/british-man-arrested-on-suspicious-of-giving-bleach-based-cure-to-ugandans>

The two Ugandans who were arrested were understood to be connected to MMS Uganda, a group that is in turn a part of Genesis II – a pseudo-religious outfit in the US that sells “miracle cure”, which it calls a sacrament.

**In March of 2019, the Genesis II Church financed ANOTHER study in Uganda with our Bishop Samula** who has been helping many there in Uganda. Samula completed our G2Church Online course and has been studying and helping many since he passed the exam and became a Health Minister, After guiding and healing many, Samula has been give the title of Bishop for his work in the G2Church by teaching others to ‘take control’ of their health and detox their temples, their bodies with the G2Church Sacraments. As usual the ‘Lame stream media’ that is financed and owned by the Big Pharma attacks any people that try to work outside of the ‘healthcare’ INDUSTRY and practice ‘selfcare’. It is a privilege to help others as the Bible teaching us. It is better to give than to receive! A man named Sam Little had been reading the work form the G2Church and decided to come to Uganda and see for himself. He happened to be there when Bishop Samula was doing this test for the Genesis II Church and participated. Sam Little is not part of the Genesis II Church but was there to help others and try to setup an orphanage. I told

Bishop Samula to make sure everyone knew that the Genesis II Church was giving them Sacraments to cure their Malaria. Sam Little didn't mention the Church, so the message and the signs weren't there like we wanted. It was mentioned as being a drug which it is NOT! 9 people were CURED from Malaria and confirmed by 2<sup>nd</sup> blood test! Since this **experience Bishop Samula is NOT working with Sam Little and in the future will make sure that the G2Church Sacraments are mentioned, and the Church sign is visible wherever we are treating people with our Sacraments.** Bishop Samula, and his brother, Samula Tadeo as well as Sam Little were arrested and spent 2 week in jail for using an unapproved drug! They have had 4 court cases and the 'expert' chemist never shows to give evidence of the Sacraments being dangerous! Well, he doesn't show up because he knows it isn't dangerous and used safely throughout the world!

**Bishop Samula explaining his work with the G2 Church in Uganda.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/dH6loJhNPSqV/>

**Bishop Samula is telling the world about his work there in Uganda.**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/v5Q9dyTz5ftg/>

Bishop Samula and his brother Tadeo have been working hard as the Genesis II Church and even doing G2Church seminars.





### Testimony from our Bishop Samula in Uganda



Infection left hole in heal. Samula guided this young man by soaking the foot 2-3 times a day in G2Sacramental foot bath and look at the results in weeks! **The body can repair!**

### Anti-Nutrition vs Pro-Nutrition! Anti - “Against” Pro - “For”

#### Why do we need nutrition?

**Nutrition:** 1: The process of taking in food and using it for growth, metabolism, and repair. Nutritional stages are ingestion, digestion, absorption, transport, assimilation, and excretion. So, without nutrition. We don’t grow, create energy, and repair damaged cells throughout the body! So, without nutrition daily you WILL NOT be healthy, and the body will be telling you that in many ways called symptoms! This week I want to look at what REAL food is as opposed to PROCESSED foods and is nutrition being lost. **Real Food Vs. Processed Food?** This might sound like what some call a “no brainer”. However, the food industry works extremely hard to convince us that

processed food is real food. Let's explore some of the topics related to Real Food and Processed Food and let you decide for yourself if they are nutritious or not.

### **138. G2Voice Broadcast #138 – Anti-Nutrition vs Pro-Nutrition! 5-1-2019**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6033397406001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/138>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/525-g2voice-138>

#### **Assisted Suicide by Medications!**

I submit to the world that the #1 cause of death in the U.S. and the world for that matter is, TOXINS. These toxins are being allowed in the body in the form of medications, food-like substances, unsafe water, crops, air and almost everything in our environment is NOW toxic! Even our clothing and this we use for personal hygiene are full of TOXINS! I wrote the book, "Imagine, A World Without DIS-EASE" to not only show the world why we are DIS-EASED but to give the people of the world answers on how to become, DIS-EASE FREE! Isn't that what we are all looking for, to be healthy! You can have all the money you need and be unhappy if you are sick. You can't enjoy life when you are ill, right? Well, why not just get out of your DIS-EASED state and "recover your health"? The first step to recovering your health is to eliminate TOXINS from entering the body! **Here is our 4-step plan to "restore health" from ANY DIS-EASE of the body!**

### **139. G2Voice Broadcast #139: Assisted Suicide by Medications! 5-7-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6036157215001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/139>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/526-gvoice-139>

#### **Altering Human Genetics Through Vaccination**

**Watch this to learn: 100% Proof! Human DNA in Vaccines:**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=dlqFQLLOTEU>

The experimentation of Recombinant DNA is being promoted as a means to insert genetic DNA into the body of a recipient to infuse correct "coding" of immunity molecules into the subject. This is altering human genetics. Unfortunately, the recipient are children of infant age that are required vaccines against Hep B and other diseases that are required by the State in most cases. Is this a normal advancement of science to benefit citizens, or is it a manipulation of the body into some transhumanistic hybrid?



#### **140. G2voice Broadcast #140: Altering Human Genetics Through Vaccination 5-14-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6037220414001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/140>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/527-g2voice-140>

#### **Crimes against GOD and Humanity by International Red Cross**

**LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012:**

<https://www.brighteon.com/5805456789001>

**Our recent study done in March 2019 that got us thrown off YouTube!**

<https://www.brighteon.com/6022947497001>

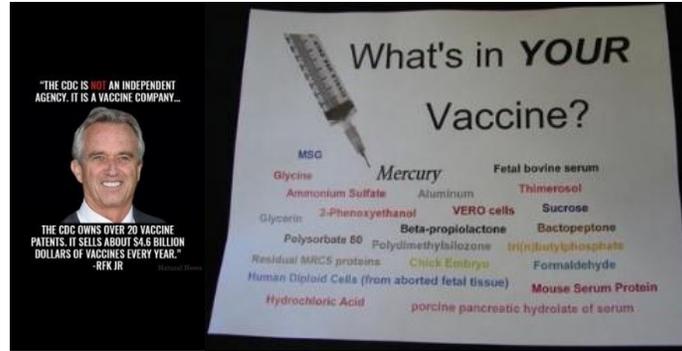
Malaria has been cured now 100% of the time with our G2Church Sacraments and the truth of that is being hindered by the FDA, WHO, U.N., Bill Gates Foundations and Big Pharma! 300,000,000 to ½ Billion are being infected each year with 1-2 million dying with 50% of the deaths children under 5. All for nothing when the cure is here!

#### **141. G2Voice Broadcast #141: Crimes against Humanity Part 1 05-24-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6042044496001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/141>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/528-g2voice-141>



The ingredients in vaccines are damaging and killing many children and adults and these are 'approved' by Government agencies working for the Big Pharma!

**142. G2Voice Broadcast #142: Crimes against Humanity Part 2 06-02-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6044067409001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/142>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/529-g2voice-142>



**Took six months of spraying Chlorine Dioxide and drinking it to CURE this cancer! This stuff is remarkable!**

**50 Questions That No-One Can Or Wants to Answer!**

**This is Not a 9/11 Conspiracy Theory - it's Game, Set & Match!**



### **143. G2Voice Broadcast #143: Crimes against Humanity from the Governments of the world - Part 3 6-5-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6046923202001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/143>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/530-g2voice-143>



**G2Church Seminar in Ghana! Join the Health Revolution!**

**Media corruption and the attack of Natural cures worldwide!**

Bayer, Merck, and Monsanto are being sued on multiple fronts with billions being awarded to the VICTIMS from the physical damages they've received! We have the scientific proof that Chlorine Dioxide and the G2 Church sacraments are "restoring health" to millions worldwide! Testimonies are coming in weekly!

**Ask yourself why these companies have to pay?** The Proof is they are selling poisons that are "FDA approved" and are poisoning, maiming, and yes even killing thousands if not millions each year! The FDA, CDC, and EPA as well as the DOJ are all culpable for their roles in allowing and enabling these evil companies go unchecked! The world is watching, and judgment is coming by God!

**144. G2Voice Broadcast #144 Dr. Leonard Horowitz discusses DOJ corruption, Media corruption, attacks of Natural cures worldwide! 6-11-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6048851681001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/144>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/532-g2voice-144>

## **So, why doesn't the world know there is a 100% cure for THE #1 killer in the history of the world?**

**How could this be? Why doesn't the world know? If this is true, then wouldn't "they" tell us?**

To REALLY understand the answers to the above **most frequently asked** questions we hear about Jim Humble's cure for malaria, we have to ask the following questions:

1. **How** could this 100% "cure" for malaria be kept from the world?
2. **Why** would this information not be made public?
3. **Who** is in control of getting this information to the world?
4. **What** would happen if this information were made public?
5. **When** will this information be allowed to be spoken of on the world's mainstream media?

### **145. G2Voice Broadcast 145: WHO is behind the Malaria Vaccine and WHAT is in it? 6-19-2019**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/6052037480001>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/145>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/533-g2voice-145>

***Facebook, FAKEBOOK, notified us that our Genesis II Church and G2Voice pages were terminated!***

***ENGLISH and Spanish Pages!***

***Here is what we received for each page closed!***

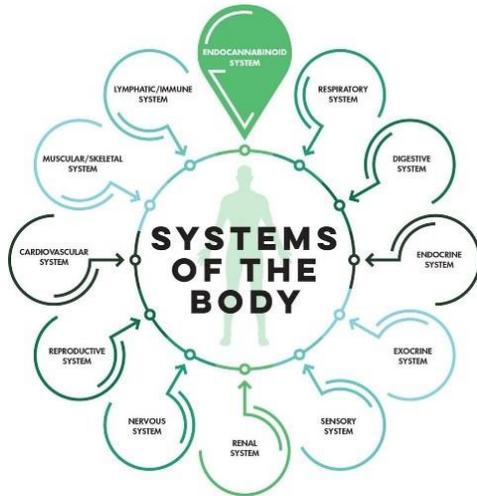
Hello,

Your Page "**Genesis II Church of Health & Healing (Official)**" has been removed for violating our Terms of Use. A Facebook Page is a distinct presence used solely for business or promotional purposes. Among other things, Pages that are hateful, threatening, or obscene are not allowed. We also take down Pages that attack an individual or group, or that are set up by an unauthorized individual. If your Page was removed for any of the above reasons, it will not be reinstated. Continued misuse of Facebook's features could result in the permanent loss of your account.

The Facebook Team

**Newsletter:** [Facebook, FAKEBOOK, notified us that our Genesis II Church and G2Voice pages were terminated! 6-21-19](#)

## What is the Endocannabinoid System in the body?



I am covering this incredible system in the body because we have used the oil with our G2Sacraments now for 5 yrs. with amazing results! We only do it sublingually and as a suppository while doing G2 Sacraments! For more information about G2 Sacramental Guidance please contact me at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)

### 146. G2Voice Broadcast #146: What is the Endocannabinoid System in the body? 6-26-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/a1fc2caa-7d13-4cbe-9780-940b0afc6c9d>

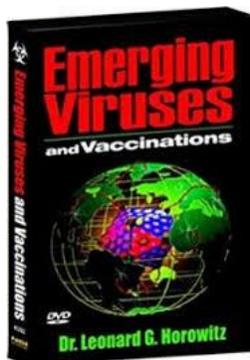
Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/146>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/535-g2voice-146>

### What is the cause of AIDS and EBOLA and how to cure both!

In this episode, we are talking to Dr. Leonard Horowitz about his best-selling book,

“Emerging Viruses and Vaccinations. What a great amount of information!



This week on G2Voice, we are interviewing our intrepid friend Dr. Leonard Horowitz. Dr. Horowitz is being censored by many media outlets that are suppressing his thorough research that exposes the pre-meditated plans of the evil players in the medical and pharmaceutical industries supported by the mainstream media, CDC, FDA and yes the DOJ!

## 147. G2Voice Broadcast #147: What is the cause of AIDS and EBOLA and how to cure both! 7-3-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6056953638001>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/147>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/538-g2voice-147-1>

### Chlorine Dioxide used in schools:

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=qjDqiuNS86w&app=desktop>

EPA Toxicity Category Rating System

	BLEACH	PHENOLS	QUATS	Vital Oxide!	
Toxicity Study	Category I High Toxicity	Category II Moderate Toxicity	Category III Low Toxicity	Category IV Very Low Toxicity	EPA Toxicity Rating
Acute Oral	Up to and including 50 mg/kg	>50 thru 500 mg/kg	>500 thru 5000 mg/kg	>5000 mg/kg	Category IV Very Low Toxicity
Acute Dermal	Up to and including 200 mg/kg	>200 thru 2000 mg/kg	>2000 thru 5000 mg/kg	>5000 mg/kg	Category IV Very Low Toxicity
Acute Inhalation	Up to and including 0.05 mg/liter	>0.05 thru 0.5 mg/liter	>0.5 thru 2.0 mg/liter	>2mg/liter	Category IV Very Low Toxicity
Eye Irritation	Corrosive (Irreversible destruction of ocular tissue) or corneal involvement or irritation persisting for more than 21 days	Corneal involvement or irritation clearing in 8-21 days.	Corneal involvement or irritation clearing in 7 days or less	Minimal effects clearing in less than 24 hours	Category III Low Toxicity
Skin Irritation	Corrosive (Tissue destruction into the dermis and/or scarring)	Severe irritation at 72 hours (Severe erythema or edema)	Moderate irritation at 72 hours (Moderate erythema)	Mild or slight irritation (No irritation or slight erythema)	Category IV Very Low Toxicity

Source: <https://vitaloxide.com/pages/epa-toxicity-category-rating-system-vital-oxide>

### How to cook and eat healthy!

When I talk about food, I mean REAL food from every food group and organic if at all possible. All REAL foods have certain unique benefits and nutrients that may not be in other foods so eat every food group! Healing only comes by creating new cells to repair and restore health. Eat foods that supply the body with the essential nutrients needs to accomplish the production of stem cells! **Here are 7 essential nutrients your body needs to do just that!**

- Water.
- Carbohydrates.
- Protein-Amino acids.
- Fat.
- Vitamins.
- Minerals.
- Omega-3 fatty acids.

## 148. G2Voice Broadcast # 148: How to cook and eat healthy! 7-10-19

### How to detox your home

This week we are talking about where we live. Your home is the place you spend probably half your time. Between, sleeping 6-9 hrs., preparing food, and eating 1-2 hrs. and other home activities you can see we spend much of our lives in the home. So, how clean is your home? Is it toxic? Do you even know what things in your home are toxic? Do you care? If you don't or never have thought to check it out whether your home is toxic or becoming toxic, you should! This week we are going to talk about the toxins that can be found in most homes and how to get rid of them. Let's start with what you clothing you put on each day. **Your** Body is the **Your** house you live in! You need to keep it clean.

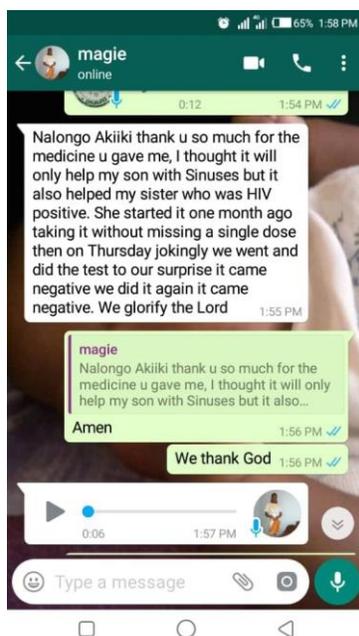
## 149. G2Voice Broadcast #149: How to detox your home 7-16-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/a5c3213a-481d-45a8-a265-5fdd033a81bf>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/149>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/540-g2voice-149>

### HIV CURED!



### Clean Water and Air is essential for health!

The last two weeks we've been talking about how to eliminate toxins when cooking foods by using non-toxic cookware, good oils as well as REAL organic foods for ALL food groups! This week we will talk about clean water and air as being essential for good health!

## 150. G2Voice Broadcast #150: Water and Air are essential for good health! 7-24-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/ce035f71-6379-4aec-b885-d4f1b9d1aeb3>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/150>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/541-g2voice-150>

### What is healing?

“Healing is when the body has been taken from a DIS-EASED state to a state of well-being and balance with all systems working together unhindered and in synchronicity. This does NOT mean that the body is free from pathogens but now the body can keep them all under control and there is a state of EASE present not only in the body but the mind, soul and spirit” – Bishop Mark S. Grenon, Head Bishop of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing

## 151. G2Voice Broadcast # 151: What is healing? 7-31-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/2026e0a9-08b4-4110-81b5-c74e6ec2659d>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/151>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/543-g2voice-151>

### Gangrene Healed

**Translated to English:** : Friends. I am from Bolivia. Let me show you this. They were going to cut both feet. But I got there in time and I gave him the MMS. Three drops are active three times a day and washed feet as well. The last photo is from today. Three months and a few days and healed by complicity. Thank God.



## **Bishop Mark Grenon's answer to ABC's Accusations!**

*The Genesis II Church investigates the underworld of ABC eyewitness news and their "investigative" reporter Lisa Bartley*

Recently, at our Genesis II Church seminar in California one of the employees of ABC News went undercover and attended and recorded what we teach in our seminars. Lisa Bartley was the undercover reporter.

### **152. G2Voice #152 answers ABC's accusations about MMS and the G2 Church 8-7-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/db5357e4-2080-4908-8898-38e7d4c36ac0>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/152>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/544-g2voice-152>

### **What is Lyme disease, how to cure it and the Protocol 2000**

Have you ever been diagnosed with rheumatoid arthritis, fibromyalgia, Multiple Sclerosis, chronic fatigue syndrome, Parkinson, ALS, Lupus, Alzheimer's, or anxiety and have been put on antidepressants and sent to a Psychiatrist for help? Well, maybe you don't have any of those dis-eases; maybe you have **Lyme Disease**.

### **153. G2Voice Broadcast #153: What is Lyme disease, how to cure it and the Protocol 8-12-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/719c3092-dbd2-4485-89ef-2c88aa8a2760>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/153>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/545-g2voice-153>

**"Daniel Smith tells the truth, the whole truth and nothing but the truth with God's help!"**

Daniel Smith will be on the G2Voice Broadcast this Sunday! He will tell us his story which has sad parts and happy parts. Daniel has spent 4 years incarcerated for his work with MMS and helping people heal from around the world! He will fill in the missing parts of what really happened to him, so I hope everyone tunes in this Sunday!

### **154. G2Voice Broadcast #154: Rebroadcast of our interview with Daniel Smith "Daniel Smith tells the truth 8-20-19"**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/f5fc067c-f6e2-477f-a3fd-2d9830f9fd1b>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/154>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/546-g2voice-154>

**Our most recent G2 Seminar in U.S. in upstate N.Y., the EVIL empire state**

**Our 61<sup>st</sup> G2Church Seminar**

**35 Graduated to “go forth and heal!”**

**“And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.”, [Luke 9:2](#)**

As of Sept. 2019, the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing now has over 3600 members,



### **Why the persecution against G2Church?**

Here’s the main reason we are being attacked! We are CURING Malaria 100% of the time within a day! LEAKED: Proof the Red Cross Cured 154 Malaria Cases with MMS in Dec. 2012  
<https://www.brighteon.com/5805456789001>

### **155. G2Voice Broadcast # 155: Why the persecution against G2Church? 8-27-19**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/7963e1b9-6dbd-4281-b589-ece164d77c63>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/155>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/547-g2voice-155>

**Another major reason why we are constantly attacked is the results we are having in CURING people! This came in from Bishop Casey in Peru! Watch the documentary we did with him in Peru.**

**Genesis II Church Documentary - Pucallpa, Peru**

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/kU6aFaTt0ld8/>

## **3000+ Testimonies from Peruvian Amazon Ministry**

### **Nurse Roli working among the People**

<https://www.brighteon.com/n-dashboard/videos/5189e862-7ecc-4106-a550-aa2909ef94dc>

### **MMS1 Daily Bottle Protocol - 2013-2015**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/fcb82240-7fcc-4ae8-a7d4-14ed0715dc55>

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/VA7YAe9RDxhG/>

(12 Activated Sodium Chlorite drops in 1 liter of water dosing hourly 8 times daily for 6 months)

### **795 Testimonies of “restored health” from various illnesses**

**NOTE: I have ALL the names, ages, and locations of all these people on a chart**

- Tuberculosis - 145
- HIV - 44
- Gastritis - 178
- Arthritis - 56
- Overall declining health - 88
- Back Pains - 87
- Vaginal Cancer - 37
- Lung Cancer - 13
- Cysts - 16
- Tumors - 19
- Gonorrhea - 31
- Diabetes - 51
- Excessive Vaginal Discharges - 12
- Gall Stones - 11
- Blood Infections - 5
- Breast Cancer – 2

**Total: 795 People with “restored health”!**

### **MMS 2 Protocol 4000 - 2016-2019**

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/579752db-e584-4a1c-99fb-caa0b2be33a9>

<https://www.bitchute.com/video/pgOeqw6LvbRC/>

**(3 capsules a day from 90 – 270 days)**

- Tuberculosis (180 days) - 330
- HIV (270 days) - 130
- Gastritis (90 days) - 464
- Arthritis – (90 days) – 220
- Overall declining health (180 days) - 303
- Back Pains (180 days) - 293
- Vaginal Cancer (270 days) - 128
- Lung Cancer (270 days) - 32
- Cysts (270 days) - 4
- Tumors (270 days) - 32
- Gonorrhea (90 days) - 32
- Diabetes (270 days) - 254
- Excessive Vaginal Discharges (180 days) - 31
- Liver tumors (180 days) - 6
- Blood Infections ( 90 days) - 44
- Breast Cancer (270 days) - 3
- Obesity (180 days) - 5
- Yellow Fever (90 days) - 5

**Total: 2,316 people plus 795 = 3,111 with “restored health”! Great job Roli and Bishop Casey! See Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/592-g2voice-194>**

Many people ask us about carrying G2Church Sacraments while traveling. Well, now you can have them with you all the time with the NEW G2Church Travel Kit! The bottle sizes are small enough to carry on the plane with you!



<https://newq2sacraments.org/product/q2sacramental-travel-kit/>

***3rd yr. anniversary of G2Voice with Mark Grenon and Jim Humble***

We have now done 156 episodes. WOW!! want everyone getting our newsletters and watching the G2Voice to hear how Jim discovered MMS and how the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing was established and what we have been doing around the world! Remember to watch our G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is)

## 156. G2Voice Broadcast #156: 3rd year Anniversary of G2Voice with Mark Grenon and Jim Humble 9-4-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/7f023ce3-9ab8-42fa-90a3-4ebf8bde6178>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/156>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/548-g2voice-156>

### The NATURAL Health Blessings of eating BEEF!

We are having an average of 2 people coming to us each month for our 30-day health restoration course and we are using a lot of beef products. In fact, if in our orientation interview we conduct before people are even accepted to come, each person has to agree to eat whatever we give them for 30 days. If they refuse, then we simply don't have them come! When a person is DIS-EASED then the body needs ALL the food groups created by God to restore health to our temple. The history of eating meat found in the Genuine world history book – The BIBLE!

## 157. G2Voice Broadcast #157: The NATURAL Health Blessings of eating BEEF! 9-10-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/65e8382c-95e8-4c29-8718-5df86b333f9a>

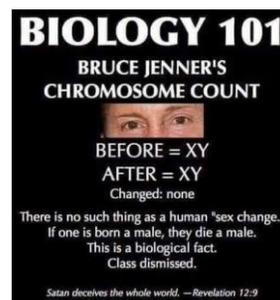
Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/157>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/549-g2voice-157>

### Adam and Eve or Adam and Steve?

#### What is Natural?

***“For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:”, Romans 1:26***



I did NOT decide to cover such a “hot” controversial topic this week to get attention or to have a “shock factor” to my topic this week, but to address this issue honestly and sincerely in regard to what is natural and what is NOT!

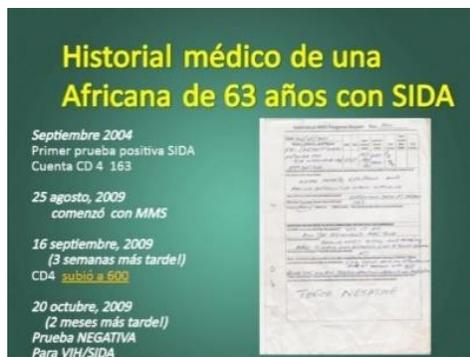
## 158. G2Voice Broadcast #158: Adam and Eve or Adam and Steve? 9-18-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6b3329ea-2f86-4bb5-a084-088da07d8ee0>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/158>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/550-g2voice-158>

### HIV CURED! Just came in but this was from 2009!



### The Dangers of 5-G and why it needs to be stopped NOW with Mark Steele

I was contacted by one of our Health Ministers in U.K. who had been following Mark Steele. She set up a call between Mark and me and was really impressed with not only his knowledge but his passion in trying to warn the world on the possibility of an **Existential Threat** that will affect all of us and that is the 5-G technology. We will be talking to Mark this Sunday and you can hear from him yourself about the dangers of 5-G technology.

## 159. G2Voice Broadcast #159: The Dangers of 5-G and why it needs to be stopped NOW with Mark Steele 9-25-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/b9e7953b-4084-401e-89d5-21a49c8fd3ea>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/159>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/551-g2voice-159>

### The 10 - fold attack of the G2Church Sacraments!

The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has developed 10 standard protocols that “attack” pathogens in the body and “restore health” from a DIS-EASED state to a state of well-being or homeostasis. Each of these 10 protocols brings with it a unique attack on its own. When all 10 are being introduced in the body, the results are amazing! Please pay attention to the details to each one of these 10 protocols and their importance in ridding the body of DIS-EASE!

## **160. G2Voice Broadcast #160: The 10 - fold attack of the G2Church Sacraments! 10-3-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/8295c3f5-440b-4ade-b728-9ff5e3b5ece0>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/160>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/552-g2voice-160>

### **Breast Cancer month can kill you!**

It is October and in the U.S. many people celebrate “Breast Cancer Awareness Month”. You can see people wearing pink to attract attention to the fact that there is a terrible plague of breast cancers among women today! I think that the movement as a whole has many truly sincere people trying to find a cure for breast cancer. I really believe that they are acting upon the trust they have for the medical system to find a cure and the fact they see their family and friends dying all too often for this type of cancer. The problem is-the reality of finding a cure for breast cancer or any other cancer from any government or private medical research institution is impossible if you understand what their goals are. Here is an article I read recently from an Australian Newspaper stating what a Nobel Prize winner says about cancer research.

## **161. G2Voice Broadcast # 161: Breast Cancer month can kill you! 10-8-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d684c604-f1fe-441b-8218-2b3da7487784>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/161>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/553-g2voice-161>

### ***Natural Feminine Hygiene***

Easy does not always mean that it is good for you. These days we live in, we want everything easy and quick, no matter the harm it may cause our bodies. Tampons and menstrual pads are easier and quicker than our past mothers had for their periods, you agree? I bet you they also didn't have the regular allergy and infection

problems as women have today. It is your responsibility to know what products are safe for you to use during your menstrual period. Most products found, such as tampons, are full of chemicals and harmful materials. If you know where to look, you can find organic cotton woman products with no chemicals or anything that may harm you or cause any negative side-affects. Many women are also using alternative ideas, for example, the silicone menstrual cup: easy to use, hygienic and a way to save money. Easy does not always mean that it is good for you. These days we live in, we want everything easy and quick, no matter the harm it may cause our bodies. Tampons and menstrual pads are easier and quicker than our past mothers had for their periods; you agree? I bet you they also didn't have the regular allergy and infection problems as women have today. It is your responsibility to know what products are safe for you to use during your menstrual period. Most products found, such as tampons, are full of chemicals and harmful materials. If you know where to look, you can find organic cotton woman products with no chemicals or anything that may harm you or cause any

negative side-affects. Many women are also using alternative ideas, for example, the silicone menstrual cup: easy to use, hygienic and a way to save money.

**Newsletter:** [Natural Feminine Hygiene October 10 2019](#)

This was the first liver flush done by our recent student, Mike, who came to Colombia for 30 days. He was amazing at what came out and how he feels after! He will be doing a liver flush every 6 weeks until NO MORE COME OUT! 10-13-19



### **6 Atheists “die” and came back with a LIFE Changing story!**

**NOTE:** You don’t have to believe what I am telling you here for me to help you or for you to be part of our G2Church, but I ask you one thing, Would you take the time to thoughtfully and sincerely read what I have written?

### **Spiritual Health**

**This week I want to talk about Spiritual health** which to me is much more important because **it is forever**. I have been studying religion and Spiritual things for over 40 yrs. My research and travels have taken me to many different belief systems around the world, so I am not talking as one without experience BUT with a sincere desire to KNOW if there is a God and is there life after death! Being a missionary for over 40 yrs. now, the BEST joy I have had is when a **seeking person** finds the Creator and the result that follows is LIFE Changing!

Here is a video about **6 atheists that “clinically died” and came back DIFFERENT!** A few of them were doctors and even the man presenting his findings was a heart surgeon and atheist himself! Dr. Rawlings explains clinical death and Spiritual death in this GREAT video:

### **To Hell And Back!**

<https://www.brighteon.com/f63b48d7-e31b-4534-9861-16390819f534>

**162. G2Voice Broadcast #162: 6 Atheists “die” and came back with a LIFE Changing story! 10-15-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/cd3f6105-aa04-43a9-a082-76e43d796fbb>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/162>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/555-g2voice-162>

**How Glyphosate can be broken down in the body with Chlorine Dioxide**

**Look for the GREAT news at the end of this newsletter**, but first I want to show you what the maker of Glyphosate says about it as well as the FDA, EPA, and Wikipedia! Next, we will look at how TOXIC this substance is, and where it is being found on earth! Then, the best part, I will show you how to break it down into three usable molecules to be used safely in the body!

**163. G2Voice Broadcast #163:How Glyphosate can be broken down in the body with Chlorine Dioxide 10-22-18**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/4c2a9d15-a6dd-411d-b636-0b9e73b7a962>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/163>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/556-g2voice-163>

**Self-Ownership Informed Consent are Fundamental Rights of us ALL!**

I was informed a few weeks ago about a member of our G2Church in Brazil who had two children vaccinated without his permission while he was at work! The local medical industry was trying to get him to vaccinate his children and he refused! He denied having his children vaccinated due to what he knew was in them and the stated side effects mentioned in the “vaccine inserts” each vaccine has but many don’t know about it. The reason they don’t know about it is because the doctors and the pharmacies never tell them!

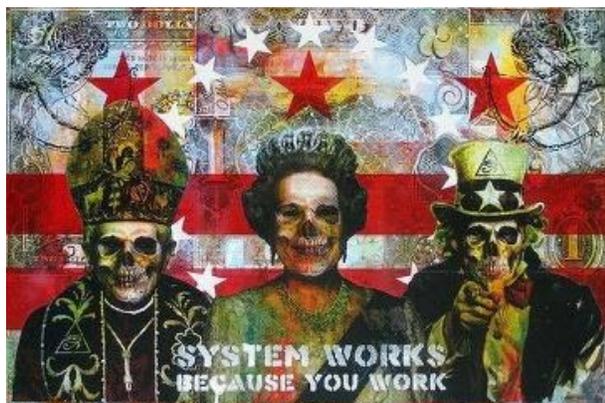
**164. G2Voice Broadcast #164: Self Ownership Informed Consent are Fundamental Rights of us ALL! 10-29-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/d6c13bac-1754-41e9-828c-3ba2608e6e6f>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/164>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/557-g2voice-164>

## REAL History: 3 Corporations That Run the World!



Did you know that there are 3 cities on earth that come under no national authority, they have separate laws, they pay no taxes, they have their own police force and even possess their own flag of 'independence'? These 3 cities control the economy, military onslaughts, and the spiritual beings of those in powers. The 3 cities are actually corporations and they are the [City of London, District of Columbia and the Vatican](#).

### 165. G2Voice Broadcast #165 REAL History: 3 Corporations That Run the World! 11-5-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/6f54c5f1-51c3-4549-a33b-d7a8c6de38dd>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/165>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/558-g2voice-165>

**Preventative Self-Care needs to be taught in today's toxic world!**

**Learn it!**

Here at the Genesis II Church in Colombia we have been having people come to our 'restoration center' for the past 7 yrs. Many that come to us are EXTREMELY sick to say the least and have been through the medical/big pharma industry's protocols and have left their body's immune system either weakened or completely destroyed! The G2Church Sacramental protocols are working wonders with these people to say the least BUT wouldn't it be better to have these people learn how to practice **Preventive SELF-CARE** before the body becomes DISEASED?

### 166. G2Voice Broadcast # 166: Preventative Self-Care needs to be taught in today's toxic world! learn it! 11-13-19

Video: <https://www.brighteon.com/e13dc074-56ef-4c31-b63c-01b67d83880e>

Audio: <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/166>

Newsletter: <https://g2churchnews.org/559-g2voice-166>

## Using the Travel kit to help a friend in the mountains!



Camarita was really sick and has recovered!

## How to eliminate the symptoms called AUTISM Spectrum Disorder, ASD, with Chlorine Dioxide by Kerri Rivera

**It was really good to 'catch up' with Kerri Rivera after 6 years!** The last time I talked with her was in 2013 at our MMS Seminar in Puerto Vallarta, Mexico! Wow, time flies! How did this reunion happen? Well, our Bishop Bob in Tennessee has a TV station called [www.IAMTV.us](http://www.IAMTV.us). I had been on a few times and he also had Kerri come on the station. While they were talking, he mentioned me and the Genesis II Church. Kerri asked Bob for my telephone number and from there it turned into a **GREAT reunion with incredible news! Over 550 Autistic children** and a few adults have now a 'non-diagnosis' of Autism Spectrum Disorder! Kerri told me she believes more than 10,000 have been helped worldwide recover this diagnosis with 10's of thousands been helped substantially worldwide!

### 167. G2Voice Broadcast #167: How to eliminate the symptoms called AUTISM Spectrum Disorder, ASD, with Chlorine Dioxide by Kerri Rivera 11-20-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/f26a1772-24f5-4bf5-9b60-f1eae2d3b281>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/167>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/560-g2voice-167>

### *Is 5G Technology safe with 5G Whistleblower Mark Steele!*



### 168. G2Voice Broadcast #168: Is 5G Technology safe with 5G whistleblower Mark Steele! 11-26-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/a2f6ceb7-35dd-4b45-ad62-adb562650593>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/168>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/561-g2voice-168>

## **How great is Hypochlorous acid therapy, MMS2**



**Jim Teaching what is MMS2**

**From Bishop Casey in Peru 3035 testimonies from 2013 to now!** Here are some of the latest updates with the program at "Peru" There are records in here starting in 2013 until today. Everyone recovers that sticks with it. **He uses Protocol 4000 which is MMS2 ONLY 2-3 times a day!?????? Or 12 drops in a liter of water!**

## **3000+ Testimonies from Peruvian Amazon Ministry**

**Bishop Casey, Roli, Lee and Bishop Mark in Peru teaching daily bottle protocol**



**169. G2Voice Broadcast #169: How effective is Hypochlorous acid therapy - MMS2 12-3-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/c25edf3e-346a-4ba9-b12f-35f671dc22a5>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/169>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/562-g2voice-169>

## The REAL China Study

### Vegetarianism and Veganism - Our Salvation or Our Hell?

By Jim Humble

Here are some of the nutrients that vegetarianism and Veganism does not supply, or does not supply enough of; there are many others: Vitamin B12, Creatine, Taurine, Carnitine, Carnosine, B-complex, Iron, Zinc, DHA, and Omega-3 fatty acids. I will explain each of the above nutrients and their use in the body and why I have added the items 6 through 10 when some vegetarians seem to believe plants supply enough.

#### 170. G2Voice Broadcast #170: The REAL China Study 12-12-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/89b7e1a6-7cff-4b58-aa00-4c59cb394285>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/170>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/563-g2voice-170>

#### Question: Can the body be made Alkaline?

I have been around many people in the last 40+ years talking about the benefits of checking the pH of the mouth and urine and maintain the body alkaline to avoid illnesses by eating foods that are alkaline and not acidic. Have you heard that? DO you know people that check the pH levels of their saliva and urine daily or even a few times a day? Have you heard people saying they don't eat foods that are acidic? Have you heard that cancer can only grow in an acidic environment? Well, I hear these lies all the time! Yes, lies and people and "health" gurus around the world promote these false premises to market **well-meaning good-hearted ignorant people!**

#### 171. G2Voice Broadcast #171: Can the human body be alkalized? 12-17-19

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/275e9e78-1058-4e75-8537-f1458e5db888>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/171>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/564-g2voice-171>

## **G2Church helps hand out 400+ presents to the needy!**

The Group Los Invacare's (The Invaders) and the Genesis II Church Chapter #139 in Colombia have been able to hand out 400+ presents. Thanks to all that have donated!



## **Why Health Nuts are Really NUTS and it is NOT because they eat NUTS!**

Most of us know that the 'medical industry' uses poison to "treat" illnesses as well as other toxic methods. It is called allopathy as opposed to natural path or holistic medicine ONLY using natural means. The problem is "health nuts" as the world calls people wanting to be healthy and NOT following the 'medical industry' has their own preconceived ideas about health and are as far from the truth as the 'allopathic' approach to health.

### **172. G2Voice Broadcast #172: Why Health Nuts Are Really NUTS When It Comes To Health! 12-27-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/33efc2d9-0628-4159-8ebd-e7d2eb44ed34>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/172>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/565-g2voice-172>

## NEW G2Church Project!

The G2Church is developing a natural farm!

Pray that our main base in U.S. continues to develop in 2020!



6 acres!

G2Church and the Grenon family handing out gifts in the Dominican Republic!





### **We have a 20/20 vision for 2020 at G2Church!**

There is a saying that goes like this; If you shoot at nothing you will hit it every time! Will what you're shooting at change your life for 2020? Well, at the G2Church we have a very clear '2020' vision for Year 2020!

### **OUR GOAL FOR 2020 IS TO CREATE A SELFCARE PARADIGM SHIFT WORLDWIDE!**

**173. G2Voice Broadcast #173: We have a 20/20 vision for 2020 at G2Church! 12-30-19**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/dcf8d155-91ff-402b-b135-54b112f78bba>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/173>

**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/566-g2voice-173>

### **Diabetes Ulcer cured in 3 months! From Bishop Nana in Ghana!**



**1st October 2019**

**15th October 2019**



**Beginning of November 2019**



**End of November 2019 Mid December 2019**

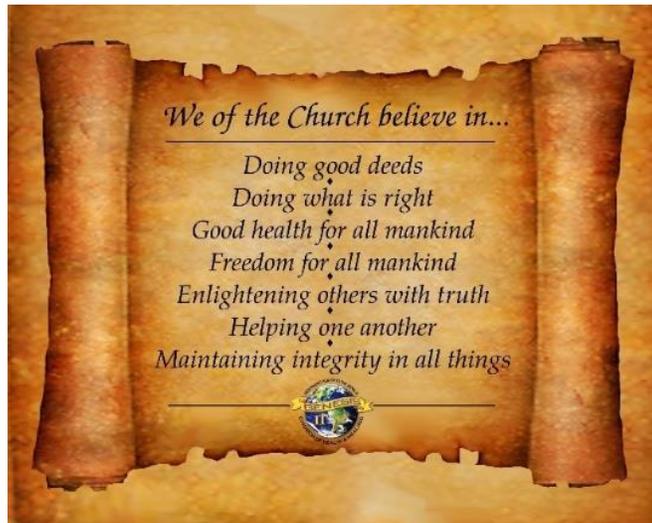


**First time in shoes in 3 months 19 December 2019 Thanks to MMS Bishop Nana – Ghana!**

**The G2Church Creed is based on  
the**

**Holy Scriptures NOT man's  
worldly wisdom!**

*"He hath shewed thee, O man, what  
is good; and what doth the Lord  
require of thee, but to do justly, and  
to love mercy, and to walk humbly  
with thy God?", [Micah 6:8](#)*



**Do you believe mainstream media and their anti-Bible propaganda as your belief system? Do you read on your own? Do you investigate what people are saying? Do you do your 'due diligence' when looking for Truth?**

Since, the Bible has been taken out of schools for decades now, many younger people have no idea what is even in the Bible. I remember debating with people about the accuracy of the Bible and most don't even know how pinpoint accurate it is, not only spiritually, **BUT** historically and scientifically!

**174. G2Voice Broadcast # 174: The G2Church Creed is based on the Holy Scriptures NOT man's worldly wisdom! 1-7-20**

**Video:** <https://www.brighteon.com/a2182d1f-9d27-451f-bd21-96dee7a92ebc>

**Audio:** <https://g2voice.is/broadcast/174>

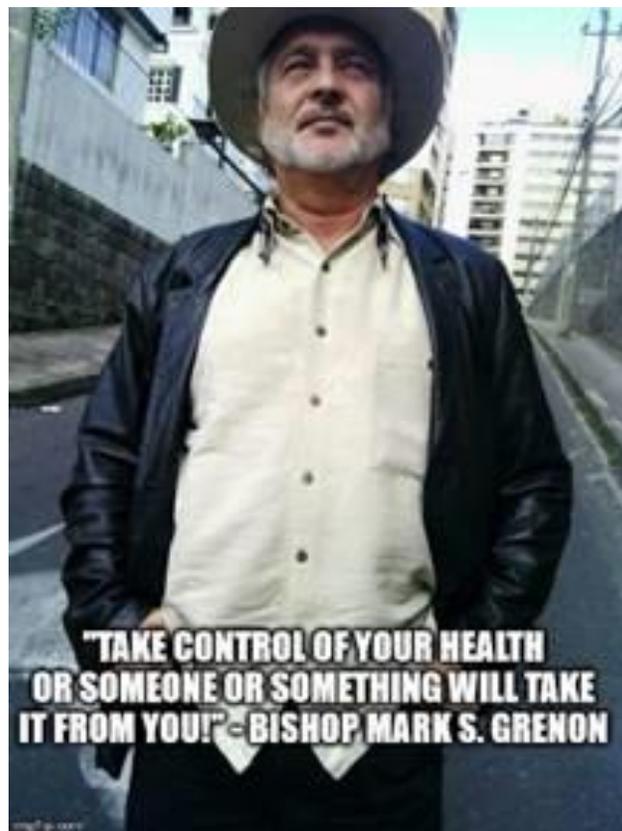
**Newsletter:** <https://g2churchnews.org/567-g2voice-174>

**Bishop Jonathan on TV in Dominican Republic!**

Bishop Jonathan was asked to be on a TV program in The D.R. to explain our G2Sacraments and a lawyer that was CURED of Diabetes with our Sacraments gave his testimony!



**Why 'Health Care' when you have Genesis II Church SELFCARE?**



**End of 2019**

# Chapter Seven

## Our Vision for 2020 and beyond!

A G2Church in every Country

**10 YEARS!!!!**

April 26th 2020



**Bishops Jim Humble and Mark Grenon in Prague for G2Church Seminar**

**Results worldwide in ten years!**

- **Members: 3,826**
- **Health Ministers: 2,008**
- **Bishops:115**
- **Church Chapters: 252**
- **Health Restoration Centers: 1 in Colombia but others are healing many in their prospective countries!**

**Note: Soon we will have more Health Restoration Centers listed**

EVERYONE welcome to be a part of our 'health revolution' for the FREEDOM to practice 'SELFCARE'. A self-sustaining plan for the G2Church to reach the whole world one country at a time!

**How to help us help you to help others!**

- 1. Become a G2Church Member**

2. Become a Health Minister by attending a G2Church Seminar or do the Online Course  
Online Course: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>
3. Open a G2Church Chapter
4. Become a Bishop by guiding others with G2Sacraments
5. Open a Restoration Center
6. Create “a world without dis-ease” one person at a time!

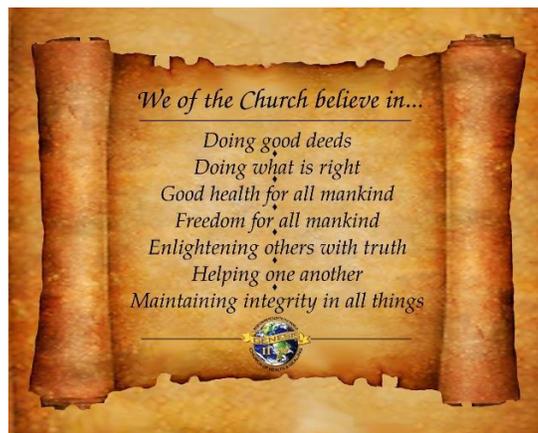
**The Goals of the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing for 2020 and beyond is to create, ‘a world without dis-ease’.**

Our goal for the world is to have at least one G2Church Restoration center in every country of the world. There are almost 200 countries in the world, and we’d like to reach every one of them with our G2Church ‘Selfcare’ or ‘care of health’ plan. Each location will have:

1. Health guidance for the sick
2. Training for those who want to be healers
3. Sending of Health Ministers into their country to heal and train others
4. Creating Jobs
5. Collection of testimonies which will change the whole country and its economy
6. Help hospital with antibiotic resistant infections!

**The ONLY prerequisite to be a member of the G2Church is agreeing in principle to our Creed!**

**OUR CREED**

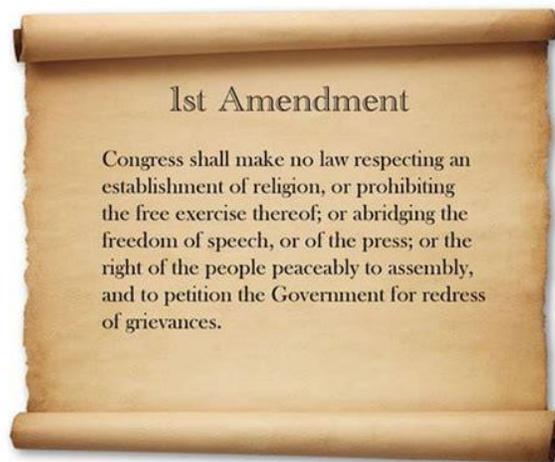


**If you believe these 7 principles are something you can use to guide your life, then you have the same mindset as us!**

## Why a Church?

Some people think that we started the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing to **HIDE** from governments. This is **NOT** the truth. I was a missionary for 30 yrs at the time Jim came to live with us from Africa in 2010. From 2006 when I first picked up Jim's book and healed myself and my 8 children from MRSA to 2010, I was using MMS, Chlorine Dioxide to heal many in Dominican Republic and Haiti. I only had corresponded with Jim twice, once thanking him for publicizing his discovery and another time when I wanted to go to Africa to help him and he told me he needed a place to develop more protocols to train people from around the world. A Church does NOT operate under governmental laws, statutes, codes, or rules. In fact, the Church is the conscience of the Government to make sure it NEVER tries to enforce laws, statutes, codes, and rules that are IMMORAL!

**Even the US Constitution and other documents of the world clearly state this!**



### **The Protection of the Church from the 1<sup>st</sup> Amendment!**

**5 out of 6 points of the 1<sup>st</sup> amendment are directly or indirectly referring to the Church!**

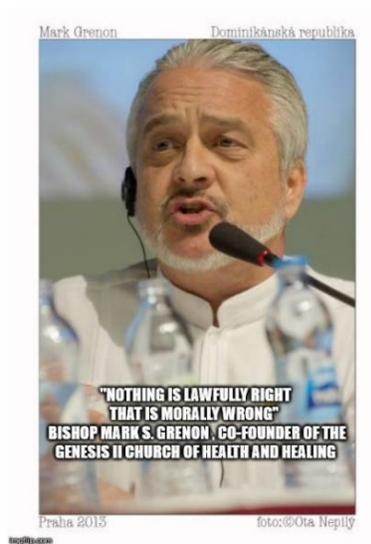
#### ***1<sup>st</sup> Amendment of the Constitution of the United States of America***

***"Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances".***

- 1. "Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion", (refers to Church)***
- 2. "or prohibiting the free exercise thereof;"(refers to Church)***
- 3. "or abridging the freedom of speech," (refers to Church)***

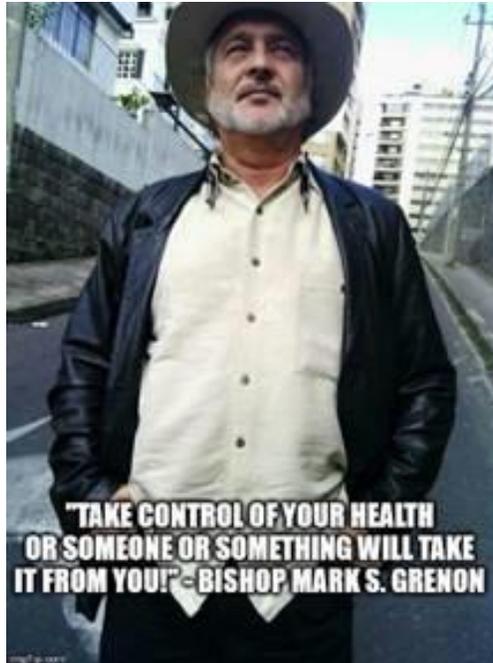
4. *“or of the press;”*
5. *“or the right of people peaceably to assemble,” (applies to Church)*
6. *“and to petition the Government for a redress of grievances”. (applies to Church)*

## Truths we believe to be SELF-EVIDENT



## Chapter Eight

### Why 'Health Care', when you have Genesis II Church SELFCARE?



#### **Practice Selfcare not Healthcare!**

The human body is made to be self-healing, self-cleaning, self-defending and self-monitoring and will self-notify us of its condition so we can “fix” the problem before it becomes systemic which means it affects the whole body and becomes “chronic”, i.e. lifelong if not dealt with in the beginning.

#### **About toxins in our bodies**

The Genesis II Church of Health and Healing is vehemently opposed to any toxin or poison being introduced into the body, ‘our temple’, by vaccines, medications, food-like substances, fluoridated or chlorinated water, or any other means. The religious belief that our bodies are our personal temples that our spirits and souls live in, is based on the following Scripture:

*“Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? **If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are”.** II Corinthians 3:16-17 King James Version (KJV)*

Let me explain what the phrase; ‘him shall God destroy’ means and its impact on the overall health of the body, or the temple we live in.

When a person neglects the ‘cleaning and maintenance’ of a building, it starts to slowly deteriorate to the point where it needs repair. By not constantly putting effort out to maintain a clean building it will become filthy then eventually toxic! The same happens with your body! So, the Lord will allow nature to take its course by neglect and your temple will be DIS-EASED and death is inevitable unless a radical change is made! So you have to do your ‘due diligence’ by researching how the body was made and what it was designed to receive orally to maintain health and its innate defenses, i.e. nutrition to build and detoxification to cleanse.

### **What does Preventive Self-Care entail?**

First of all, a person will NOT be healthy or stay healthy unless the following **WILLFUL** acts are implemented in daily life:

1. **Desire** - A person must have the ‘desire’ to want to be healthy! Without that fundamental belief which brings forth action, nothing will get done to benefit the body because the ‘desire’ isn’t there. It is like beating a dead horse when trying to ‘restore health’
2. **Discipline** – Self-care entails being ‘disciplined’ in regard to what one allows into his or her body. Every person has the ability to do consistently what is good for the body!
3. **Determination** – One has to have the intestinal fortitude to keep our bodies, temples, clean and healthy!
4. **Devotion** – A ‘devotion’ is something that is part of one’s life. Are you willing to be ‘devoted’ to self-care of the body you live in? If not, the body will eventually suffer.
5. **Dedication** – Being dedicated to the end is sooo important to ‘seeing it through to the end’ in anything in life. One cannot stop practicing good health habits because the end is REAL Health. Why would anyone not want to put out a consistent effort to be HEATHY!

I want to appeal to your logic here. **If there was a study that showed that a certain system has failed miserably** to the point of killing the very people that are saying they protect, would there be any reason to continue this system? Wouldn’t it be logical to shut it down immediately?

Well, **the good news is there is a study for all to see** and that is the results of 100+ years of pharmaceutical controlled medical systems imposed on the people worldwide!

**This 100+ year observation** has proven without a shadow of doubt that **the Allopathic method of healthcare has failed miserably for all to see!** You may say, where is that study and who did it. Well, the very developers of this Western medicine, i.e. Nazi experimental testing, have been done on the people of the England, Germany, U.S. Canada, New Zealand, Australia, much of Europe, Asia etc. The world is receiving the data from around the world. Every continent has

been affected. The stats are there, and it is most likely worse that they have admitted due to the same people control the “peer-reviewed” studies as well as the media coverage. Let’s see how the **Medical Industry** has done.

So, after 100+ years of the **Medical Industry’s control of “health”**, the world now is experiencing epidemics of cancer, diabetes, high blood pressure, heart problems, autism, auto-immune illnesses and many other previously unknown ILLNESSES before 1900’s!

Aren’t the results telling us this system is not ONLY UNNATURAL but slowly making the world sicker and sicker as the human body is getting more toxic and in turn effects the whole world!

**Illustration:** A good mechanic can see and hear symptoms of an engine having problems in its early stages to eliminate BIGGER future problems. The live-in doctor, your body, is the best mechanic.

Everyone needs to become that type of mechanic with their own bodies! You are your best doctor and should be your ONLY doctor unless, of course, in an emergency such as an accident. Although, so-called emergencies can many times be fixed by yourself with the knowledge and tools we will give you in this book. We have the proof by REAL people restoring health from many of the so-called incurable illnesses. That is REAL science by the way! You, as the live-in doctor, have the advantage because you are being notified long before the body becomes chronically dis-eased. I have talked to many people who knew something was wrong with their body long before it changed their state of overall health. In fact, many people have told me while they were detoxing their bodies, things started to work again that they had grown accustomed to not working! They tell me things like, “my eye sight has improved, my digestion is working correctly again, I no longer have allergies, my bad breath is gone, my bowel movements are normal again, my sense of smell and taste came back, I’m breathing better, I’m having erections again, etc.”

So, their bodies are talking to them in a positive way now! Pay attention to what your body is saying good or bad. Your health is at stake. Isn’t that what we are all trying to maintain in our bodies? In the case of having **dis-ease** in the body, we must work to get the body back to an “at-ease” condition. Does that make sense to you? The human body is telling you every day if things just aren’t right in the form of aches, pains, diarrhea, congestion, headaches, and general overall feeling of discomfort. Listen to the **live-in doctor** – YOU! If you are sick, your quality of life is diminished, and it affects every aspect of your being.

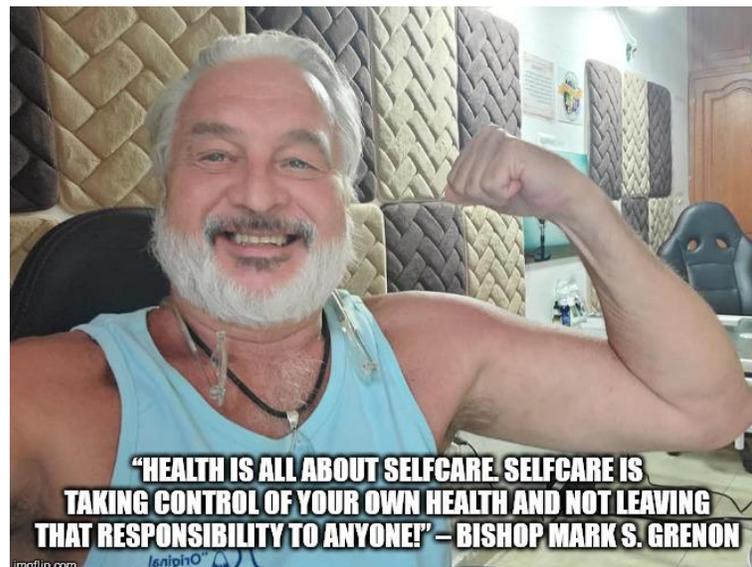
**The self-monitoring system of the body will notify you by messages or e-mails in the form of symptoms and changes in your state of being.** If you pay attention to the **live-in doctor**, then the problem can be fixed promptly without any further damage. You need to learn to listen to those e-mails or signs that your body is sending to your brain. If you ignore the messages, you are like unto a man that builds his house upon sand and not rock which is unwise or foolish to say the least.

Well, most people go to a medical doctor to have him tell them what symptoms they have based on inaccurate blood tests that are designed to get you on **medications, the REAL drugs!** That doesn't even make sense to me and many others critical thinkers with their eyes open to REAL TRUTH! I will get into why that is not a good idea later in the book under the heading, **don't ask your doctor anything about health or nutrition.** I will tell you this though, doctors are trained to find problems to get you into their "allopathic" system of poisoning the body. Their tests are designed to accomplish that. **Nuff said right now!**

**Questions: How is the body becoming diseased? Can we stop it? Is it possible?**

Laying an understandable foundation for ALL to read is important so you can build upon this information and "take control of your own health" and become your own doctor! Here are **FOUR simple steps** I will show you about how to rid dis-ease from the body. We are seeing success all around the world by following these **self-care sacramental protocols!**

1. **Detoxing the body with the #1 killer of pathogens in the world** – Chlorine Dioxide, as well as other sacramental protocols we have developed and proven worldwide!
2. **Stopping toxins from entering the body.** Toxic NON-Foods and medications, the REAL drugs need to be stopped from entering the body.
3. **Recovering the body's "built-in" immune system,** as well as providing ALL the systems of the body with essential nutrients, to reach "homeostasis" or complete balance. The body is the ultimate healer and if we support that complex marvelously-created structure with what it needs to its job of maintaining health, it will eradicate the "dis-ease" state.
4. **Remove toxic relationships that cause stress** which weakens the immune system and, in turn, the whole body. Personal relationships with people and GOD, family pressures, stress at work can all be toxic to the **Body, Mind and Spirit** which, in turn, cause dis-ease of the body. **Repair or Remove** anything that is causing your body to be stressed. This toxic environment can cause the beginnings of the dis-ease of the body!



# Protocols to follow to 'restore health' from ANY DIS-EASE of the body.

Do the G2Church Online Course and to know all the Sacramental Protocols and become a health minister: <https://g2churchvideocourse.org/>

How to make MMS: <https://www.brighteon.com/e6bad5e8-30b3-4ee1-b455-34c62e733823>

How to make the Activator: <https://www.brighteon.com/7c5dc068-d8a1-4afb-b10a-fcc54c7843d2>

Note: Everyone starts with the 'Starting Procedure

1. The G2Church Sacramental Starting Procedure <https://www.brighteon.com/4f28d43a-fa4c-4523-a4e1-3165168b486e>
2. The Protocol 1000 of the G2Sacraments <https://www.brighteon.com/3648d5ce-98b7-4acb-9299-35777dbac5be>
3. The Protocol 1000+ of the G2Church Sacraments.  
<https://www.brighteon.com/fae7460a-2ce6-47d4-b32c-5b33bab9ac57>
4. The G2Church Sacramental Protocol 2000 for Life Threatening Illnesses  
<https://www.brighteon.com/ced6249f-f1ce-4598-92fb-d10bfb4701a3>
5. The Protocol 4000 of the G2Sacraments <https://www.brighteon.com/579752db-e584-4a1c-99fb-caa0b2be33a9>
6. The Vaccine Sacramental Protocol using the PATCH Protocol and Protocol 1000  
<https://www.brighteon.com/4544f502-bb56-4404-9857-8304e973e7f8>
7. Nose and Eye Drops <https://www.brighteon.com/5af16a25-7acd-4f4f-bddb-ae5a18d2e80>
8. Protocol 1000 Daily Bottle <https://www.brighteon.com/fcb82240-7fcc-4ae8-a7d4-14ed0715dc55>
9. How to Make a Cleansing Water (MMS2) Spray Bottle  
<https://www.brighteon.com/2dd45308-b511-4068-a3d3-3ec9032eb7e7>
10. How to Make a Cleansing Water (MMS1) Spray Bottle  
<https://www.brighteon.com/a21dc85b-516d-4259-86ca-bbcc1122aa61>

Natural Liver Flush to accelerate healing: <https://www.brighteon.com/5826850660001>

## The Genesis II Church Treatment Diet For Healing

In addition to the MMS Sacramental Protocols, we have seen particularly good results by adding the following foods to one's daily diet.

**NOTE:** Raw Milk will neutralize Chlorine Dioxide, so only consume in the morning 1 hour before the daily protocol and 1 hour after the last dose for the day. Many people say they are lactose intolerant, so they can't drink raw milk. In fact, the people that have this problem are NOT lactose intolerant of RAW milk but PASTEURIZED milk. Go slow with RAW milk but you will see your body WILL love it.

Moringa can only be taken at night 1 hour after the last dose for the day because it contains 40+ anti-oxidants will neutralize the chlorine dioxide quickly. Oxidants and anti-oxidants neutralize each other.

**Note: Things that Neutralize Chlorine Dioxide are: Vitamin C, Any Antioxidant, Coffee, Tea, Milk, Alcohol, Anti-oxidants and supplements and medications.**

\*All foods must be organic, non-GMO, and completely natural.

**Note:** If you don't like the following foods, research what are the essential nutrients needed for the body to build cells, build the digestive flora, and feed the immune system. Then, find the foods that have the highest amounts of these nutrients and eat them! Nutrients naturally occurring in food is better than artificial synthetic supplements.

### **Proteins & Fats: (70% of diet)**

**Meats:** Beef, Chicken, Pork, Seafood, etc.  
Animal livers

**Dairy:** Raw Milk, Raw Butter, Raw Cheese,  
Raw Cream, Eggs, etc.

### **Carbohydrates: (30% of diet)**

Raw Honey, Fruits, non-  
pasteurized juices,

Moringa, Green Vegetables,  
Raw Nuts, etc.

**More Essential Fats:** Coconut Cream, Cold pressed Coconut Oil and Olive Oil, etc.

**Note: Pasteurization kills all the benefits of dairy foods. Homogenization eliminates the fat. Pasteurization and homogenization render dairy products useless and even detrimental to the body.**

I recommend these following books about what the body is **DESIGNED** to eat to build up its immune system, rebuild and “restore health” from dis-ease.

1. “We Want To Live” by Aajonas Vonderplanitz
2. “The 24-Hour Diet” by Brian Scott Peskin

The VERY BEST way to get your proteins, fats, complex carbohydrates, minerals, vitamins, and any other nutrients is from **NATURALLY OCCURRING substances!**

The Sun is where you get Vitamin D3 as it activates the CHOLESTEROL on your skin and signal the LIVER to produce this vitamin. Amazing how the body works! In fact, I believe the body, if given ALL the ESSENTIAL nutrients it needs, will produce anything it lacks. Yes, even vitamin C and Potassium included.

**There is a craze to get SUPPLEMENTS or you just won’t be healthy in this world. Billions are made from this lie.** Even among the naturalists, holistic and alternative health professions. It is kind of comical to see people taking handfuls of supplements and SUPER drinks to keep themselves healthy. Did you know that most so-called natural supplements are owned by pharmaceutical companies? There are many good people that promote a lot of what I am talking about are selling these INCREDIBLE supplements made from ALL-natural ingredients with NO Preservatives, No filling, No TOXINS. They boast that they are the best in made in the cleanest labs etc. Logic tells me that they are not naturally occurring, and they are synthesized or artificially made. Let me give you some examples.

Let’s look LOGICALLY into what is **Naturally Occurring** and what isn’t, ok? Your body looks at natural occurring things differently than NOT naturally occurring as we do also. Look at this and you tell me the difference

### Naturally Occurring



### NOT Naturally Occurring



Naturally Occurring



NOT Naturally Occurring



**Note:** If you don't take your health into your hands, you will be poisoned slowly and not have any quality of life by the time you are 60 and many times earlier!

The world is shown proof from the testimonies of **living breathing self-dosing unpaid humans, not animals, from all over the world saying the same thing!** Now, we are publishing 10+ testimonies in our weekly g2Church newsletter, [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org) and reading them in our weekly **G2Voice** audio and video broadcast on [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is) and [www.brighteon.com](http://www.brighteon.com) **G2Church Channel**. Also, we have 2 sites where you can find more testimonies all the time, [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co) , <https://www.bitchute.com/channel/mmstestimonials/>

I know that the subject of 'healthcare' is all we've been hearing about lately, and for good reason. Everyone is concerned about their health because without "good health" life is not enjoyable. "Bad health" takes a lot of extra effort and expense each and every day. I've seen people take up to 20 pills and medications daily!!! We all want to be in optimum health at all times. Making 'toxic drugs' cheaper is NOT the answer. **Getting rid of the 'toxic health care system' and taking your health into your hands is the answer!** I'm NOT talking about having hospitals for emergencies. We need that help from VERY skilled emergency medical personal and surgeons is VERY needed to save lives! After you are taken care of in an emergency situation in hospital, RUN AWAY before the medical/pharmaceutical INDUSTRY kills you with their toxic protocols! #1 Killer in the world is 'iatrogenic', death by doctors and their toxic advice!

I am mentioning how people are being programmed and brainwashed to see if you conclude that you are also brainwashed when it comes to the medical industry, doctors, medical schools, pharmaceuticals, CDC, FDA, EPA, DOJ, and mainstream media. I want to show you PROOF by showing what the Genesis II Church of Health and Healing has been doing worldwide so you can see an ALTERNATIVE APPROACH to REAL health outside of the Medical/Pharma Industry. We are teaching SELF-CARE which is totally contrary to 'healthcare' or is it 'sickcare'. Curing people of illnesses is not good for business but keeping people sick keeps the money flowing! Is that why we have been **eliminated from YouTube, Facebook, Twitter, Vimeo** and even Google said they wrote an algorithm to minimize people from seeing what we are doing WORLDWIDE! The G2Church is a snowball that has turned into a MASSIVE avalanche of TRUTH that 'they' want stopped! **We are now one of the quickest organizations to be censored on earth!** Why is that? Is the G2Church a threat to the 'established' healthcare system that doesn't work as we expose how simple and easy it is to take care of your OWN health?

**The Truth is NATURALLY being shown to us by the results. Isn't that REAL science?**

**Observation and Repeatability!**

**FOLLOW THE RESULTS!!!**

**The results** of the "Genesis II Church Care of Health" is the 'restoration of health' in 95% of the people that do the protocols correctly. See: [mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html](http://mmsnews.is/all-newsletters-list/175-29-reasons-why-mms-is-not-restoring-your-health-06-16-2013.html) for reasons why MMS isn't working for you.

**See the #1 killer of the world defeated** also at: <https://www.brighteon.com/c3a2a0e2-15df-46a9-9d70-acfe9e54842a>

**See our MMS video testimonies** at: [www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co)

We have many written testimonies also on our Church Website: [genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html](http://genesis2church.is/list-all-mms-testimonials-html.html)

**Conclusion: YOU** weight the evidence. **YOU** make the decision. **YOU** need to take responsibility for **YOUR** health and that of your family and friends! I was asked to provide testimonies that have been coming the past 10 yrs, to the G2Church. Below is a lot of evidence proving our G2Church Sacraments work! **Our G2Church Documentary: [www.quantumleap.is](http://www.quantumleap.is) (subtitled in ten languages) Testimonies in the Documentary also.**

**1129** testimonies have come in to date <https://g2worldwidemissions.org/category/g2-testimonials-reviews/g2-testimonials/>

[www.mmstestimonials.co](http://www.mmstestimonials.co) these are categorized by illness. **1500 more to be added in the next month or so.** (Reuploading since YouTube and Facebook canceled us!)

We had more but **YouTube shut us down.** Our 3 channels in May of 2019 with over 2 million views. YouTube kept all our data and gave us no ability to contest this obvious silencing of the truth. We were forced to go to an uncensored site such as:

<https://www.brighteon.com/channels/g2churchand> [Bitchute.com](http://Bitchute.com) and

<https://www.bitchute.com/channel/g2church/>

**Our Bishop in New Zealand: <https://miraclemineal.co.nz/index.cfm?fact=Stories>**

**Video Testimonies: <https://www.bitchute.com/mmstestimonials/>**

**For the past 31/2 years I put 10 testimonies in our FREE weekly Newsletter and read on our G2Voice Broadcast: [www.g2churchnews.org](http://www.g2churchnews.org) 189 broadcasts: [www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)**

**NOTE: Many Medical Doctors that use MMS around the world with great results can't tell anyone or they are fired and lose their license and/or threatened with jail!**

**Listen to the G2Voice Broadcast weekly!**

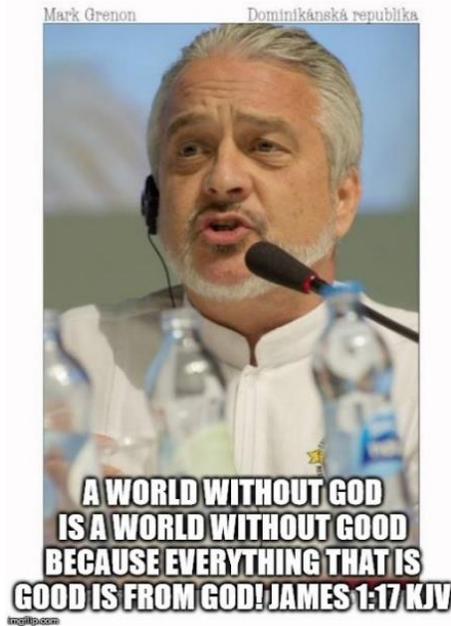


[www.g2voice.is](http://www.g2voice.is)

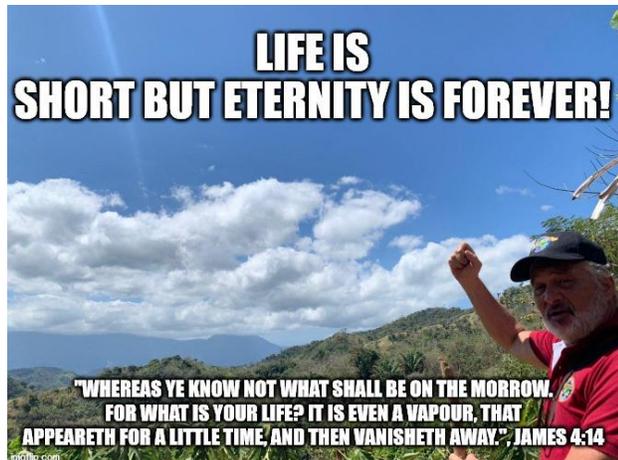
## Chapter Nine

### The End Game or How will it all end for you?

**NOTE:** You don't have to believe what I am telling you here for me to help you or for you to be part of our G2Church, but I ask you one thing, Would you take the time to thoughtfully and sincerely read what I have written?



We have talked about how to obtain and maintain health by keeping our temples, our bodies, detoxed or undefiled. This is helping so many people enjoy life healthy. An average life today is 65 -75 yrs. Most that reach 50+ are NOT experiencing health for their last years of life. It is great to enjoy a full life healthy and live long and have many children grandchildren and even great grandchildren. To have loved and been loved is a great feeling. To have accomplished things in life that last and are meaningful to this world is admirable. Some have even died to help others live a life of freedom which is the ultimate



sacrifice and gift one person can give for others! Most people on earth believe in a spiritual realm around us and an afterlife.

What happens after this life is something people don't think about or want to think about until they are sick, in an accident or getting older. Say you live to 100. That is a long time, one Century! But in the light of ETERNITY it is nothing!!! Try to make a graph of the average lifespan compared to eternity and this life wouldn't even show up on the graph!

### **Spiritual Health**

**This week I want to talk about Spiritual health** which to me is much more important because **it is forever**. I have been studying religion and Spiritual things for over 40 yrs. My research and travels have taken me to many different belief systems around the world, so I am not talking as one without experience BUT with a sincere desire to KNOW if there is a God and is there life after death! Being a missionary for over 40 yrs. now, the BEST joy I have had is when a **seeking person** finds the Creator and the result that follows is LIFE Changing!

Most people on this earth believe in a Spiritual realm in this universe and believe that we are spirits ourselves living in a physical body and will one day leave this body to enter an eternity!

### **The work of God. What is it?**

***“Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God? Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.”, John 6:28-29 KJV***

**Are you involved in the work of God? Have you experienced the work of God in your life by believing?**

Just as I am fighting against the EVIL players that are allowing the people of this world to be poisoned physically with toxins in medicines, food, air, and water, I have been fighting a much bigger and eternal battle for a longer time. **This fight is a Spiritual one** and invisible one and is more intense! These enemies are much more powerful, in fact these are the very ones that are controlling the physical EVIL players we can see.

*“For we wrestle not against flesh and blood, but against principalities, against powers, against the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.”, Ephesian 6:12 KJV*

We don't have to fear these Spiritual enemies of man, but we need Spiritual weapons that the Creator makes available to all that want them!

***“For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh: (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds;) Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ;” 2 Corinthians 10:3-5 King James Version (KJV)***

We are human beings and 'being' is what God wanted you to be. i.e. being with Him!!!!

**Jesus is the Door!**

***“I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. The thief cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.” John 10:9-10***

**Jesus is the way**

***“Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.”, John 14:6 King James Version (KJV)***

**Jesus is the shepherd**

***“I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.”, John 10:9-11***

**Three witnesses God has given us in Psalm 19**

**His Witness by His works verses 1-6**

***“The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge. There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard. Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun, Which is as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race. His***

***going forth is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof”***

***His witness by His WORD verses 7-12***

***. “The law of the LORD is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the LORD is sure, making wise the simple. The statutes of the LORD are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the LORD is pure, enlightening the eyes. The fear of the LORD is clean, enduring forever: the judgments of the LORD are true and righteous altogether. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults.”***

***His witness by His work in us verses 13-14***

***“Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer.”***

If you refuse to ‘see’ how God has shown us His existence, then what can He do to convince you? The very calendar we mention all the time is based on His birth! **Why would you reject Him?** He is Emmanuel meaning, ‘God with us’!

This week I want to cover two questions near and dear to my heart and they are, **Is there a God and is there life after death?** IF, I am writing rhetorically, we are eternal spirits that live forever after this “short” lifespan then it is imperative for each one of us to focus more on eternity than this life!

***“Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.”,***  
***[James 4:14](#)***

**You believe in God? Good start!**

***“Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble”, [James 2:19](#)***

**You can call yourself a Christian and God doesn’t even know you?**

***“Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity.”, Matthew 7:21-23***

**NOTE:** These were so-called Christians NOT Buddhists, Muslims, Hindus etc. but people “doing” things in Jesus’ name and **He doesn’t know them!**

**You don’t believe in God?**

***“The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God.”, Psalm 53:1***

Foolish because **Real Science** proves a Creator i.e. God

**You want scientific proof?**

Watch this series, Is Genesis History : <https://youtu.be/hw7VclrV5dA>

Here are **141 videos from scientists** explaining things about this earth scientifically that you won’t hear from public schools and why is that?

***“For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God”, [1 Corinthians 1:18 KJV](#)***

**This is why all the so-called Christian “preachers” can teach and preach THE Bible and say they are “believers” and the Lord doesn’t even know them! This is a sign of what the Bible calls, THE LAST DAYS!**

***“Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort with all long suffering and doctrine. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears; And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and shall be turned unto fables.”, 2 Timothy 4:2-4 King James Version (KJV)***

**See how far we are from the TRUTH in these last days!**

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=jt1Cu32bla8>

## FALSE TEACHERS EXPOSED

<https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=ptN2KQ7-euQ>

We need to fear, i.e. healthy respect for, the Creator GOD!

*“And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.”, Matthew 10:28 King James Version (KJV)*

Don't believe in hell as a REAL place?

## HELLSOUND FROM SIBERIA DIGGINGS

[https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8iPIXq\\_jGMQ](https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=8iPIXq_jGMQ)

Sounds of hell - <https://www.youtube.com/watch?v=A5OnSo6kTZM>

Worth your eternity to watch this video.

6 Atheists “die”

and came back with a LIFE Changing story!

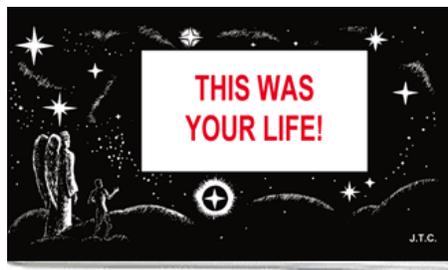
Here is a video about 6 atheists that “clinically died” and came back DIFFERENT! I know one of the men who is a Pastor in Knoxville, Tennessee where I had preached as a Missionary in the 80's A few of them were doctors and even the man presenting his findings was a heart surgeon and atheist himself! Dr. Rawlings explains clinical death and Spiritual death in this GREAT video:

<https://www.godtube.com/watch/?v=7GG6YLNx> **taken down!**

**To Hell and Back!**

<https://www.brighteon.com/f63b48d7-e31b-4534-9861-16390819f534>

**NOTE: My family and I have given 10's of thousands of this very tract out around the world!**



**This Bible Message is in over 100 languages and is called, “This was your life” by Chick Publications: <https://www.chick.com/products/tract?stk=1>**

Many people on this earth and even so-called Christians say there are many ways to God and eternal life!

**But remember this:**

1. **The Bible is Real history** and has only been vindicated over and over as completely accurate.
2. Other religions and books came about after this book
3. God has the AUTHORITY as the Creator to do whatever HE so chooses, not man or any other creature
4. Wouldn't the enemy of God confuse man with many chooses?
5. REAL science proves the Bible true!
6. The First Commandment
7. God says there is ONLY ONE Way and that is through His son, Yeshua, Jesus, the Messiah!

***“And God spake all these words, saying, I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me; And shewing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.”, ”, Exodus 20: 1-6 KJV***

**NOTE:** If you are involved with any religion that has idols then run from it because it is cursed by the Lord and will affect your generations to come! Read those verses again! I didn't write it, God did!

**IF** the Bible is true **and it is**, the **ONLY WAY** to pass from this life into “eternal life” and NOT the opposite “**ETERNAL DEATH**” is through Jesus Christ, **the Messiah and King of KINGS!**

***“And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.”, Revelation 20:14-15 King James Version (KJV)***

### **The ONLY way**

***“Thomas saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way? Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.”, John 14:5-7 King James Version (KJV)***

The majority will follow the majority into destruction by their OWN will!

***“Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat: Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.”, Matthew 7:13 & 14***

### **There is no other name!**

***“Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.”, Acts 4:12 KJV***

***“Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.”, Philippians 2:9-11 King James Version (KJV)***

### **The King of Kings is coming!**

***“And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True, and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written, that no man knew, but he himself. And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite***

*the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, King Of Kings, And Lord Of Lords. And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God; That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great. And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone". Revelation 19: 10-20 KJV*



**May the Lord open your Spiritual eyes because ETERNITY is real, and YOU will spend it in one of two places, Heaven or Hell!**

**Bishop Mark S. Grenon**

*A VERY important question for you!*

*Which side will you be on that day?*



**Amen!**

**Note: If ANYONE needs help Physically or Spiritually, please contact us at: [support@genesis2church.is](mailto:support@genesis2church.is)**

**Bishop Mark S. Grenon**

